The Apples Of New York

SPENCER AMBROSE BEACH, NATHANIEL O. BOOTH, ORRIN M. TAYLOR, NEW YORK (STATE). DEPT. OF AGRICULTURE

Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2026

https://archive.org/details/isbn_9781376355024

The Apples Of New York

THE APPLES OF NEW YORK.

VIEW IN A BALDWIN ORCHARD IN THE LAKE ONTARIO APPLE BELT

From a Photograph by V. H. Lowe

STATE OF NEW YORK — DEPARTMENT OF AGRICULTURE

THE APPLES OF NEW YORK

VOLUME I

BY

S. A. BEACH

Horticulturist

ASSISTED BY

N. O. BOOTH

Assistant Horticulturist

AND

O. M. TAYLOR

Foreman in Horticulture

Report of the New York Agricultural Experiment Station for the Year 1903

II

ALBANY

J. B. LYON COMPANY, PRINTERS

1905

S
95
.E2
1963
T-1.2
v.1

NEW YORK AGRICULTURAL EXPERIMENT STATION.

GENEVA, N. Y., *December* 31, 1903.

To the Honorable Board of Control of the New York Agricultural Experiment Station:

Gentlemen.—I have the honor to transmit herewith Part II of the Annual Report of the New York Agricultural Experiment Station for 1903, to be known as "The Apples of New York". The period of the collection of the data which form the subject-matter of this publication is coincident with the life of the Station, having been begun over twenty years ago by the late Professor Emmet S. Goff, who was the Station's first horticulturist. In 1891 this work passed into the hands of Professor Spencer A. Beach, who is now, fortunately, charged with the presentation to the public of the results of this long-continued and costly effort. In the collection and organization of the information contained in this volume, Professor Beach has had the valued assistance of Professors Wendell Paddock, Charles P. Close, Heinrich Hasselbring and Vinton A. Clark, who have been associated with him in the horticultural department of the Station. Professor Nathaniel O. Booth and Mr. Orrin M. Taylor have not only assisted in the collection of original data, but they have rendered efficient service in the immediate preparation of the text. The publication of this volume, which is confined to the winter varieties of apples, to be followed by a second volume covering the early and fall varieties, is made possible by the generous action of the New York legislature of 1904, and should be regarded as an occasion of justifiable pride on the part of the state, the Station management and the individuals chiefly concerned in the work on its professional side. There is every reason to believe that these two volumes will take their place as a part of the standard literature of pomology, and will be useful and stimulating to one of the most important industries of the state.

W. H. JORDAN,
Director.

PREFACE.

This report on the apples of New York is the outgrowth of one of the lines of investigation which from the first has been a distinctive feature of the work carried on at this Experiment Station. During the period when this Station was being established there was an insistent popular demand that the testing of varieties of fruits and vegetables be made a prominent line of work here. Variety testing was accordingly undertaken at once with great thoroughness, as is shown, in part, by the bulletins and reports published by the Station during the first decade of its existence. A collection of apple varieties was begun by Professor Goff as early as 1883, and since that time it has been continually enlarged by annual additions. For many years it has been one of the most noteworthy collections of its kind in America. By 1900 it had come to include over seven hundred named varieties of apples and crabapples, besides a large number of unnamed seedlings. Professor Goff resigned his position at this Station to become horticulturist in the University of Wiconsin in 1888, just as the first fruits of the varieties which were grafted into the orchards in 1883 were beginning to appear. He was succeeded here by the writer in the fall of 1891.

Very many of the varieties herein treated have been collected and grown in the Station orchards. Descriptive notes and other records of these varieties have been made year after year till a mass of first-hand information has accumulated which has been invaluable in the preparation of this report. We have also been favored with the cooperation of fruit growers from all parts of the state. Hundreds of them have assisted by giving information concerning the varieties of apples which are known in their respective localities, and in many cases have supplied samples of the fruit. The leading American and some European pomological works have been constantly referred to in verifying descriptions of varieties; various Experiment Station publications and horticultural reports and periodicals have also been freely consulted.

For one who is interested in growing apples either for home use or for commercial purposes, or in supplying nursery trees for orchard planting, or in any of the industries accessory to that of apple-growing, such as storing and marketing the fruit or manufacturing fruit products, it is at times a great advantage to have accessible for ready reference full descriptions of the different varieties of apples, each under the name which pomological authorities are accepting as correct, together with the list of synonyms by which the variety has been known. It is for the purpose of making such information more generally available that this report on the apples of New York has been prepared. This, the first volume of the report, treats of winter apples which are in season with Hubbardston and Tompkins King or later. Earlier varieties are treated in the succeeding volume.

The following considerations have generally governed the writer in determining what varieties should be noticed in this report.

First, the comparative value of the variety for planting in any part of the state as determined by its record at this Station, by numerous systematic reports collected especially for this report from New York fruit growers and from men interested in buying and storing fruit in New York and elsewhere, by information published in books, catalogues and periodical literature, and by extensive correspondence.

Second, the probable value in this state of new or comparatively little known varieties. The opinions which the writer has expressed regarding their probable value are based upon the records which these varieties have made in other regions, their general resemblance to other varieties which are better known in this state, and their parentage or origin.

Third, many varieties have been noticed, not because they now are or promise to become valuable in New York, but rather because they are not or do not promise to become valuable here. It is quite as important for the inexperienced prospective planter to know what varieties are unworthy as well as to know what ones are the most worthy of his care and attention. This is particularly true in the case of those varieties which are being urged upon New York fruit growers because they have succeeded elsewhere, but which have as yet been tried only in regions where the conditions are markedly

different from those which obtain in New York. In such cases an especial effort has been made to give a conservative estimate of the known or probable value of these varieties to New York fruit growers.

Fourth, some varieties are noticed chiefly on account of their historical value. In a report like this it is appropriate to notice old varieties which are becoming obsolete, but which possibly are still in cultivation in this state.

In each full discussion of a variety there is presented first the statement of those matters which seem to be of general interest. With the more important apples this is given in long primer type, while the historical account and the technical descriptions of the tree and fruit are in brevier. With varieties of less importance the entire text is in brevier.

In addition to the description of the variety, there has been given in many cases some estimate of its known or probable value in this state for either amateur or commercial purposes and the conditions which appear to be best adapted for its successful cultivation are sometimes indicated. In order to make the report more complete and thus add to its value as a book of reference many varieties of little importance, or of only local value, are herein described. Usually in such cases but brief comment is given. More extended notice is commonly given to the more important varieties, and many of them are illustrated either by half-tone or colored photo-engravings made directly from the fruit itself instead of from drawings or paintings. In fact, the illustrations form a unique feature of the work because they have all been made from photographs, thus adding greatly to the fidelity and value of the plates. With but few exceptions the photographing has been done under the personal supervision of the author.

In the immediate preparation of this report the writer has been assisted by Professor N. O. Booth and Mr. O. M. Taylor, whose constant fidelity and active interest in the undertaking it is a pleasure to thankfully acknowledge. The bibliographical work has, for the most part, been done by Professor Booth, to whom very much of the value of this feature of the report is due. Mr. Taylor has assisted in

various ways, particularly in making technical descriptions of the fruits. John A. Maney, foreman of the orchards, has aided in preparing the technical descriptions of the trees. Assistance in making orchard observations and descriptive notes of varieties has been given in previous years by Wendell Paddock, 1893 to 1899; C. P. Close, 1896 to 1899; Heinrich Hasselbring, 1900, and V. A. Clark, 1902 to 1904.

The writer is embarrassed in undertaking to acknowledge properly the many favors which he has received in carrying forward this work. These favors are so various and come from so many different sources that for lack of space the particular personal recognition which he desires to give cannot be made. Fellow workers among professional horticulturists, nurserymen, men interested in buying and storing fruit, apple growers in all parts of the state and particularly members of the State Fruit Growers' Association and of the Western New York Horticultural Society, all have shown a spirit of cordial interest and cooperation which is gratefully recognized. Special acknowledgment is due to Professors L. H. Bailey and S. W. Fletcher of Cornell University for the loan of books and for the use of a collection of numerous references to Experiment Station publications.

TABLE OF CONTENTS.

PAGE.

Preface vii

Index to Illustrations xiii

Authorities Cited and Abbreviations Used xvii

Botanical Classification 1

The Native Home of the Apple 3

The Origin and Development of Apple Culture in New York 4

The Adaptation of Varieties to Particular Regions 18

What Is a Variety? 20

Description of Varieties 27

Index to Technical Terms 389

Index to Varieties 391

INDEX TO ILLUSTRATIONS.

Text Figures.

PAGE.

Fig. 1. Indian Apple Tree Still Standing near the Geneva Experiment Station in 1904 5
Fig. 2. Collection of Varieties of Wild Apples from a Hill Pasture at Chittenango 6
Fig. 2a. The Old Tree Stands as a Reminder of the Days of the Stage Coach and the Paring-Bee 8
Fig. 3. Longitudinal Cross Section of an Apple Showing Internal Characters 34
Figs. 4, 5. Longitudinal Sections of the Wild Crabapple Showing Internal Characters 35
Figs. 6, 7. Transverse Sections of the Wild Crabapple Showing Internal Characters 35
Fig. 8. Transverse Section of an Apple Showing a Closed Axile Core 36
Fig. 9. Transverse Section of an Apple Showing an Open Abaxile Core 37

Half-Tone Plates.

FACING PAGE

Aucuba 52
Group of fruit-pickers in the Baldwin orchard of Foster Udell, Brockport, Monroe county, N. Y. 56
Bottle Greening 86
Bullock 90
Canada Baldwin 92
Canada Reinette 94
Clayton 96
Dickinson 106
Doctor 108
Dumelow 112
Dutch Mignonne 114
English Russet 120
French Pippin 134
Gideon Sweet 136
Gilpin 138
Golden Medal 140
Golden Russet 294
Lankford 186

HALF-TONE PLATES—Concluded.

FACING PAGE

Ménagère 206
Milden 210
Milwaukee 212
Moore Sweet 220
Newman 224
Northwestern *Greening* 234
Oakland (reduced size) 234
Occident 236
Oel Austin 236
Opalescent 242
Red Russet 278
Roxbury 294
Schodack 300
Smokehouse 312
Stanard 314
Stone 320
Texas 336
Vanhoy 350
Wabash Red 352
Wallace Howard 358
Wandering Spy 360
Willow 370
Windsor 372

COLOR PLATES.

View in a Baldwin orchard in the Lake Ontario apple belt ..... Frontispiece

FACING PAGE

Akin 40
Arkansas 48
Bailey *Sweet* 54
Baldwin 58, 60
Ben Davis 68
Bethel 72
Black Ben Davis 76
Black Gilliflower 78
Blue Pearmain 80
Boiken 82
Buckingham 88
Collins 98
Cooper Market 100
Domine 110
English Russet 118
Esopus *Spitzenburg* 122
Ewalt 124
Fallawater 126
Gano 134
Golden Russet 144

COLOR PLATES—Continued.

	FACING PAGE
Green Newtown	146, 148
Green Sweet	150
Greenville	152
Grimes	154
Holland Winter	160
Hubbardston	162
Hyde King	166
Jacobs Sweet	168
Jewett *Red*	170
Jonathan	172
Lady	180
Lady Sweet	184
Lawver	190
Lee Sweet (whole fruit)	230
Lee Sweet (section), see Volume II.	
Long Island Russet (II)	194
Mann	200
Melon	204
Monmouth	216
Nelson	222
Newtown Spitzenburg	226
Nickajack	228
Northern Spy	230, 232
Oliver	238
Ontario	240
Paragon	246
Peck *Pleasant*	254
Pennock	256
Pewaukee	258
Pomme Grise	264
Ralls	270
Rambo	274, 356
Red Canada	276
Reinette Pippin	280
Rhode Island *Greening*	282
Ridge	288
Rome	290
Roxbury (2 plates)	292
Salome	298
Scott	302
Shackleford	304
Smith Cider	310
Stark	316
Stayman Winesap	318
Streaked Pippin	322
Sutton	324
Swaar	326
Sweet Winesap	334

COLOR PLATES—Concluded.

FACING PAGE

Titus Pippin 338
Tolman *Sweet* 344
Tompkins King 346
Twenty-Ounce Pippin 348
Wagener 354
Walbridge 274, 356
Washington Royal 362
Westfield *Seek-No-Further* 364
White Pearmain 366
White Pippin 368
Willow 370
Winesap 374
Winter Banana 378
Yellow Bellflower 382
Yellow Newtown 148
York Imperial 386

AUTHORITIES CITED AND ABBREVIATIONS USED.

In the following list of the authorities which have been consulted in preparing this volume the date of publication cited is that of the copyright rather than that of the title page; but where no date for the copyright has been found the date of the title page has been accepted as the date of publication. This has been done for historical reasons, as it appears in most cases that the copyright date is a better index of the time when a book was written than the date given on the title page.

Works issued in series by institutions or by regular organizations, like bulletins and reports of the United States Department of Agriculture, bulletins and reports of experiment stations, reports of horticultural societies and state boards of horticulture and catalogues of nurserymen are not here listed. In referring to such works the citation in each case has been made sufficiently full for the easy identification of the publication.

Albany Cultivator. See Cultivator.

Amer. Agric. American Agriculturist. New York: 1842 to date.

American Cultivator. 1838.

American Farmer. Boston.

Am. (or Amer.) Gard. American Gardening. New York: 1892-1904. (Before its union with Popular Gardening, in 1892, was known as American Garden. Both Popular Gardening and American Garden resulted from the union or absorption of many other horticultural periodicals.)

Amer. Gard. Cal. American Gardener's Calendar. By Bernard M'Mahon. Philadelphia: 1806.

Amer. Gard. Mag. American Gardener's Magazine. See Mag. Hort.

Amer. Jour. Hort. and Florist's Companion. American Journal of Horticulture and Florist's Companion. Boston: 1867-1869. Continued as Tilton's Journal of Horticulture and Floral Magazine. 1869-1871.

An. Hort. Annals of Horticulture. See Bailey, L. H.

An. de Pom. Belge. Annales de Pomologie Belge. See Bivort.

Bailey, L. H. Annals of Horticulture in North America. New York: 1889-1893. Volume for 1892 contains inventory of apples sold by nurserymen in North America in that year.

Barry. The Fruit Garden. By P. Barry. New York: 1851. Revised edition 1883.

Berghuis. De Nederlandsche Boomgaard. S. Berghuis. Erste deel. Appels. Groningen: 1868.

Biedenfeld. Handbuch aller bekannten Obstsorten. 1854.

Bivort. An. de Pom. Belge. Annales de Pomologie, belge et étrangère. Bruxelles: 1853-1860.

Boston Cultivator. See American Cultivator.

Bredsted. Haandbog i danske Pomologie. Af H. C. Bredsted. 2 det Bind. Æbler. Odense. 1893.

Budd-Hansen. American Horticultural Manual. Part II. Systematic Pomology. By J. L. Budd, assisted by N. E. Hansen. Descriptions of Apples by Hansen. New York: 1903.

Can. Hort. Canadian Horticulturist. Toronto: 1878 to date.

Cat. Cong. Pom. France. Catalogue descriptif des fruits adoptes par le Congres pomologiques de France. 1867.

Cat. Hort. Soc. London. A Catalogue of the Fruits Cultivated in the Garden of the Horticultural Society of London. London: 1826. 2d ed. 1831; 3d ed. 1842. A supplement was published in 1853.

Cole. The American Fruit Book. By S. W. Cole. Boston: 1849.

Country Gentleman. Albany: 1853-1865. The Cultivator and Country Gentleman. Albany: 1866-1897. The Country Gentleman, Albany: 1898 to date.

Coxe. A View of the Cultivation of Fruit Trees. By William Coxe. Philadelphia: 1817.

Cultivator. Albany: 1834-1865. In 1866 united with the Country Gentleman.

Diel. Versuch einer systematischen Beschreibung der Kernobstsorten. Aug. Fried. Ad. Diel. 1799-1825.

Dittrich. Systematisches Handbuch der Obstkunde. Vol. III.

Dom. Encyc. Domestic Encyclopedia. Willichs. Edited by Mease. Philadelphia: 1804.

Downing. The Fruits and Fruit Trees of America. By A. J. Downing. 1845. 2d ed., same text with colored plates, 1847. First revision by Charles Downing, 1857. Second revision, 1869. First appendix, 1872. Second appendix, 1876. Third appendix, 1881.

Duhamel. Traité des Arbres Fruitiers. Par M. Duhamel du Monceau. Tome premier. Paris: 1768.

Elliott. Elliott's Fruit Book; or the American Fruit Growers' Guide. By F. R. Elliott. New York: 1854. Revised edition, 1859.

Eneroth-Smirnoff. Handbok i svensk pomologi. Af Olof Eneroth and Alexandra Smirnoff. Vol. 2. Applen. Stockholm: 1896.

Fessenden. The New American Gardener. By Thomas G. Fessenden. Boston: 1828.

Fitz. The Southern Apple and Peach Culturist. James Fitz; edited by J. W. Fitz. Richmond: 1872.

Flotow. See Ill. Handb. der Obstk.

Floy-Lindley. A Guide to the Orchard and Fruit Garden. By George Lindley; edited by John Lindley. American edition by Michael Floy. New York: 1833. New edition with an appendix, 1846.

Forsyth. A Treatise on the Culture and Management of Fruit Trees. By William Forsyth. London: 1802. Same with Introduction and Notes, by William Cobbett. Albany: 1803. Seventh edition (English) London: 1824.

Garden. London: 1872 to date.

Gard. and For. Garden and Forest. New York: 1888-1897.

Gardening. Chicago: 1893 to date.

Gartenflora. Berlin: 1852 to date.

Gaucher. Pomologie der Praktischen Obstbaumzüchters. Von N. Gaucher. Stuttgart: 1894.

Genesee Farmer. Edited by Luther Tucker. Rochester: 1831-1839. Then consolidated with Cultivator. Another periodical of same name was published in Rochester from 1845-1865. Also others of this name.

Goodrich. The Northern Fruit Culturist, or Farmers' Guide. By Chauncey Goodrich. Burlington, Vt.: 1849.

Gregg. A Handbook of Fruit Culture. By Thomas Gregg. New York: 1857.

Hoffy. Hoffy's North American Pomologist. Edited by William D. Brinckle. Book No. I. Philadelphia: 1860.

Hogg. The Fruit Manual. By Robert Hogg. Fifth edition. London: 1884.

Hooper. Hooper's Western Fruit Book. By E. J. Hooper. Cincinnati: 1857.

Horticulturist. The Horticulturist and Journal of Rural Art and Rural Taste. Albany, etc. 1846-1875. Founded by A. J. Downing. Other editors were Barry, Smith, Mead, Williams and the Woodwards.

Hovey. The Fruits of America. 2 vols. C. M. Hovey. Boston: 1851.

Ill. Handb. Obst. Illustrirtes Handbuch der Obstkunde. (Various authors). Stuttgart: 1858-1865.

Jour. Roy. Hort. Soc. Journal of the Royal Horticultural Society. London: 1846 to date. Vols. 1-9, 1846-55 bear the title of Journal of the Horticultural Society of London.

Kenrick. The New American Orchardist. By William Kenrick. Boston: 1832. Second edition revised, 1835.

Knoop. Pomologia. Johann Hermann Knoop. Leeuwarden: 1758.

Langley. Pomona: or the Fruit Garden Illustrated. By Batty Langley. London: 1729.

Lauche. Deutsche Pomologie. W. Lauche. Æpfel. Vols. I and II. Berlin: 1882-1883.

Le Verger. Par M. [A.] Mas. 5 vols. in 4. Paris: 1868-1873.

Leroy. Dictionnaire de Pomologie. Par André Leroy. Paris: 1873. Vols. 3 and 4 devoted to the apple.

Lindley. Guide to the Orchard and Kitchen Garden. By George Lindley. London: 1831. (See Floy-Lindley for American editions.)

Lucas. See Ill. Handb. Obst.

Lucas, Ed. Vollständiges Handbuch der Obstkultur. Von Ed. Lucas. Stuttgart: 1st ed. 1880; 2d ed. 1886; 3d ed. 1893. Third edition edited by Fr. Lucas.

Lucas, Fr. Die Werthwollsten Tafeläpfel und Tafelbirnen. Von Fr. Lucas. 2 vols. Stuttgart: 1893-4.

Lyon. Mich. Hort. Soc. Rpt. 1890. This catalogue has been quoted rather than the earlier ones because it represents more nearly the final opinion of Mr. Lyon on Michigan fruits.

M'Mahon. Gard. Cal. See Amer. Gard. Cal.

Mag. Hort. Magazine of Horticulture. Boston: 1837-1868. First published under name American Gardener's Magazine 1835-6. Edited by C. M. Hovey with P. B. Hovey, Jr., associate editor during 1835-6.

Manning. Book of Fruits. By Robert Manning. Salem: 1838. Second edition with title, New England Fruit Book. Revised by John M. Ives. Salem: 1844.

Mas. See Le Verger.

Nat. Nurseryman. National Nurseryman. Edited by R. T. Olcott and later by John Craig. Rochester: 1893 to date.

Nat. Hist. N. Y. Natural History of New York. Part V. Agriculture. By Ebenezer Emmons. Vol. III devoted to fruits. Albany: 1851.

N. E. Farmer. New England Farmer. Boston: 1822.

New Genesee Farmer. See Genesee Farmer.

N. Y. Bd. Agr. Mem. Memoirs of the Board of Agriculture of the State of New York. Vol. III. Albany: 1826. Article and fruit list by Jonathan Buel.

Oberdieck. See Ill. Handb. Obstk.

Pom. Brit. See Pom. Mag.

Pom. Heref. Pomona Herefordiensis. By Thomas A. Knight. London: 1811.

Pom. Mag. Pomological Magazine. 3 vols. London: 1828-30. This work has also been published under the title Pomona Brittanica.

Pomologie. See Gaucher.

Prairie Farmer. Chicago: 1841. Several periodicals of this name.

Regel. Russkaja Pomologija. E. Regel. St. Petersburg: 1868.

Ronalds. Pyrus malus Brentfordiensis. By Hugh Ronalds. Figures by E. Ronalds. London: 1831.

Rural N. Y. Rural New Yorker. Rochester and New York: 1850 to date.

Syst. Handb. der Obstk. See Dittrich.

Thacher. American Orchardist. By James Thacher. Boston: 1822.

Thomas. American Fruit Culturist. By John J. Thomas. Published at various places. 1st ed. 1846; 21st ed. 1903.

Todd. The Apple Culturist. By Sereno E. Todd. New York: 1871.

Trans. Roy. Hort. Soc. Transactions of the Royal Horticultural Society. London: 1805-1848.

Verger. See Le Verger.

Warder. American Pomology. Apples. John A. Warder. New York: 1867.

Waring. The Fruit Growers' Handbook. By Wm. G. Waring. Boalsburg, Pa.: 1851.

Western Fruit Grower. Edited by J. M. Irvine. St. Joseph: 1896 to date.

Wickson. California Fruits. By Edward J. Wickson. San Francisco: 1889. 2d ed. 1891.

Willichs. See Dom. Encyc.

Wilson. Economy of the Kitchen Garden, etc. By William Wilson. New York: 1828.

THE APPLES OF NEW YORK.

BOTANICAL CLASSIFICATION.

The apple is classed with a natural group of plants in which the fruit is more or less fleshy and contains seed cells enclosed by either bony or parchment-like carpels. Some botanists still hold to the older classification in which this group of plants is included in the great order *Rosaceæ* under the suborder *Pomeæ*, but there is a tendency among modern botanists to raise the group to the rank of an order under the name *Pomaceæ*. In this suborder or order, whichever it may be called, there are several genera. One includes the mountain ashes, one the Juneberries, one the hawthorns, one the quinces, and one the pears, apples and crabapples. This last genus botanists have called *Pyrus*. Within this genus there are many species of apples and crabapples, most of which are native to the old world. Sargent, from whom the three following descriptions are largely derived, recognizes in the apples which are indigenous to North America the three species named below.[1]

NATIVE WILD APPLES.

1. **Pyrus coronaria** L., the fragrant crab, which is found in glades from Canada, Western New York and the shores of Lake Erie southward along the mountains to Alabama and westward to the Missouri valley and Texas. The flowers are large, showy, on slender pedicels, white or rose-colored and delightfully fragrant. Leaves ovate to triangular ovate and often three lobed. The fruit may reach a diameter of one and one-half inches. The calyx is persistent. The skin, which is green or becomes yellowish, is waxy and has a peculiar aroma. The fruit ripens late, is sour and almost bitter but has long been valued for making preserves. No varieties of this species are cultivated for the fruit.

In the prairie states this species runs into the variety *iowensis* Wood, which some regard as a distinct species. There are known in cultivation hybrids between this and the common apple as we shall see later. The fruit of *iowensis* sometimes reaches a diameter of two inches.

2. **Pyrus angustifolia** Ait., the native crabapple of the southern states, is much like *P. coronaria* except that its leaves are not lobed but are lanceolate oblong and acute at the base. The flowers are white or rose-pink and very fragrant; calyx persistent; fruit about one inch in diameter, pale green or yellowish, ripens in winter and is then very fragrant but

[1] Silva N. A., IV: 70-78.

austere. The fruit is used for preserves but no variety of this species is cultivated for its fruit. The species is found from Southwestern Pennsylvania to Florida and west to Tennessee and Louisiana.

3. **Pyrus rivularis** Doug., the Oregon crabapple, has rather small white flowers, and the calyx lobes become deciduous from the mature fruits. The fruit is about three-fourths of an inch long, oblong, yellowish or blushed, and ripens in autumn. It is used by the Indians. No variety of this species is cultivated for its fruit. This species ranges from Northern California northward along the coast to the Aleutian Islands.

CULTIVATED HYBRIDS OF NATIVE APPLES.

Craig and Hume[1] describe four hybrids between the common apple and *P. iowensis*, or other indigenous American crabapples, which hybrids are cultivated for their fruit in some locations in the Mississippi valley. These are Soulard, Howard (or *Hamilton*), Mercer (or *Fluke*) and Kentucky Mammoth (or *Mathews*). The fruits of these hybrids are fit only for culinary uses or for cider. They vary in size from medium to large for a crabapple, are green or yellowish and ripen in winter. These hybrids are valued chiefly where superior hardiness is a prime requisite in a variety, but they are practically unknown and unsought in New York state because there are other kinds which are more valuable here.

SPECIES INTRODUCED FROM THE OLD WORLD.

Ornamentals. Several species of apples or crabapples which are indigenous to the old world are grown in this country for ornamental purposes only, as, for example, the flowering crabs and flowering apples from China and Japan. But we are now particularly concerned with those species which have been brought from the old world to be cultivated here for their fruit, as shown in the common apple and common crabapple.

The Common Apple. The apples which are grown here for their fruit mostly belong to the species which Linnæus called *Malus*. He placed it in the same genus as the pear and thus its botanical name became *Pyrus malus* L. Recently Britton has separated it from the pear genus on the ground that it has flesh free from grit cells. He makes its botanical class *Malus malus* (L.) Britton.[2] This species is particularly characterized by simple, soft leaves; flowers white or partly tinged with deep rose-pink, short-stemmed and borne in a simple umbel; fruit depressed at both ends; calyx persistent. The under side of the young leaves, the young twigs, the buds, calyx lobes and young fruits are commonly fuzzy.

This species is very variable. Under cultivation it has developed innumerable varieties as will be noticed farther on. Some varieties which because their fruit is large are called apples doubtless are hybrids between this species and the one next described.

The Common Crabapple. The crabapples which we cultivate for their fruit are for the most part hybrids between the apple *P. malus*, and the primitive Siberian crab, or berry crab, called by Linnæus *Pyrus baccata*.

[1] Native Crabapples and Their Cultivated Varieties. Ia. Acad. Sci., VII: 123-141. 1899.
[2] Flora Nor. States and Can., II: 236.

This species, *baccata*, in its pure forms is readily distinguished from the apple, *P. malus*. The calyx is eventually deciduous, instead of persistent. The leaves are firm, smooth, bright green and are borne on long, slender, hard leaf-stalks. The twigs are smooth and slender. The ripe fruit is brilliant in color, red or yellow, does not get mellow, varies from three-eighths to three-fourths of an inch in diameter and is borne on long slender stalks. The flowers are large and usually pure white. In some of the hybrids, as, for example, Martha and Currant, the calyx is on some fruits deciduous, or partly so, while on other fruits borne on the same tree the entire calyx may be persistent; also the fruit is large and it is clear that other characters which they show are derived wholly or in part from either *baccata* on the one hand or from *malus* on the other.[1]

It is well to remark that the name crabapple is not applied exclusively to the Siberian crabs and their hybrids but is popularly used to designate indiscriminately small apples whether of the *malus* species or of some other species, but the term Siberian crab is properly used to indicate the *baccata* species and its kin.[2]

THE NATIVE HOME OF THE APPLE.

The original home of the apple, *P. malus*, is not definitely known. After examining the evidence carefully A. DeCandolle came to the conclusion that it is most indigenous to the region south of the Caucasus, from the Persian province Ghilan on the Caspian to Trebizond on the Black Sea, and that from prehistoric times it has existed in Europe, both wild and cultivated, over an area extending from the Caspian Sea to the Atlantic Ocean, except in the extreme north.[3] He cites it as being found wild in the mountains of Northwest India, but not in Japan, Mongolia or Siberia.

Marlatt says,[4] "The apple industry in Japan is of recent origin, say within the last thirty or forty years. * * * The varieties are our varieties and have been imported from America with the exception of some few European sorts. * * * Prior to the introduction of this fruit from America it was unknown in Japan, the native apple of Japan being a crab, grown more for ornament than for fruit, and a very rare tree, unknown to most Japanese." From the reports of Marlatt and others it appears doubtful whether the Chinese knew this species until cultivated varieties of it were introduced among them from Europe and America.

[1] See plate of Martha, in Vol. II of this report.
[2] See also Prof. Budd's discussion of this subject in Am. Hort. Man., I: 160. 1902.
[3] Or. Cult. Plants 233-236. 1885.
[4] Yearbook, U. S. Dept. Agr. 1902: 161 et seq.

It appears that the native apple of North China is quite different from our common apple, *P. malus,* but rather like what we call "crabapples."[1]

Evidently the Siberian crabapple, *P. baccata,* had its origin farther north and east than *P. malus.* Bailey cites its habitat as Siberia to Manchuria and the Himalayan region.[2]

THE ORIGIN AND DEVELOPMENT OF APPLE CULTURE IN NEW YORK.

The principal native fruits of New York, in addition to the wild crab already noticed, are the wild strawberries, red raspberries, black raspberries, dewberries, blackberries, elderberries, cranberries, high-bush cranberries, huckleberries, blueberries, the beach plum along the seacoast, the wild red or Canada plum of the St. Lawrence valley, the wild red or yellow plum of Central and Southern New York, the fox grape in eastern and southeastern parts of the state, the summer grape in the southern counties, and the river-bank or frost grape of general distribution. Improved varieties of the native grapes and of many of the small fruits are now extensively grown both for home use and for market, but so far as New York state is concerned this does not hold true for any of the orchard fruits. Some of the native plums are cultivated in the northern counties to a very limited extent, but, generally speaking, New York orchard fruits are all of old world species.

Introduction of the Apple. In view of the primitive character of our native fruits, it was but natural that the Europeans when they began to form settlements on this continent should bring their favorite fruits with them from the old world. This they did. Some few brought trees or scions of choice varieties, but more followed the less expensive plan of bringing seeds of selected fruits to plant about their new homes in America, just as their descendants till recent times have continued to do when leaving the older settlements of the East to take up pioneer life along the frontier of civilization.

---

[1] Marlatt l. c. Cf. Leroy Dict. de Pom., 3:5.
[2] Cyc. Am. Hort. III:1472.

The introduction of the apple into New York along with other old world fruits was thus begun nearly three hundred years ago. In the following years, at one time or another, very many of the cultivated varieties of apples of Western Europe were brought here, and this importation has been kept up with each succeeding generation till the present time. In the earliest settlements doubtless the varieties which were first brought into New York were mostly from Holland. Later some came from Germany, France and other con-

FIG. 1. INDIAN APPLE TREE STILL STANDING NEAR THE GENEVA EXPERIMENT STATION IN 1904.

tinental countries, and many from the British Isles, either directly or through neighboring colonies.

The Early Dissemination of the Apple. When once the apple was introduced its dissemination kept pace with the progress of the settlement of the country. In fact, it was carried by Indians, traders and white missionaries far into the wilderness beyond the outermost white settlements. Reports of General Sullivan's expedition, in 1779, against the Cayugas and Senecas, in describing the Indian villages which were then destroyed, make frequent mention

of peach and apple orchards that were found bending with fruit. Within sight of the Geneva Experiment Station are two very old Indian apple trees, the only ones in this vicinity now left out of many hundreds which the Indians were growing in the clearings about their town of Kanadesaga, which was located here. The illustration, Fig. 1, shows the present appearance of one of the trees. Both bear winter fruit of medium size. The fruit of one is very good for cooking, that of the other is pleasant flavored, subacid and very good for eating. Neither has been propagated. These trees are interesting as types of the seedling apples which were most common around the homes of the early settlers, and also to some extent in the Indian villages.

FIG. 2. COLLECTION OF VARIETIES OF WILD APPLES FROM A HILL PASTURE AT CHITTENANGO.

The Apple now Grows Wild in New York. The apple now grows wild in various parts of New York state. It is notably abundant along fence rows and in hill pastures in some places in Southern and Southeastern New York and on the Onondaga limestone formation in Onondaga and Madison counties. Fig. 2 shows the fruit of several wild apples which were found in a hill pasture near Chittenango in Madison county. Some of these are superior to many of the named and cultivated sorts, being more attractive, larger and of better quality.

The Siberian crab has not, to my knowledge, ever been found growing spontaneously either in New York or in any other part of this continent.

Primitive Orchards. As the early settlements gradually extended back from the Atlantic coast region the pioneers who overspread the interior of New York, hewing farms out of the forests, planted around their new homes apple seeds brought from the older settlements or from Europe. It is commonly known that the cultivated varieties of the apple seldom, if ever, reproduce true from seed. For example, seedlings of large apples may bear very small fruit, seedlings of red apples may bear green or yellow fruit, seedlings of sour apples may bear sweet fruit. In fact, not often does the fruit of a seedling apple resemble the fruit of the parent closely enough to indicate its parentage clearly. The exceptions to this general statement will be considered later. It appears at first thought that it would be better for the fruit grower if the different kinds of apples came true from seed, as garden vegetables do. Then he could supply himself with as many trees of a kind as he liked by simply growing seedlings of that kind instead of propagating the variety by budding or grafting, as is now done. But from another point of view the great variability of the apple seedlings is a most valuable feature. It has made possible more rapid progress than could otherwise have been made in developing varieties especially well adapted to succeed in the new world. Large numbers of European apples have been tried in America, but the great majority have failed to maintain themselves alongside of American varieties, and soon have been discarded from American orchards and nurseries. But among the innumerable seedlings of infinite variety which have been grown on this continent during the last three hundred years certain ones have been found from time to time that succeed better in this country than those kinds do which have been brought in from Europe. So also in the region west of the Great Lakes the varieties which are succeeding best are selections from seedlings which have been originated in that region. This is in accordance with what appears to be a general rule, that the varieties originating in any section, probably because they have been selected on account of their capacity to fit the conditions, gradually supersede those brought in from outside. This holds true with regard to different sections of this country, and, as we shall see later, even of different regions within New York state.

The fruit from the seedling trees would now be called "natural" or "seedling" fruit in distinction from grafted fruit; in the early days, however, and even within the last half century, the fruit of these seedling apples was also called "common" fruit, a designation which might have arisen because of the abundance of such trees at that time. Such apples were then used chiefly for feeding to stock and for cider-making, being on that account often called cider apples. The surplus, if there were any, was usually allowed to rot because there was no profitable way of disposing of it.

FIG. 2a. THE OLD TREE STANDS AS A REMINDER OF THE DAYS OF THE STAGE-COACH AND THE PARING-BEE.

In many parts of New York, especially in the eastern two-thirds of the state, there are still seen portions of the primitive seedling orchards varying in age from fifty to one hundred years, or possibly more. The old trees, having outlived their companions, stand as silent reminders of the days of the stage-coach, the hand-loom, the spinning-wheel, and the paring-bee, and of the time when the farmer generally considered his winter supplies incomplete unless there were several barrels of cider stored in the cellar.

Mixed Orchards. It is pretty certain that grafted fruit was known in the earliest orchards to a limited extent only. In an appendix to Cobbett's American edition of *Forsyth's Fruit Trees,* published in Albany, 1803, there is a communication from a member of the State Agricultural Society, Peter W. Yates, in which he remarks concerning the practice of grafting and budding (inoculating) in America:

"The practice of grafting and inoculating in America is but of modern date. It was introduced by Mr. Prince, a native of New York, who erected a nursery in its neighborhood about forty years ago. But since the late American revolution others have been instituted in this and some other parts of the United States. Mr. Livingston has lately established one, not far from the city of New York, which can vie with some of the most celebrated ones in Europe. May he, and others who have undertaken that useful branch of business, meet with encouragement and success."

Although his idea that grafting and budding were introduced in America by Mr. Prince is based upon a misapprehension of the facts, Mr. Yates' statements are of interest because they tend to show that prior to the Revolutionary war the planting of orchards with grafted trees from the nursery was not common in the vicinity of Albany, one of the oldest settlements in the state. But there is reliable evidence that grafting was practiced to some extent by American colonists long before the establishment of the Prince nurseries at Flushing, Long Island. Taylor[1] says: "Certain it is that in 1647 the apple is recorded as grafted upon wild stocks in Virginia; while in 1686 William Fitzhugh, in describing his own plantation, mentions 'a large orchard of about 2,500 apple trees, most grafted, well fenced with a locust fence.' By the close of the seventeenth century there were few plantations in Virginia without orchards of apple, peach, pear, plum, apricot and quince. * * * Frequent importations of seeds, scions and grafted trees, together with propagation of those already noticed, both by seeds and grafts, brought the orchards of New England up to such point that Dudley, in 1726, stated in a paper in the Philosophical Transactions, 'our

[1] U. S. Dept. Ag. Yearbook, 1897:308.

apples are without doubt as good as those of England, and much fairer to look to, and so are the pears, but we have not got all the sorts. * * * Our people of late years have run so much upon orchards that in a village near Boston, consisting of about forty families, they made near ten thousand barrels (of cider).'

"Perhaps the earliest recorded grafted tree brought from Europe (that of Governor Endicott is stated to have been a seedling) was the Summer Bonchretien, planted by Governor Stuyvesant, in 1647, in New Amsterdam. It is said to have been brought from Holland, and its trunk remained standing on the corner of Third avenue and Thirteenth street, New York city, until 1866, when it was broken down by a dray. Many of the earliest introductions of named varieties of the pear, including White Doyenne, St. Germain, Brown Beurre, Virgouleuse, etc., were made by the French Huguenots, who settled about Boston and New York shortly after the revocation of the Edict of Nantes in 1685."

It was at Flushing, Long Island, in one of these Huguenot settlements, that the Prince nurseries above referred to were established, about 1730. Near here the famous Newtown Pippin originated.

While grafted fruit was certainly known in some orchards of the early settlers and sometimes an entire orchard was planted with grafted nursery trees, yet, taking the state as a whole, in the earlier days more often the orchards were of seedling trees, with only a portion of them top-worked to improved kinds, and so the ordinary farm orchard was made up partly of "common" or of "cider" apples and partly of grafted fruit. A great diversity of varieties of grafted fruit was usually included in this class of orchards, because the object was to furnish the home with fruit from the first of the season through the autumn, winter and the spring, and even till early summer. Transportation facilities being crude, there was little encouragement for shipping apples to distant markets. When the farmer went to town he would often take with him a few bushels of apples, to offer in trade for articles which he wished to purchase. The other ways of disposing of surplus apples were in the manufacture of cider, boiled cider, and vinegar, or in drying the fruit. For the latter operation the kitchen stove was

usually surrounded with festoons of quartered fruit which had been patiently strung on tow strings, or the prepared fruit was spread on racks above or on papers beneath the stove.

Commercial Orchards. The development of domestic and foreign commerce in apples and apple products, such as dried apples, cider, apple brandy and vinegar, naturally first assumed importance in New York in the vicinity of New York city because this was the metropolis and a seaport. Speaking of the beginning of the foreign trade of this country in fruits Taylor remarks:[1] "Trade in this fruit with the West Indies probably developed early in the eighteenth century, though we have no record of shipments till 1741, when it is stated apples were exported from New England to the West Indies in considerable abundance. No transatlantic shipment has been disclosed earlier than that of a package of Newtown Pippins of the crop of 1758 sent to Benjamin Franklin while in London. The sight and taste of these brought to John Bartram, of Philadelphia, an order for grafts of the variety from Franklin's friend Collinson, who said of the fruit he ate: 'What comes from you are delicious fruit—if our sun will ripen them to such perfection.' Subsequently a considerable trade must have resulted, for in 1773 it was stated by the younger Collinson, that while the English apple crop had failed that year, American apples had been found an admirable substitute, some of the merchants having imported great quantities of them. * * * Statistics on the subject are lacking until 1821, when the total export of fruit included in the treasury statement consisted of 68,443 bushels of apples, valued at $39,966."

It was not till after the first quarter of the nineteenth century had passed that commercial apple culture began to be developed in New York to any considerable extent above the southern part of the Hudson valley.

According to Mr. W. D. Barns of Middlehope, the planting of commercial apple orchards did not receive much attention in Ulster county till 1820 to 1825, although Robert Pell of Esopus had about 20 acres of bearing Newtown Pippin trees from which he exported fruit as early as from 1825 to 1830. Along the Hudson where the fruit could be easily transported to New York city by boat the trade included a large number of summer and fall apples as well as winter varieties. They were shipped,

[1] l. c., 311.

says Mr. Barns, in straw-head barrels. Some were contracted for by dealers in New York and some were sold by the captain of the steamboat that carried them to the city. The prices were $1 to $1.50 per barrel, barrel returned. Among the favorite early kinds were Summer Pippin (also called Sour Bough, Champlain and Nyack Pippin), Spice Sweet and Jersey Sweet.

Mr. P. C. Reynolds of Rochester removed in 1836 from the northeast part of Dutchess county to northern Ontario county near Palmyra. He states that in 1830 on their Dutchess county farm were two orchards. The older was planted about 1775 and contained nothing but "natural" or seedling trees. In the younger orchard about 5 per cent were grafted trees. Among the seedlings were some excellent apples. The grafted varieties were Yellow Harvest, Bough Sweet, Fall Pippin, Westfield *Seek-No-Further,* Black Gilliflower, Rhode Island Greening and Esopus Spitzenburg. The Baldwin was not known there. That portion of the fruit not used by the family was either fed to farm animals or made into cider. There were some large orchards in the neighborhood inside of which no animals were permitted. The fruit of these trees was used for making cider brandy, otherwise called "apple-jack." In that form it became an article of commerce.

This is an interesting account and typical of the orchard conditions in that part of the state in the first quarter of the last century. The view which Mr. Reynolds gives of apple orcharding in northern Ontario county in 1836 is equally interesting because it is typical of the apple orcharding of that time in what is now an important apple-growing region of New York.

He says their farm in Ontario county in 1836 had two orchards with about 10 per cent of the trees bearing grafted fruit. A few more varieties were grafted in but no Baldwins. No apples were sold from these orchards till 1843 when some commission men from Palmyra bought the grafted fruit for a New York firm paying about 75 cents per barrel for the fruit, finding the barrels. The fruit was shipped by the Erie Canal. In 1848 he began to graft the seedling trees in one orchard to varieties that were being recommended by Barry, Thomas and Downing and included Northern Spy, Baldwin, Detroit Red, Gravenstein, Porter, Peck Pleasant and a number of other sorts.

Development of Nurseries. Concerning the Prince nursery above mentioned, L. B. Prince says:[1]

"The nursery, which was perhaps the first large commercial one in America, was established about 1730 by Robert Prince. The Huguenots who settled at New Rochelle and on the north shore of Long Island brought with them a variety of French fruits, and the interest thus created in horticulture resulted in the establishment of this first nursery. For a number of years attention was confined chiefly to the fruit trees with which to stock the new country, and it was only when more settled con-

[1]Cyc. Am. Hort., Bailey, III: 1435.

ditions came that the culture of ornamental trees and shrubs was introduced. * * * The catalogues from 1815 to 1850 ranked among the standard horticultural publications of the country. * * * The catalogue of 1845 which enumerates only the best varieties, contains 350 varieties of apples."

At about the middle of the last century the nursery trade began to be more active. Instead of planting seedling orchards, it became a common practice to plant orchards with grafted trees from the nurseries. Large nurseries became more numerous, especially in the interior of the state, where Rochester, Geneva, Dansville and some other places became quite important centers of the nursery trade.

Development of Commercial Orchards. As transportation facilities gradually improved by the opening of canals and railways the farmers in many interior localities found that they could send their fruit to other than local markets and receive profitable returns. Accordingly commercial orcharding began to attract attention, especially in regions which were found to be naturally favorable to the production of good apples. From 1850 to 1860 the number of commercial orchards which were planted increased rapidly, particularly in Western New York, and continued to increase thereafter till commercial apple orcharding assumed the important place which it now holds in the horticultural interests of the state.

With the development of the commercial apple interests the losses from the depredations of the codlin moth and other insects, also from the apple scab and other fungous diseases, became relatively more important. Commonly the causes of the losses which were sustained were not very well understood, and in those cases that were understood there appeared no practical remedy. Because of these and other difficulties which faced them some orchardists eventually became so discouraged at the outlook that in the decade from 1880 to 1890 they began to cut down their commercial apple orchards. The practical use in the apple orchard of paris green and other arsenical poisons against the codlin moth, the canker worm and other leaf-eating insects originated for the most part in Western New York in the decade from 1870 to 1880.[1] The use of fungicidal

[1] Lodeman, Spraying of Plants: 61-64.
Hooker, C. M. Spraying Apple Orchards. Proc. 49 An. Meet. W. N. Y. Hort. Socy., Rochester, 1904: 131.

sprays was introduced in the decade from 1885 to 1895. The demonstration that by combined treatment with fungicides and insecticides some of the most destructive enemies of the apple might be profitably kept under control put the business of growing apples upon a more stable basis than ever before. In the decade from 1890 to 1900 notable improvements in the methods of orchard management in matters of tillage and cover crops came into vogue among progressive commercial orchardists. During the same period the facilities for holding apples both in common storage and in cold storage were greatly increased.[1] The export trade developed more extensively, giving steadier markets for the better grades of fresh fruit and also of evaporated apples,[2] and the business of canning apples assumed considerable importance.

[1] Powell in the Yearbook of U. S. Dept. of Agric. 1903: 228 gives statistics furnished by the International Apple Shippers' Association showing the number of barrels held in cold storage in the United States about December 1 of each year since 1898:

Apples in storage about December 1 of each year from 1898 to 1903.

	Barrels.		Barrels.
1898	800,000	1901	1,771,200
1899	1,518,750	1902	2,978,050
1900	1,226,900	1903	2,348,540

[2] The annual export of apples and dried apples from the United States for the years 1891 to 1903 inclusive is shown in the following table:

	Apples.		Dried Apples.	
Year.	Barrels.	Value.	Pounds.	Value.
1891	135,207	$476,897	6,973,168	$409,605
1892	938,743	2,407,956	26,042,063	1,288,102
1893	408,014	1,097,967	7,966,819	482,085
1894	78,580	242,617	2,846,645	168,054
1895	818,711	1,954,318	7,085,946	461,214
1896	360,002	930,289	26,691,963	1,340,507
1897	1,503,981	2,371,143	30,775,401	1,340,159
1898	605,390	1,684,717	31,031,254	1,897,725
1899	380,022	1,210,459	19,305,739	1,245,733
1900	526,636	1,444,655	34,964,010	2,247,851
1901	883,673	2,058,964	28,309,023	1,510,581
1902	459,719	1,628,886	15,664,468	1,190,593
1903	1,656,129	4,381,801	39,646,297	2,378,635

In that section of the Lake Ontario apple belt which is included in Wayne county probably a larger proportion of the apple crop has been made into dried apples than in any other section of the state. Wayne county contains 9 townships. Its total area is 624 square miles. On some farms the entire product of the orchard is put through the evaporator, none of the fruit being sold green. In one township, Sodus, there were in 1896 about 400 evaporators. In 1896 Wayne county marketed about 5,000,000 bushels of green apples. In that year about 1500 carloads of evaporated apples were shipped out of the county, representing about 5,250,000 bushels of green apples. Mr. E. S. Johnson of Wolcott who supplied the above information also stated that Wolcott for the decade ending in 1896 received an average of $250,000 per annum for its output of evaporated apples. This fruit came from within a radius of 6 to 10 miles of the railroad station. The average price to growers for the same period was estimated at 6½ cents to 7 cents per pound. The prices were sometimes as low as from 3 to 3½ cents and sometimes reached as high as 12 cents to 13 cents.

On the whole the industry of growing apples rests now on a more stable and satisfactory basis than at any previous period in its history.

Lists 1845–1903. The 1845 catalogue of the Prince nursery, as noted above, which claimed to enumerate only the best varieties, contains 350 varieties of the apple. At that time the Baldwin was but little known in New York state, although in the vicinity of Boston it was already highly esteemed as a market apple.[1] In 1845 A. J. Downing made the first attempt to list all of the varieties of apples known in cultivation in America in his work entitled "The Fruits and Fruit-trees of America." This was revised the second time by his brother Charles Downing in 1869. Bailey finds that in these two lists there are 1,856 varieties named, of which the origin of 172 is not known, 585 are of foreign origin, and 1,099 are American varieties.[2]

Taylor reports[3] that the 1852 list of the American Pomological Society consists of 32 varieties, all but one of which, White Seek-No-Further, are still propagated by nurserymen. The list is here given.

"FRUITS WORTHY OF GENERAL CULTIVATION": American Summer Pearmain (Summer Pearmain), Baldwin, Bullock's Pippin, Danvers Winter Sweet, Early Harvest, Early Strawberry, Fall Pippin, Fameuse, Gravenstein, Hubbardston Nonsuch, Large Yellow Bough (Sweet Bough), Lady Apple, Porter, Red Astrachan, Rhode Island Greening, Roxbury Russet, Summer Rose, Swaar, Vandervere (Newtown Spitzenburg), White Seek-No-Further, Wine Apple or Hays, Winesap—(twenty-two varieties). "FOR PARTICULAR LOCALITIES": Canada Red, Esopus Spitzenburg, Newtown Pippin, Northern Spy, Yellow Belle Fleur—(five varieties). "NEW VARIETIES WHICH PROMISE WELL": Autumn Bough, Hawley, Melon, Mother, Northern Spy (repeated), Smoke-house—(six varieties). Total 32 varieties.

Additions to this list made from 1852 to 1891 brought the number of names up to 435 of which "22 were synonyms of others so that but 413 presumably distinct varieties" had then been listed. Many of these had been rejected so that the list of 1891 contained "339 names, of which at least two are recognized synonyms."

This Society's list for 1901 consists of 296 names.

In 1883 Barry made a descriptive list,[4] the main object of which was "to bring to the notice of cultivators the *best varieties*, those which ample experience has proved to be *really valuable*, or which upon a partial trial give strong indications of becoming so." The list includes 29 summer apples, 32 fall apples, 102 winter apples, and 21 crabapples.

[1] Thacher Amer. Orch., Boston, 1822: 121.
Kenrick New Amer. Orch., Boston, 1832: 41.
Manning, Book of Fruits, Salem, 1838: 59.
[2] An. Hort., 1892: 230.
[3] Am. Pom. Soc., 1895: 192.
[4] Barry's Fruit Garden: 331-361.

The first edition of Thomas' Fruit Culturist was written in 1844, and subsequently much enlarged through several revised editions.[1] The lists of apples published in the twenty-first edition, 1903, include 954 varieties.

The number of named varieties of the apple now runs into the thousands. Gregory[2] states that about 1,200 varieties of apples were planted in an orchard of the University of Illinois in 1869. Bailey[3] asserts that the varieties of apple trees on sale in the United States in any one year are not far from 1000 kinds. His inventory of the apples sold by nurserymen in 1892 includes 878 entries.[4]

The Old-time Grafted Fruit. As has already been noticed, some of the European settlers brought with them, or afterwards imported, scions or trees of the apples cultivated in Europe. A few nurseries were established at an early day in which these European kinds were propagated. Gradually American varieties found their way into grafted orchards and into nurseries and gained the preeminence which as a class they continue to hold. Among the varieties originating on Long Island or in the Hudson valley, or brought into the state from New England or New Jersey, which were being grafted into the farm orchards in the older settled parts of the state a century or more ago were Green Newtown, Yellow Newtown (the two being often referred to indiscriminately as the Newtown Pippin), Swaar, Esopus Spitzenburg, Fall Pippin, Bough Sweet (also called Large Yellow Bough), Yellow Bellflower, Westfield Seek-No-Further, Rhode Island Greening, Tolman Sweet, Pumpkin Sweet (often called Pound Sweet), and Roxbury Russet. Besides some of these, the Fameuse or Snow was also grown in the Champlain and St. Lawrence valleys, having been introduced from Canada.

Warder[5] states that grafts taken from the orchard of Israel Putnam, of wolf-killing memory, in Pomfret, Conn., were set in an apple nursery at Marietta, Ohio, by W. Rufus Putnam in 1796, and most of the early orchards of that region were planted from this nursery. He cites the following authentic list of the varieties propagated as given in the *Ohio Cultivator*, Aug. 1, 1846:

1. Putnam Russet (Roxbury).
2. Seek-No-Further (Westfield).
3. Early Chandler.
4. Gilliflower.
5. Pound Royal (Lowell).
6. Natural (a seedling).
7. Rhode Island Greening.
8. Yellow Greening.
9. Golden Pippin.
10. Long Island Pippin.
11. Tallman Sweeting.
12. Striped Sweeting.
13. Honey Greening.
14. Kent Pippin.
15. Cooper.
16. Striped Gilliflower.
17. Black Gilliflower.
18. Prolific Beauty.
19. Queening (Summer Queen?).
20. English Pearmain.
21. Green Pippin.
22. Spitzenburg (Esopus?).

In 1806 Bernard M'Mahon published at Philadelphia in his *American Gardener's Calendar* a list of apples recommended for planting which, in addition to some of the varieties named above, includes Early Harvest, Early Red Margaret, Vandevere, Newark Pippin, Priestly, Holland Pippin

[1] Preface to Nineteenth Edition.
[2] Rep. Univ. Ill., 1870: 44.
[3] Cyc. Am. Hort., I: 78.
[4] An. Hort., 1892: 253.
[5] Am. Pom. Apples: 25.

and Quince. Bailey has republished the complete list,[1] thus making it more widely accessible, together with the list of one hundred selected kinds published by William Coxe in 1817 in his work on *Fruit Trees*, the two lists of the Downings, 1845 and 1869, and a survey by himself of the contemporary varieties in 1892.

Coxe states[2] that his list includes "a selection of one hundred kinds of the most estimable apples cultivated in our country" with "a corresponding engraving of each kind." Besides some of the kinds mentioned above, Coxe describes among others the Maiden Blush, Siberian Crab, Domine, Rambo, Pomme d'Api or Lady Apple, Doctor, Long Island Russet, Ribston Pippin, Newtown Spitzenburg, Roman Stem, Pennock, Winesap and Gilpin.

Varieties now in the Lead. In 1896 the writer, assisted by Prof. C. P. Close, made an inquiry as to what varieties were then grown most extensively throughout the state and their relative hardiness.[3] During the present year, 1904, many inquiries have been made also among the fruit growers of the state concerning the varieties of apples that are being grown, as to their relative importance and characteristics. From these and other data it appears that Baldwin ranks preeminently above any other kind of apple in importance in the commercial orchards of the state. Probably more Baldwin apples are put upon the market than all other kinds in the state put together. Rhode Island Greening ranks next in importance. It is doubtless speaking within bounds to say that these two varieties supply at least two-thirds of the apples grown for market in New York. Next in general importance comes Northern Spy. The relative rank of other varieties is not so readily determined, but in the following list those of more general importance precede those of less importance, although it may be not in exact order. Among other important kinds, besides the three just named, are Tompkins King, Roxbury, Golden Russet, Hubbardston, Esopus Spitzenburg, Black Gilliflower, Ben Davis, Tolman Sweet, Twenty Ounce, Pumpkin Sweet, Swaar, Westfield Seek-No-Further, Fameuse, Fall Pippin, Yellow Bellflower, Yellow Newtown, Green Newtown, Jonathan, Red Astrachan, Oldenburg, Maiden Blush, Wealthy, McIntosh, Gravenstein, Alexander, Early Harvest, Yellow Transparent, St. Lawrence and Blue Pearmain.

[1] Annals of Hort. 1892: 209.
[2] Coxe on Fruit Trees: 100. 1817.
[3] Ann. Rep. Geneva Exp. Sta. 1896: 408-418.

THE ADAPTATION OF VARIETIES TO PARTICULAR REGIONS.

It is worthy of notice that the apples in the above list which are of dominant importance in the present day commercial orchards of New York are of New York and New England origin. Baldwin, Roxbury and Hubbardston come from Massachusetts; Rhode Island Greening and Tolman Sweet from Rhode Island; Twenty Ounce, Pumpkin Sweet and Westfield Seek-No-Further are from Connecticut. Northern Spy originated in Ontario county, New York, from seed brought by settlers from Connecticut. Fall Pippin is probably from Eastern New York. Tompkins King, though it is said to have originated in New Jersey, was first brought to notice in Central New York. Esopus Spitzenburg, Jonathan and Swaar originated in the Hudson valley; Green Newtown Pippin and Yellow Newtown Pippin on Long Island; Early Harvest in Central New York; Yellow Bellflower and Maiden Blush in New Jersey; Fameuse, McIntosh and St. Lawrence in Canada; Red Astrachan, Alexander, Oldenburg and Gravenstein in Russia or Germany; Blue Pearmain, Black Gilliflower and Golden Russet are of uncertain origin.

Only one of the list, the Ben Davis, comes from south of Mason and Dixon's line, and this one succeeds better in the South and Southwest than it does in New York. While the Newtown Pippin, under the name of Albemarle Pippin, has become a very important commercial variety in some portions of the South, yet, a case like this is rather exceptional. As a rule northern varieties have not succeeded well in the South or Southwest, nor do southern varieties appear prominently among the commercial varieties of the northern states or Canada.

York Imperial, which is an important commercial apple in southern orchards from Virginia westward to Arkansas, does not develop properly in either size or quality even in the best apple districts of Central and Western New York. It does better in Southeastern New York but is not at all adapted to the Lake Champlain region nor to the St. Lawrence valley. Other kinds, too, which are commonly cultivated in the south and southwest as, for example, Buckingham, Grimes, Huntsman, Kinnard, Kittageskee, Lankford, Yopp's Favorite, Missouri Pippin, Nickajack, Ralls Genet, Willow Twig and even varieties which have gained prominence in New Jersey, Pennsylvania and other regions of that latitude as, for example, Fallawater, Lawver, Minkler, Rambo, Roman Stem, Smith Cider, Vandevere and York Imperial, have none of them become leading kinds in New York. The Fameuse and St. Lawrence which have

been introduced from Canada grow to perfection along Lake Champlain and the St. Lawrence but do not succeed so well in either the central or the southern parts of the state. Blue Pearmain, Bethel, Jewett Red and other kinds which succeed well in Northern New England and in northern counties of New York do not usually develop as good quality nor as high color when grown in the central and southern parts of the state.

This general law as to the adaptability of varieties to regions having about the same latitude as that in which they have originated is verified in the experience of apple growers in other portions of the continent. In the fruit districts of Washington, for example, where the length of the growing season more nearly approximates that of New York and New England the apples which are gaining prominence in the commercial orchards, barring local seedlings, are Baldwin, Rhode Island Greening, Esopus Spitzenburg, Yellow Bellflower and other kinds which are taken from the lists of the New York and New England apples. Moreover in the upland orchards of that state York Imperial cannot be brought up to its best quality, while in the valleys good York Imperials are grown, as well as other kinds which require for their proper development a climate milder and a season longer than that of Central New York. Wealthy in Southern New York becomes a September apple but at Ottawa, Canada, it may often keep well into the winter. The Baldwin, which in New York is a standard winter variety, becomes a fall apple in Virginia and Arkansas. It thus appears that each variety has its own peculiar requirements as to length of season and amount of heat needed to bring it to its best development. Those varieties which, like Ben Davis, Grimes Golden and York Imperial require a warmer and longer season for their proper development than do such apples as Baldwin, Rhode Island Greening and Tompkins King, can never become standard sorts in Central and Western New York, by reason of climatic limitations.

But the adaptability of a variety to a particular region is not altogether a matter of latitude, or length of season, nor prevailing temperature during the growing season. The general character of the soil, the prevailing climatic conditions during the blooming season, and other conditions peculiar to the local environment also enter into the question. Probably there is no region of New York where better Esopus Spitzenburgs are grown than in the Schoharie valley; or better Newtown Pippins than in certain locations on the north shore of Long Island and in the Hudson valley; or better Fameuse than along the St. Lawrence river and Lake Champlain, yet there are other locations having corresponding latitude and altitude where these kinds do not succeed as well as they do in the regions named. Just what are the peculiar local conditions favorable or unfavorable to a particular variety cannot all be definitely stated, but it is beyond question that some localities do afford peculiar advantages for certain varieties and also that some other localities are not particularly favorable or are even unfavorable to these varieties, aside from the factors of the length and warmth of the season. Since these peculiar favorable or unfavorable conditions are not all definitely known it is unwise to plant any variety extensively till it has been first tested and proved satisfactory either in that region or in an apparently similar region.

WHAT IS A VARIETY?

It will lead to a clearer understanding of the question as to what a horticultural variety is, if we consider how such varieties originate and how they are perpetuated. With respect to the manner of their origination horticultural varieties fall into two general classes: (a) those which arise by *sexual reproduction*, that is to say, from seed; (b) those which arise by *asexual reproduction*, that is to say, from some vegetative portion of the parent plant.

The ways of perpetuating varieties likewise fall into two general divisions:

(a) *Sexual propagation*, which is propagation by seed.

(b) *Asexual propagation*, which is propagation by dividing the plant, as by taking from it cuttings, buds, scions, etc.

Some plants which have originated from seed are propagated asexually and vice versa some which have originated asexually are propagated from seed. Some varieties may be propagated either sexually or asexually as suits the convenience.

REPRODUCTION BY SEED.

The normal blossom of the apple species is perfect. In it both sexes are represented. In the case of a seed developed from a self-fertilized blossom the seed-bearing parent, which is the mother, is also at the same time the male parent. But when the apple seed arises from a cross-fertilized blossom the seed-bearing parent represents the female line of ancestry only, while the male line is represented by that apple tree which produced the pollen by which the cross-fertilization was effected. Under natural conditions cross-fertilization is a common occurrence among apple blossoms. Multitudes of insect visitors to the flowers carry the pollen from one flower to another. Accordingly, if one should plant the seeds of a particular variety, as Wagener for example, without having protected the Wagener blossoms from the visits of insects, he would be uncertain whether or not the seedling thus produced were a pure seedling of Wagener. If the blossom from which it developed happened to be cross-fertilized by means of pollen from another variety then the seedling would be a cross between the Wagener and that variety which bore the pollen. Since under natural conditions intercrossing occurs abundantly among apple varieties it is not to be wondered at that our common apples are mongrels and almost never reproduce the varieties true from seed. But among a few races, or groups, of apples there is a very marked tendency to reproduce the variety somewhat closely from seed as in the Aport group which includes Alexander and Wolf River and in the Fameuse group which includes McIntosh, Louise and many

local seedlings of the Snow class, such as are particularly abundant along the St. Lawrence valley.

Nearly all of the cultivated varieties of apples have arisen from seed of unknown parentage. In a few cases the seed-bearing parent of a variety is known or is probably apparent from the evident similarity of the seedling to its supposed parent. Thus Fameuse is credited with being the parent of Louise which resembles it in many ways, and Ben Davis is thought to be the parent of Gano. In very rare instances both parents of a variety are on record. Thus Ontario is a cross of Northern Spy and Wagener.

HYBRIDS.

Seed Hybrids. Those varieties which originate from the cross-fertilization of distinct varieties or races may be called hybrids or more specifically *seed hybrids* to distinguish them from the graft hybrids noticed below. Thus have originated very many of the cultivated varieties of garden vegetables. When the new variety that has originated from seed is a kind of plant that is propagated by *asexual* methods such as budding, grafting and layering, it is an easy matter to perpetuate it by working it upon some other stock, just as Baldwin and other apples, for example, are propagated in nurseries by either budding or grafting them upon seedling stocks, or in the orchard by top-working them upon the orchard trees. But if the new cross or hybrid is a kind of plant that commonly is propagated by seed only, as most garden vegetables are, then it is necessary to "fix" the variety before it may safely be disseminated as a new sort. With the first attempt to propagate a new variety from seed there are usually found among the plants some which are more or less unlike the first, or original, seedling. These must be cast out if the new variety is ever to become so fixed that it will come true from seed. The process of casting out such plants is well known among seedsmen. By them it is called "rogueing." The "rogueing" must be continued faithfully, generation after generation, till the variety appears to be sufficiently fixed to permit of its being safely disseminated. It may be necessary to continue the "rogueing" indefinitely in order to hold the variety up to its typical standard.

Graft Hybrids. Hybrids may originate asexually, as when the grafting or budding of one sort upon another produces a new variety unlike either of the original ones represented in the union. A variety thus originated is called a *graft hybrid*. Graft hybrids are exceedingly rare but well authenticated cases are on record.[1]

SPORTS.

Occasionally new varieties or new strains of a variety originate as sports from the parent variety. Sports are sometimes called "freaks." They may be classed according to their origin into *bud sports* and *seed sports*.

Seed Sports. Among varieties that are propagated by seed there is sometimes found a decidedly peculiar plant, unlike the typical plants of the variety, which may prove to be a true seed sport and be capable of

[1] Daniel, L., Compt. Rend., Acad. Sci., Paris, 118: 992-955. 1894. Congres. Lyons Soc. Reg. Vit., 11: 262-365. 1902.

reproducing itself by seed. Thus dwarf lima beans have originated from pole lima beans, and dwarf sweet peas from tall-growing varieties. Various other instances of this kind might be cited. If it should seem desirable to perpetuate such a sport by seed it is quite probable that it would be necessary to fix the type before introducing it as a new variety.

Bud Sports. Bud sports are well known. They correspond to seed sports in that they appear suddenly. They usually show permanent characters when propagated, entitling the sport to be called a new variety. Moreover, these characters may be transmitted, to a greater or less extent, through the seed produced by such a sport. Numerous instances in which varieties have originated as bud sports are found among ornamental plants and they are not unknown among orchard fruits.

SELECTED STRAINS.

In the case of a sport a variation from the ordinary type arises suddenly. In other cases as great variations have been developed gradually by selecting individuals for breeding purposes which showed a tendency to vary in some particular way which it was desirable to perpetuate and intensify. Selected strains may be developed either sexually or asexually. Many well-known strains of garden vegetables have been originated by gradual selection under propagation by seed. So also under asexual propagation distinct strains have in some cases originated through a gradual process of selection of the propagating wood, or whatever other material is used in propagating the variety. This latter process corresponds to the development of strains by seed selection. By it varieties of the pear which in the original seedling tree were armed with sharp thorny spurs have been changed so that it may be truly said that the thorns have been bred away. In a like manner thorns have been bred away from certain cultivated varieties of the orange. Galloway,[1] who has given much attention to the growing of violets, states that "left to itself the tendency of the violet is to retrograde. By proper selection and right cultural methods the yield may be raised from fifty flowers to one hundred flowers per season in three years."

From all that has been said it appears that new varieties may be produced sexually in seed hybrids, asexually in graft hybrids; sexually in seed sports, asexually in bud sports; sexually in selected seed strains, and asexually in selected bud strains.

VARIATIONS DUE TO ENVIRONMENT.

It is important to discriminate between those variations that are inherent in the plant and capable of being propagated, as in those cases which have been just considered, and variations which are due to the peculiar influences of local environment and which are not transmitted under propagation.

Many of the differences that different orchard trees show in habits of growth and productiveness; in the size, color and quality of the fruit produced; in resistance to disease, and in other ways, may be satisfactorily accounted for on the ground of differences of environment. For

[1] Violet Culture: 109-116.

example, certain apples are known to develop peculiarly different characters when grown in different regions, as has already been noticed. This occurs regardless of where the plants of the particular variety in question were obtained. The fruit of Yellow Bellflower as grown in Washington is more elongated and more angular than that from New York; Grimes grown in the Missouri valley is a larger, better colored and better flavored fruit than Grimes grown in New York; Fameuse develops deeper and more brilliant red color in the valley of the St. Lawrence than it does in the valley of the Genesee; Roxbury is more russeted when grown in Southeastern Ohio than when grown in New England.[1] These differences hold true with so many individual trees and in so many different orchards in the regions named that they are not satisfactorily accounted for on the assumption that they are due to variations in the buds or scions from which the stock was propagated. They must be attributed to peculiar local differences in environment. There are many other differences among orchard varieties in habit of tree, color of fruit and in other particulars, which are known to be due to differences in environment, because they are not transmitted by propagation.

VARIETIES ARE PLASTIC YET DISTINCT.

In view of what has been said above as to the peculiar influence of environment upon both tree and fruit it is clear that a variety must not be regarded as unchangeable. It is not always and everywhere the same. It is plastic. Some are more plastic than others. On the other hand a variety must hold certain peculiar distinguishing characteristics otherwise it is not entitled to be called a variety. Under propagation it must transmit its individuality to such an extent that the different plants thus produced may all bear the same name without confusion.

APPLE VARIETIES GROUPED.

The named varieties of apples together with the unnamed seedlings, as has been already noticed, exhibit infinite variations among themselves in the form, size, color, flavor and season of the fruit, in the characters of foliage, bark and buds, and in the habit of growth of the tree. In fact they vary so greatly that they almost defy any attempt to classify them into groups. But when large numbers of varieties are taken into consideration with the idea of studying their resemblances it is sometimes found that a few more or less definite groups may be formed in which the

[1] Warder Am. Pom.: 492.

members of each group are on the whole more like each other than they are like the varieties outside of that group.[1]

For example, Baldwin is more like Esopus Spitzenburg than it is like either Rhode Island Greening or Fall Pippin or Ben Davis or Winesap. In fact Baldwin and Esopus Spitzenburg might be taken for the nucleus of a group of apples characterized by certain similarities of the fruits in their form; in the color, dots and other markings, texture and aroma of their skin; also in the flesh as to its texture, flavor, color and quality. In this group would be included Jonathan, Mother, Red Canada, Esopus Spitzenburg, Baldwin, Tufts, Olympia, Arctic and some others. These varieties certainly show decided differences when compared with each other but when contrasted with other groups it is seen that after all they exhibit general resemblances among themselves. Since the Baldwin is the best known of the varieties named in this group and is intermediate in character between the other members it may well be taken as the type and its name be given to the group.

In like manner other groups might be formed. In many cases there is doubt as to what varieties should be grouped together but in other cases the indications are clear and convincing. A few groups are presented below by way of illustration of this idea. These groups are given tentatively because they are evidently incomplete and, moreover, further study would probably lead to modifications of them.

Fall Pippin group.
Fall Pippin,
Holland Pippin (of early autumn),
Lowell,
York Pippin,
French Pippin,
Hawley.

Northern Spy group.
Northern Spy,
Wagener,
Melon,
Ontario.

Rhode Island Greening group.
Section A. Holland Pippin (winter),
Bottle Greening,
Northwestern Greening,
Rhode Island Greening.

Section B. Green Newtown,
Yellow Newtown,
Occident,
Newman,
White Pippin,
Peck Pleasant.

Blue Pearmain group.
Section A. Blue Pearmain,
Oel Austin,
Bethel,
Scarlet Beauty,
Stone.

Section B. Mabie Sweet,
Monroe Sweet,
Gideon Sweet,
Victoria Sweet.

Winesap group.
Winesap,
Arkansas Black,
Arkansas (Mammoth Blacktwig),
Paragon.

Ralls Genet group.
Ralls,
Salome,
Ingram.

[1] Cf. Hansen, Am. Hort. Man., II: 26.

Fameuse group.[1]
Fameuse (Snow),
Canada Baldwin,
Louise, *Princess*,
McIntosh,
Scarlet Pippin,
Shiawassee.

Alexander or Aport group.
Alexander,
Wolf River,
Grand Duke Constantine,
Bismark,
Various other Russian kinds.

Wealthy group,
Wealthy,
Peter,
Also several Wealthy seedlings from Minnesota and adjoining states.

Duchess of Oldenburg group.
Oldenburg,
Late Duchess,
Gladstone,
Pewaukee,
Milwaukee,
Various other Russian kinds.

Groups of Russian Apples. During the last 75 years hundreds of varieties of apples commonly classed as Russian have been brought into the United States. These Russian types of apples have now become established over wide areas in this country. But little of value in the way of winter fruit has as yet been derived from them, but some of the summer and fall kinds are unquestionably desirable additions to the lists of hardy apples for America. As early as 1832 Kenrick, in a select list of foreign varieties which he considered worthy of trial in the United States, includes "two highly celebrated Russian apples," one the Duchess of Oldenburg, the other Emperor Alexander or Alexander or Aporta.[2]

In a list "deserving of trial in Nova Scotia and Canada" he also includes the Astrachan or White Astrachan, the Borovitsky (Oldenburg) and the Red Astrachan.[3] It appears that about two years after this Alexander, Tetofsky, Oldenburg and Red Astrachan were imported by the Massachusetts Horticultural Society from the London (England) Horticultural Society.[4] One of the best concise accounts of the introduction and present status of these Russian apples is that given by Professor Craig in the Cyclopedia of American Horticulture.[4] After observing that the U. S. Department of Agriculture imported about 300 varieties from Russia in 1870, he remarks that the Iowa Agricultural College made some importations between 1875 and 1880 and following the trip of Prof. J. L. Budd of that institution with Charles Gibb of Canada to Russia in 1882, this college made further large importations of Russian apples and other fruits. After calling attention to the fact that it is difficult to say which

[1] See Waugh, Bull. 83 Vt. Sta., 1900.
[2] New Amer. Orch.: 61.
[3] New Amer. Orch.: 87.
[4] Craig, J., in Cyc. Am. Hort., III: 1404.

are Russian and which German, Polish or Swedish apples,[1] Professor Craig discusses the characteristic types of these fruits. He recognizes the Red Astrachan as a type of a small group of Russian apples. Besides this and the Anis type which he supposes is derived from it, "having trees upright, spreading or vase-shaped; leaves medium, veins reddish;" he cites four other types.

1. Hibernal type: trees vigorous growers, with open spreading tops and very large leathery leaves.

2. Oldenburg type: moderate growers, with round-topped heads; leaves of medium size.

3. Longfield type: slow growers; branches horizontal or pendulous; leaves whitish and woolly underneath.

4. Transparent and Tetofsky type: trees pyramidal; bark yellow with numerous spurs; leaves large, light green.

[1] On the pomological use of the term "Russian apple," see also W. A. Taylor's views as published by Waugh, Vt. Expt. Sta. Bul. 61, 1897: 24.

DESCRIPTION OF VARIETIES.

This volume of the report on THE APPLES OF NEW YORK treats of varieties which are in season with Tompkins King and Hubbardston and all which ripen later. A subsequent volume is planned in which those varieties which come in season earlier than Tompkins King and Hubbardston are to be considered.

Those portions of the descriptive text which are supposed to be of most general or popular interest appear in long primer type, while that which is of less interest to the ordinary reader is given in brevier.

NAMES AND REFERENCES.

In the following descriptions, that name which the present writer accepts as the correct one is given first. In this matter the decision of the American Pomological Society and its rules of nomenclature are, with rare exceptions, accepted as authoritative.[1]

---

[1] The revised code of pomological nomenclature adopted by the American Pomological Society is here given in full. See Proc. Am. Pom. Soc., 1903: 40.

PRIORITY.

RULE 1.—No two varieties of the same kind of fruit shall bear the same name. The name first published for a variety shall be the accepted and recognized name, except in cases where it has been applied in violation of this code.

A.—The term "kind" as herein used shall be understood to apply to those general classes of fruits that are grouped together in common usage without regard to their exact botanical relationship; as, apple, cherry, grape, peach, plum, raspberry, etc.

B.—The paramount right of the originator, discoverer, or introducer of a new variety to name it, within the limitations of this code, is recognized and emphasized.

C.—Where a variety name through long usage has become thoroughly established in American pomological literature for two or more varieties, it should not be displaced or radically modified for either sort, except in cases where a well-known synonym can be advanced to the position of leading name. The several varieties bearing identical names should be distinguished by adding the name of the author who first described each sort, or by adding some other suitable distinguishing term that will insure their identity in catalogues or discussions.

D.—Existing American names of varieties which conflict with earlier published foreign names of the same, or other varieties, but which have become thoroughly established through long usage shall not be displaced.

FORM OF NAMES.

RULE 2.—The name of a variety of fruit shall consist of a single word.

A.—No variety shall be named unless distinctly superior to existing varieties in some important characteristic nor until it has been determined to perpetuate it by bud propagation.

B.—In selecting names for varieties the following points should be emphasized: distinctiveness, simplicity, ease of pronunciation and spelling, indication of origin or parentage.

C.—The spelling and pronunciation of a varietal name derived from a personal or geographical name should be governed by the rules that control the spelling and the pronunciation of the name from which it was derived.

D.—A variety imported from a foreign country should retain its foreign name subject

DESCRIPTIONS.

The present status of the variety, its general adaptability to different regions and its fitness for market or other uses are given briefly together with other observations of popular character. This is followed by *historical observations* and finally by the *technical descriptions* of the tree and fruit.

TECHNICAL DESCRIPTION. In the treatment of varieties which are given on the following pages the descriptions vary much as to their completeness. Sometimes a description has been made short because the variety is comparatively unimportant in New York; in other cases it is short because the present writer lacks the information necessary to make it more complete.

In a full technical description the tree, its twigs, bark, buds and leaves are first noticed as well as its degree of hardiness and productiveness, its adaptability to locations and the cultural methods suited to its requirements if these have not been given previously. The fruit, as developed under New York conditions, is then described in detail. The suitability of the fruit for home or market or for other special uses is also considered.

DESCRIPTIONS NOT EXACT. The reader should bear in mind that these descriptions cannot be made so as to fit exactly every specimen of the

---

only to such modification as is necessary to conform it to this code or to render it intelligible in English.

E.—The name of a person should not be applied to a variety during his life without his expressed consent. The name of a deceased horticulturist should not be so applied except through formal action by some competent horticultural body, preferably that with which he was most closely connected.

F.—The use of such general terms as seedling, hybrid, pippin, pearmain, beurre, rareripe, damson, etc., is not admissible.

G.—The use of a possessive noun as a name is not admissible.

H.—The use of a number either singly or attached to a word should be considered only as temporary expedient while the variety is undergoing preliminary test.

I.—In applying the various provisions of this rule to an existing varietal name that has through long usage become firmly imbedded in American pomological literature no change shall be made which shall involve loss of identity.

RULE 3.—In the full and formal citation of a variety name, the name of the author who first published it shall also be given.

PUBLICATION.

RULE 4.—Publication consists (1) in the distribution of a printed description of the variety named, giving the distinguishing characters of the fruit, tree, etc., or (2) in the publication of a new name for a variety that is properly described elsewhere; such publication to be made in any book, bulletin, report, trade catalogue, or periodical, providing the issue bears the date of its publication and is generally distributed among nurserymen, fruit growers and horticulturists; or (3) in certain cases the general recognition of a name for a propagated variety in a community for a number of years shall constitute publication of that name.

A.—In determining the name of a variety to which two or more names have been given in the same publication, that which stands first shall have precedence.

REVISION.

RULE 5.—No properly published variety name shall be changed for any reason except conflict with this code, nor shall another variety be substituted for that originally described thereunder.

variety which may be found. Different fruits of the same variety may vary considerably when grown under differing conditions. Some varieties exhibit more irregularities in this way than others do. For example, Northern Spy fruit grown on the topmost branches fully exposed to light and air may be finely colored and highly flavored while on the same tree overshadowed branches may bear fruit poorly colored and decidedly inferior in flavor and quality. Innumerable examples of this kind might be cited to show that the individual fruits of the same variety may vary noticeably in size, form, color and quality on the same tree even during the same season, and often the general character of the crop differs noticeably in different seasons. Variations are also found in fruit from trees of different ages or under different conditions of growth or from different localities as has been previously stated.[1] It should be noticed that normally developed fruits of the same variety may differ not only in the characters above mentioned but also in such features as the calyx (eye) being open or closed; the basin wrinkled or smooth, deep or shallow; the stem long or short, thick or slender, and in other characters of this kind. For example, Baldwin usually has a short thick stem but the smaller fruits of this variety often have long slender stems.

This tendency of different fruits to vary more or less must be recognized if the reader wishes to use technical descriptions of fruits in the most satisfactory and helpful manner. "Of what use then are these exact descriptions?" some may ask. They are of much value if rightly comprehended. While fruits of the same variety may vary in the ways above indicated yet by examining a considerable number of specimens it will often be found that although it may be impossible to identify the variety from descriptions by any single character yet it may be identified by the *combination* of characters which it exhibits. Thomas aptly remarks[2] "Controlling circumstances will produce changes in all fruits and descriptions are not founded on extreme exceptions but on *average* characteristics."

DESCRIBING THE TREE. In the following descriptions when the habit of growth of the tree is referred to the writer has in mind trees of bearing age unless otherwise specified. The descriptions of the bark are made from young twigs of a season's growth.

Top. In describing the top the terms used, which are largely self-explanatory, designate gradations from *strong, very vigorous, moderately vigorous* or *medium*, to *rather slow* or *weak* growth. The form of the head is usually described in the terms used by Downing;[3] *upright spreading* as in Baldwin, see frontispiece, *wide spreading* as in Rhode Island Greening, *round-headed* as in Early Harvest, or *upright* as in Red June *Carolina*, Tetofsky or Benoni. The top is sometimes noticeably *close* or *dense* as in Fameuse and other varieties, or it may be *open* as in Haas, Lady, Gilpin and Canada Reinette.

Twigs. The new growth may be *slender* as in Rome and Cooper Market or *thick* and *stout* as in Sutton. The twigs are said to be *long-jointed* when the *internodes*, or the spaces from one bud to the next, are long; they are called *short-jointed* when the internodes are short.

[1] Page 22.
[2] Amer. Fruit Cult., 1897: 248.
[3] Fruits and Fruit-trees, 1872: 71.

The color of the bark after the leaves have fallen from the twigs of the current season's growth may assist in identifying the variety, together with appearance of its epidermis, or *scarf-skin*, the number and shape of the *lenticels*, or corky dots which are found on the twigs, and the amount of fuzz, or *pubescence*, present.

Buds. The more sharply pointed buds are called *acute;* the more blunt ones are *obtuse*. If they are flattened unusually close to the twig they are called *appressed;* if not close to the twig they are called *free*.

Leaves. The leaves vary much in size and form according to the condition of growth of the wood which bears them. The descriptions do not refer to the smaller leaves found on the slow growing spurs but to the leaves which are borne upon the free growing twigs.

DESCRIBING THE FRUIT.

EXTERNAL CHARACTERS. In making a technical description of the fruit of any variety of the apple it is convenient to note first the external characters as seen in the size, form, stem, cavity, calyx, basin, skin and color; next observe the internal characters as seen in calyx-tube, core, carpels, seed, flesh; then state the uses for which the fruit is adapted, its season, general appearance and general desirability. The principal technical terms used in making such a description will now be given.

The stem end is called the *base* of the apple and the end in which the calyx or the eye is located is called the *apex*. The diameter passing from the stem through the eye is the *vertical* or *axial* diameter; at right angles to this is the *transverse* or *equatorial* diameter.

Size. In considering the size it is well to hold the Siberian crabapples in a class apart from the common apples. In popular usage in this country crabapples of the size of Martha and Hyslop are called large, but as compared with common apples they are small.

The gradations in size are expressed by the terms *very large, large, above medium, medium, below medium, small, very small.*

Uniform signifies that the variety commonly makes a comparatively uniform grade so far as size of fruit is concerned.

Form. Concerning the importance of form as a taxonomic character Van Dieman well says,[1] "Certain characteristics of fruit are more constant than others. * * * To my mind, considering all classes of fruit, there is no one character so fixed as the form. * * * It is true of the immature as well as of the fully developed specimens. * * * A Chenango the size of a marble is not the shape of a Rambo. * * * Indeed it would not be hard to tell the difference between such marked varieties even before the petals had expanded."

In order that the following remarks concerning the form of the apple may be more clearly understood the reader is referred to particular varieties which illustrate the points mentioned. Plates showing each variety thus cited accompany the description of that variety in the following pages.

In examining the form of an apple let the fruit be held opposite the eye so that it may be observed from a point perpendicular to the axial diameter. As seen thus it may appear *round;* flattened or *oblate; conical;*

[1] Identification of varieties. Rep. Am. Pom. Soc., **1887**:34.

somewhat egg-shaped or *ovate; oblong;* or it may be intermediate between some of these forms. Then let the fruit be turned at right angles to its former position so as to bring either the base or the apex into full view. From this point the outline of the fruit may appear round, or nearly so, when it is called *regular;* or its sides may be compressed, *elliptical;* or, if the fruit be somewhat ribbed, *angular* or *ribbed.*

Round, globular, globose are terms which signify that the apple approaches spherical shape. See Tompkins King, Tolman, Hyde King. In McMahon the fruit is roundish inclined to conical; in Fallawater it is roundish conical or a little oblate. Rhode Island Greening and French Pippin are roundish oblate.

Oblate signifies that the apple is flattened as in Canada Reinette, Doctor, Lady and Menagere. The meaning of such terms as oblate conic and roundish oblate is apparent.

Conical is a term applied when the apple narrows noticeably toward the apex. See Bullock, Red Canada. Westfield *Seek-No-Further* and White Pearmain. The Black Gilliflower is oblong conic. Occident and Opalescent are roundish conic.

Ovate. When the fruit is contracted toward both base and apex it may be *ovate,* that is, somewhat egg-shaped. Bullock sometimes is this way as also are Dickinson, Magog, Oel, and Stone.

Oblong. When the axial diameter appears long the form may be called *oblong.* If it narrows toward the apex it becomes oblong conic as in Yellow Bellflower, or oblong inclined to conic as in Gilpin.

Truncate. When the fruit appears as though it were cut squarely across, or in other words is abruptly flattened at the end, it may be called *truncate.* See Gilpin, Grimes and Jonathan.

Oblique. The form is said to be oblique when the axis slants obliquely as in Yellow Newtown and York Imperial. This form is sometimes called lopsided but that term is more properly applied to indicate the form next mentioned.

Sides unequal or *lopsided* are terms applied when the fruit under normal conditions has one side noticeably larger and better developed than the other, as in Milwaukee, Reinette Pippin, Sutton and slightly in Westfield *Seek-No-Further.*

Symmetrical. When the sides are equally developed the fruit is symmetrical.

Regular. When a section through the equatorial diameter shows a nearly circular outline the apple is called *regular.*

Irregular is the term used if such outline be elliptical or angular. See Figs. 6 and 7.

Sides compressed or *elliptical* are terms also applied when the outline is somewhat flattened instead of round. See Roxbury.

Angular denotes that the sides are more or less ribbed or scalloped. See Figs. 6 and 7.

Uniform as applied to shape is a term which signifies that the different fruits of the variety show comparatively little variation in form, as, for example, Black Gilliflower and Wealthy. Other varieties like Canada Reinette and Roxbury characteristically show considerable variation in this respect.

Stem. The character of the stem is of some taxonomic importance notwithstanding that it may vary much in different fruits of the same variety. It may be generally long and slender as in Dutch Mignonne, Rambo, Rome and Westfield *Seek-No-Further;* or short and thick as in Canada Reinette, Fallawater, Sutton and York Imperial; or fleshy as in Peck *Pleasant*, or clubbed when enlarged at the end.

In general it does not seem to be affected by the environment of the tree as much as other fruit characters and thus it is somewhat a means of recognition with fruit that has so changed, owing to a change of location, that it is otherwise unrecognizable. Unfortunately there are comparatively few varieties which show a stem so characteristic that the fruit may be recognized by this character alone.

Lipped is a term which signifies that the flesh forms a protuberance or lip under which the stem is inserted as often is seen in Pewaukee and Peck *Pleasant* and sometimes in Sutton and Esopus Spitzenburg.

Cavity. The depression around the stem is technically called the *cavity.* See Fig. 3a. If it meets the stem at a very sharp angle as in Clayton, McMahon and Magog it is termed *acuminate;* if the angle is wide as in Rome, Doctor, Tolman and White Pearmain it is called *obtuse;* if intermediate between the two it is called *acute* as in Green Sweet, Lady Sweet and Red Canada. In Jonathan and Gilpin it varies from acute to acuminate. The cavity may be *wide* as in Northern Spy, Tompkins King and York Imperial, or *narrow* as in Black Gilliflower or *medium* as in Ribston and Tolman. It may be *deep* as in Jonathan, Northern Spy and York Imperial; *medium* in depth as in Baldwin or *shallow* as in Pewaukee.

Calyx. The lobes of the outer green covering of the flower bud are called calyx lobes. These persist in the common apple and when the fruit is ripe may still be found in what is commonly called the "blow-end" of the apple. See Fig. 3b. They fall away, or are *deciduous*, in the pure Siberian crab species. In some of the hybrid Siberian crabs the calyx is partly deciduous.[1]

The calyx in the mature fruit is *open* in some varieties, *closed* in others and *partly open* in others. In some cases, as for example, in Blenheim the segments of the calyx are noticeably *separated at the base.* The lobes may be flat and *convergent;* when upright and the tips inclined towards the axis they may be called *connivent;* when turned backwards they may be called *reflexed* or *divergent.* Very often the different fruits of a variety show considerable variations with respect to the various features above mentioned.

Basin. The depression in which the calyx is set is technically called the *basin* of the apple. See Fig. 3b. It may be *shallow, medium* in depth or *deep; narrow, medium* in width or *wide.* A basin with sides which show a sudden slope as in Jonathan and Gilpin is termed *abrupt*, but if, as in Black Gilliflower, Fishkill and Lady, the slope is gradual it is termed *obtuse.* The basin may be nearly round when it is called *symmetrical* or it may have the *sides compressed.* If the sides are smooth it is called *regular.* When depressed lines extend up the sides as in Winesap, some call it *ridged, ribbed* or *angular,* others term it *furrowed.* When the furrows are less distinct as in Baldwin, it may be called *wavy.* If *wrinkled, plaited* or *folded* about the calyx lobes as in Yellow Bellflower and Black Gilli-

[1] Page 3.

flower it is often called *corrugated*. Peculiar fleshy protuberances about the base of the calyx lobes are sometimes technically called *mammiform*. These are decidedly marked in some Siberian crabapples.

Skin. Both the color of the fruit and the character of the surface of the skin, as to its being rough or smooth or even russeted, vary more or less with the varying conditions under which the fruit is grown.

The surface of the skin in some varieties as McIntosh and Northern Spy is covered with a delicate whitish *bloom* which is easily rubbed off. In other cases the skin is *waxy* or oily as in Lowell (*Tallow Pippin*), Titus, and to some extent in Sutton and Tompkins King. This character which is determined by the sense of touch must not be confused with that denoted by the term *waxen* which refers only to the appearance of fruit that looks bright, smooth and clear like wax. The surface may be somewhat *rough* on account of minute capillary russet netted veins as often in Tolman and Hubbardston, or by russet dots, or by both; or it may have more or less of an unbroken russet surface as in various russet apples.

Russet Skin. Sometimes this character is quite variable as in the case of Roxbury which under some conditions becomes nearly or quite smooth. Sometimes the russet is thin as in Bullock; on other varieties it may be dense or heavy. Very often the cavity is somewhat russeted when the surface of the rest of the apple is smooth, as in Pumpkin Sweet. The russet in the cavity may be nearly unbroken or it may spread out in broken rays when it is sometimes spoken of as *radiating* or *stellate*.

Dots. The dots are sometimes *rough* to the touch; in some varieties they may be sunken or *depressed;* again they are visible under the epidermis. In the latter case they may well be called *submerged*. If they approach a star form they may be called *stellate*. If they are surrounded by a halo of a paler or brighter color they may be called *areolar*. They are in some cases decidedly conspicuous as in Westfield, Blue Pearmain and Red Canada or inconspicuous in others. They may vary from large to very small even on the same fruit; often they are scattering toward the base of the apple, and often smaller and numerous towards its apex. In certain varieties some of the dots are *elongated*. With Red Canada, Baldwin and Esopus Spitzenburg elongated dots are often seen on the base of the fruit along lines radiating from the cavity.

Suture. Sometimes suture lines extend from the base towards or to the apex as is often seen in Tolman.

Pubescence. In some varieties there is a noticeable amount of fuzz or *pubescence* on and about the calyx.

Color. The fruit may be *striped* with one or more shades of red. If it is not striped it may be called *self-colored*. A fruit may have a bronzed or blushed cheek and still be classed as *self-colored* in distinction from striped apples. It has already been remarked that the amount of color will vary on fruits of the same variety in different locations and in different seasons. In some cases trees of certain varieties have been known to bear a crop one season with no trace of red appearing on any of the fruit and in following seasons show a noticeable blush or red stripe on the fruit. When the overlying color is broken it may be designated by the term *mottled* or by any other suitable expression. The shorter stripes are often spoken of as *splashes*. The term *blush* in distinction from

mottled, striped or splashed, indicates that the surface is overspread with a red tint that is not much broken.

The *scarf-skin* sometimes gives a characteristic appearance to the fruit. It extends outward from the base in whitish lines or stripes readily distinguished in contrast with the green or yellow color in the Pumpkin Sweet (Pound Sweet of Western New York), the Green Newtown and certain other varieties; or it may give a dull or clouded appearance to a red skin as in Sweet Winesap (called Henrick or Hendrick Sweet in Western New York) and Black Gilliflower.

INTERNAL CHARACTERS. When the apple is cut in longitudinal section, as shown in Fig. 3, the internal characters disclosed are very often of great assistance in identifying the variety.

Core Lines. That part of the flesh of the apple which immediately surrounds the seed cavities, and strictly speaking, constitutes a part of

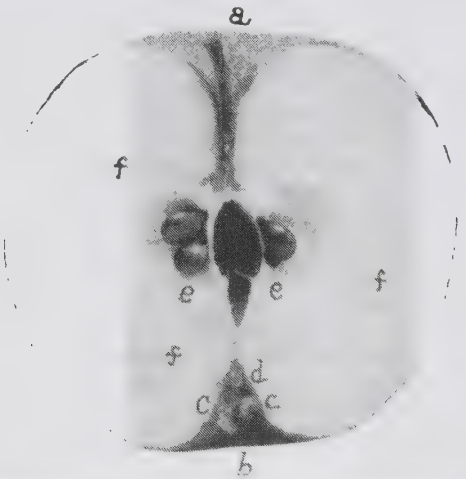


FIG. 3. LONGITUDINAL CROSS SECTION OF AN APPLE SHOWING THE CAVITY *a*, BASIN *b*, CALYX LOBES *c*, CONICAL CALYX TUBE *d*, ABAXILE OPEN CORE WITH BROADLY ELLIPTICAL MUCRONATE CARPELS *e*, *e*, AND A PORTION OF THE CORE LINES *f*, *f*.

the core is delimited by visible core lines. Fig. 3f. In the native American species, *P. coronaria* and *P. ioensis*, the separation along the core lines between the core and the outer main flesh of the apple is so complete that by exercising proper care the core may be taken out so as to leave a clearly defined globular cavity within the apple. See Figs. 4 to 7. While in the case of the common apple this natural division of the core from the outer flesh of the fruit is not so complete as it is in the native wild apples referred to, nevertheless such division does exist, as may often be seen in a cross-section of an apple when the flesh of the core proper shows a somewhat different shade of color than does the outer

flesh. This difference is more clearly shown in the fresh fruit than in a photo-engraving. It is seen in the case of Jones seedling, Fig. 8, as well as in the sections of Ralls *Genet*, Westfield *Seek-No-Further* and other fruits which are shown in the accompanying text.

Bundles of fibres or veins called *fibrovascular* bundles enter the fruit through the stem. Some of them pass directly through the core along

WILD CRABAPPLES, *P. coronaria*, L. SHOWN IN LONGITUDINAL SECTION, FIGS. 4 AND 5, AND IN TRANSVERSE SECTION, FIGS. 6 AND 7. THE CORE LINES SHARPLY DELIMIT THE CORE FROM THE FLESH, FIGS. 4 AND 6. WHEN THE CORE, AS OUTLINED BY THE CORE LINES, IS REMOVED A RATHER GLOBULAR CAVITY IS MADE AS SHOWN IN FIGS. 5 AND 7. FIG. 5 SHOWS PLAINLY A LONGITUDINAL SECTION OF THE CYLINDRICAL CALYX TUBE WHICH EXTENDS FROM THE CORE TO THE CALYX. IN FIG. 7 THE CORE CAVITY IS SEEN FROM A POINT PERPENDICULAR TO THE LIMB OF THE CALYX TUBE THUS SHOWING THE STAMENS FROM BENEATH AS THEY CLOSE THE VIEW INTO THE CALYX TUBE.

the inner edges of the seed cavities and continue on into the outer parts of the pistils. See plates of McIntosh and Canada Baldwin. Between the seed cavities and the base of the stem other lines of fibrovascular bundles lead off from the stem, inclose a portion of the flesh varying in different varieties from turbinate, as in Canada Reinette, to nearly globular in form, as in Admirable, and terminate principally in that part of

the calyx tube where the stamens are inserted, though sometimes apparently below the insertion of the stamens. See plates of Ribston and Sharpe. The fibrovascular bundles which may be most easily followed in tracing the core lines are normally ten in number, as shown in Figs. 8 and 9. They occur one opposite each outer angle and alternately one opposite each inner angle of the seed cells. Consequently a longitudinal section through either the outer or the inner angle of a seed cell brings out the core line most clearly.

Clasping core lines is a term which indicates that the core lines appear to join the calyx tube along the side somewhat above the base of the tube, as shown in the plates of Admirable, Ribston and Green Sweet.

FIG. 8. TRANSVERSE SECTION OF *Jones* SHOWING A CLOSED CORE WHICH IS AXILE AND HAS SYMMETRICAL CELLS. THE DARK DOTS SHOW CROSS SECTIONS OF THE PRINCIPAL FIBROVASCULAR BUNDLES OF THE CORE LINES.

Core lines meeting is the term used when the core lines appear to join the calyx tube at or near its base, as seen in the plates of Bullock and York Imperial.

The point at which the core lines meet the calyx tube does not vary materially in the same variety although different descriptions of it may vary when in the same variety some of the apples show a funnel-form extension of the calyx tube towards the core and others do not, as stated below in discussing the calyx tube.

In some cases before the fibrovascular bundle reaches the calyx tube it sends off a distinct branch to the calyx lobes as seen in the plates of Fallawater, Green Sweet and Newman.

Calyx tube. The hollow just under the calyx lobes is called the *calyx tube*, Fig. 3, d. This may be *cone-shaped*, as in Dickinson and Salome, or when it is extended below in a nearly cylindrical narrow tube it is *funnel-form*, as in English Russet. If instead of assuming either of these forms

it is comparatively broad and rounded toward the base it may be called *urn-shaped*. When the calyx tube is funnel-form its broad upper portion is called the *limb;* the narrow part extending from the limb towards the core may be called the *cylinder*.

In some cases as in Northern Spy and Red Canada the tube may vary in the same variety, being cone-shaped in some fruits and funnel-form in others, thus making the core line appear to vary in the character of its meeting or clasping the calyx tube. Such variation is due to the fact that in some fruits and not in others the base of the styles below the

FIG. 9. TRANSVERSE SECTION OF *Thompson* SHOWING AN OPEN CORE WHICH IS ABAXILE. THE CELLS ARE SYMMETRICAL, OR NEARLY SO, AND WIDE OPEN. THE DARK DOTS SHOW CROSS-SECTIONS OF THE PRINCIPAL FIBROVASCULAR BUNDLES OF THE CORE LINES.

limb of the calyx tube develops into a fleshy tissue which fills that part of the tube.

Pistil Point. In some varieties the fleshy base of the styles forms a *pistil point* which projects into the calyx tube in a way that is characteristic, and of some taxonomic value. An example of this kind is found in Gano.

Stamens. Hogg studied critically the taxonomic value of the position of the stamens, or the remnants of them,[1] in the calyx tube[2] and finally made this character the basis of the primary classes in his analytical key of the apples of Great Britain. He recognizes thus the three following divisions among apples.

A. *Marginal Stamens.* In this class the stamens are inserted near the outer margin of the calyx tube.

[1] The remnants of the stamens appear in the ripe fruit as withered thread-like organs on the side of the calyx tube.

[2] Fruit Manual, London, 1884: xi to xxxix.

B. *Median Stamens.* In this class the stamens are located about the middle of the calyx tube.

C. *Basal Stamens.* In this class the stamens are found near the base of the calyx tube.

Core. In describing the core its location in the fruit is noticed, also its size and the character of the carpels and of the seeds.

Core Sessile The core is sometimes very close to the stem. It may then be called sessile.

Core Median. If the core, as usually is the case, is located at about the center of the apple, it is *median.*

Core Distant. When the core is comparatively far from the stem it is called *distant.*

Carpels. The parchment-like walls of the seed cells are called *carpels.* Fig. 3e. Since they vary in form somewhat as leaves do the terms used in describing leaves may be well applied to them. In noting the form of the carpels the stem of the fruit, which corresponds to the petiole of the leaf, should be held towards the observer. The two sides of the seed cell correspond to the two halves of a leaf, with the axis of the fruit representing the midrib of the leaf. From this point of view it will be noticed that the carpels of some fruits approximate a *roundish* form; others a heart-shaped or *cordate* form; others a reversed cordate or *obcordate* form; others are so broad as to be well termed *elliptical,* while others are so narrow that they may be called *oblong* or *elongated*; or they may be either *ovate* or *obovate.* If the outer edge at the tip is indented it may be termed *emarginate;* if long and slender-pointed it may be called *mucronate.* Fig. 3.

Hogg, in the classification of apples above referred to,[1] also notes the following characters of carpels: When the walls extend to the axis, best seen in a cross-section of the fruit, as in Fig. 8, the cells are *symmetrical* and are termed *axile,* whether they are open or closed. When the walls are distant from the axis, as in McIntosh and English Russet, and the cells are *unsymmetrical,* they are called *abaxile.* Fig. 9.

Open Core. The core is called open when the cells are open, or slit, as shown in Figs. 3 and 9.

Closed Core. When the cells are closed the term *closed core* is applied. See Jonathan, Red Canada and Fig. 8.

The inner surface of the carpels may be either smooth, or, as in Tompkins King, may have a soft whitish outgrowth. In this case the carpels may be described as *tufted.*[2]

Seeds. The number of seeds to each seed cell varies with different varieties. Two is the usual number. Sometimes no seeds develop. In rare cases there are three or more seeds in a cell. The number, size, shape and color of the seeds are all worthy of notice in a technical description of the apple. The seeds like the carpels may be *tufted.* When the seed has a long sharp point it is termed *acuminate;* if rather blunt, it is *obtuse;* if intermediate between acuminate and obtuse, it is *acute.*

Flesh. In a description of the flesh its *color* is noticed; also the firmness and grain of its *texture;* its *juiciness;* the acidity and aroma that are found in its *flavor,* and lastly its *general rating* on all of the above points combined.

[1] Fruit Manual, London, 1884: xiii.

[2] The "Wollstreifen" of Soraner. See Handb. Pflanzenkrankheiten, zweite Auflage, 1: 495. 1886.

Color. The color of the flesh is called white in such apples as McIntosh and Fameuse. In Jonathan, Baldwin and Rhode Island Greening it is somewhat tinged with yellow. In Fallawater, Rambo and Green Sweet it is greenish-white. In some varieties it may be streaked or clouded with red, as it sometimes is in Wealthy and McIntosh. Occasionally seedling apples are seen in which the whole flesh is remarkably tinged with red, but such varieties have not found their way into cultivation, at least not to any considerable extent.

The flesh of apples of the same variety is liable to show some variations under different conditions of growth. This is especially noticeable in varieties adapted to the South when they are grown in northern latitudes where the season is not long enough to bring them up to their highest standard. Thus when Winesap and other southern varieties are grown in Western New York they may have a decidedly greenish tinge to the flesh, whereas if properly developed, the flesh would be tinged with yellow: or those fruits of such a variety which have the most favorable locations on the tree may develop a yellowish flesh while others less favorably located come to the close of the season with the flesh still greenish. In passing upon the color of the flesh, therefore, it is important to have properly developed specimens under examination. With such specimens the color of the flesh will be found pretty constant and characteristic of the variety.

Texture and Flavor. The terms commonly used in describing the texture and flavor are *firm, hard, tender, tough, crisp, breaking, dry, juicy, sour, subacid, sweet, sprightly, aromatic, astringent.* Various intermediate modifications of easily recognized significance are also used.

General Rating. The gradations in the general rating on all points combined are expressed by the terms *poor* or *inferior, fair, good, very good, best.* One who is unaccustomed to the technical significance of these words should observe that the word *good* here signifies a class of apples of medium quality only. Above it are the higher classes *very good* and *best.* The quality varies somewhat in a variety so that it is often necessary to use more than one term to indicate its proper rating. Thus Baldwin rates good to very good, and Red Canada from good to best. The quality of the fruit corresponds in a general way with the development of the color of both its skin and its flesh. It has already been observed in speaking of the color of the flesh that under certain conditions it is not normally developed. When the color of either the skin or the flesh is not properly developed, there is a corresponding lack of development of the quality of the fruit. This statement may be easily verified, as already noticed, by testing highly colored Northern Spy apples in comparison with poorly colored fruit of the same variety. It will be found that the poorly colored fruit, even though it may have been produced on the same tree as that which bore the highly colored fruit, is decidedly inferior in quality.

Use. The uses for which the fruit is particularly suitable is indicated by customary terms. *Market* signifies that it is suitable for general market. *Local market* indicates either that it does not stand handling well enough or is not appreciated for general market uses but is acceptable for local trade. *Dessert* or *table* signifies that the fresh fruit is desirable

for serving at the table. *Culinary, cooking* or *kitchen* are terms used to indicate that the fruit is suitable for either general or special culinary uses.

Season. The term *season* is used to indicate the period during which the variety is in good condition for use. This varies with the same variety in different latitudes. Even in the same location the fruit may ripen later and keep later in some years than in others. Unless otherwise stated the season of winter apples as here given refers to the fruit kept in ordinary fruit houses or in cellars. In cold storage the season may be prolonged several weeks beyond its natural limit. The reader should bear in mind that the manner of handling fruit before it goes into storage has an important influence upon the length of the period during which it will keep in good condition.[1]

[1] Beach and Clark, Bull. N. Y. Exp. Sta., 248:92. 1904.

AKIN

AKIN.

REFERENCES. 1. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:234. 2. Riehl, *Am. Pom. Soc. Rpt.*, 1897:137. 3. Taylor, *U. S. Dept. Agr. Yr. Bk.*, 1903:268. *col. pl.* 4. *Ill. State Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1890.

SYNONYMS.[1] *Akin Red, Akin Seedling, Akin's Seedling, Aikin's Red, Aiken, Aken*—not "Aiken's Winter" of Downing which is a crab of Minnesota origin. (3). *Akin's Red.* (4).

When the Akin is well developed it is a beautiful, dark red, winter apple of pretty good quality. It appears to be specially adapted for fancy trade and for dessert use. Although it has not been sufficiently tested to determine its value for cultivation in New York, it promises to be hardy, healthy and reliably productive. It seems to be best suited to more southern localities, but it has usually developed well at Geneva, although in occasional seasons its fruit has not attained good color here. With ordinary care the fruit does not average much above medium size. In ordinary storage it keeps well till midwinter and in cold storage till March or later. It is sufficiently promising to be worthy of testing for commercial purposes.

Historical. Taylor gives an excellent account of the origin of the Akin (3) from which it appears that the original tree was grown from seed brought from Tennessee and planted in 1831 near Lawrenceville, Ill., on the farm now owned by W. J. Akin. It was first propagated for sale in 1868. Mr. Akin exhibited it in December, 1890, at the Cairo meeting of the Illinois State Horticultural Society, where it was awarded first premium both as a "Seedling" and a "New Variety good enough to be recommended." Taylor says (3), "It has now been fruited in several states, and is one of the most promising of the recently introduced sorts for the apple growers who desire a variety well adapted to the needs of the fancy trade in the larger cities. It succeeds well in the Middle West and in the winter apple districts of the Allegheny Mountain region, and is worthy of thorough test on rich, warm soils in the northern apple districts from New York westward."

TREE.

Tree upright, becoming somewhat spreading, dense, medium in size, moderately vigorous. *Branches* long, moderately stout. *Twigs* long, straight, stocky, with thick tips; internodes short to medium in length. *Bark* olive-green varying to dull purplish-brown, largely covered with a gray pubescence that becomes thicker and heavier towards the tips. *Lenticels* numerous, conspicuous, oblong or roundish, raised. *Buds* medium size, obtuse, broad appressed, quite pubescent. *Leaves* large, broad.

[1] Numbers in parentheses designate authors or publications cited in the preceding list. This plan is followed with all of the formal descriptions given in this report.

FRUIT.

Fruit usually medium or above, sometimes large. *Form* oblate to roundish oblate, often irregular, slightly ribbed, sides sometimes unequal. Fairly uniform in size and shape. *Stem* medium to long, slender. *Cavity* obtuse, broad, rather shallow to deep, often distinctly furrowed, not often russeted. *Calyx* small to medium, usually closed. *Basin* medium in width and depth, usually somewhat abrupt, somewhat furrowed and corrugated.

Skin tough, smooth, rather attractive yellow, blushed and striped with bright deep red; in well colored specimens almost completely red. *Dots* small, whitish or with russet point, sometimes conspicuous in contrast with the dark red skin. *Prevailing effect* attractive bright red with contrasting clear yellow or greenish-yellow.

Calyx tube conical, sometimes approaching funnel-form. *Stamens* median.

Core abaxile, medium, open or partly closed; core lines meeting. *Carpels* elliptical or approaching roundish obcordate, slightly emarginate. *Seeds* moderately dark brown, long, rather narrow, acute, numerous.

Flesh whitish, slightly tinged with yellow, rather crisp, moderately coarse, moderately tender, very juicy, sprightly subacid, aromatic, good to very good for dessert.

Season January to June.

(I) ALLINGTON.

This is a late winter apple of medium size, yellow with a bronze blush, subacid. It was originated by S. A. Alling of Homer, Minnesota. As a seedling it was awarded first premium by the Minnesota Horticultural Society in 1901.[1] We have received no reports of its being grown in New York State

(II) ALLINGTON.

REFERENCES. 1. Bunyard, *Jour. Royal Hort. Soc.*, **21**:356. 1898. **2.** *Jour. Royal Hort. Soc.*, **27**:217. 1903. *fig.*

SYNONYM. ALLINGTON PIPPIN (1, 2).

This is a new English variety which was awarded a first class certificate by the Royal Horticultural Society in 1894. (1) Although it is of good size and of good quality it is not attractive enough in color to make it a promising commercial variety for New York. It has not been tested here sufficiently to show how well it is adapted to New York conditions.

TREE.

Tree vigorous. *Form* spreading, rather open. *Twigs* long to below medium, irregular, crooked, rather slender; internodes above medium to below medium in length. *Bark* rather dull brownish-red and dull green; on older wood rather light green. *Lenticels* scattering, large, roundish, sometimes raised. *Buds* large, roundish, rather obtuse, appressed, pubescent. *Leaves* somewhat narrow.

As grown at the Geneva Station it comes into bearing young and gives promise of being quite productive.

[1] Hansen, S. D., Expt. Sta. Bul. **76**:22. 1902.

FRUIT.

Fruit medium to large, pretty uniform in size. *Form* roundish, often somewhat inclined to oblong conic varying to slightly oblate, sides unequal, sometimes slightly ribbed, rather uniform in shape. *Stem* medium to long. *Cavity* rather obtuse to acute or slightly acuminate, rather shallow to moderately deep, moderately narrow, usually russeted, sometimes prominently lipped. *Calyx* medium to large, closed or partly open; lobes very long, acuminate, reflexed. *Basin* rather obtuse, moderately wide, medium to shallow, often slightly corrugated, nearly symmetrical.

Skin thick, smooth, greenish-yellow almost entirely overspread with somewhat dull red, indistinctly striped and mottled with carmine, sprinkled with gray dots; occasionally rather large russet dots and flecks are seen. Not particularly attractive in color.

Calyx tube rather large, rather short and wide to sometimes long, funnel-form with short truncate cylinder and fleshy projection of pistil point into its base.

Core medium or below, open or partly closed, nearly axile; core lines meeting or when the tube is funnel-form, clasping the cylinder of the tube. *Carpels* roundish ovate to pointed ovate, deeply emarginate. *Seeds* below medium, very numerous, dark, short, obtuse to acute, plump.

Flesh tinged with yellow, moderately coarse, rather crisp, tender, rather firm, very juicy, briskly subacid to nearly acid, pleasantly aromatic, rich in flavor, good in quality.

Season November to midwinter.

Uses. Acceptable for dessert. Particularly suitable for culinary use.

ALLISON.

REFERENCES. 1. *U. S. Pom. Rpt.*, 1895:19. 2. Watts, *Tenn. Sta. Bul.*, 9:6. 1896. *fig.* 3. Taylor, *Am. Pom. Soc. Rpt.*, 1897:35.

SYNONYM. *Jones Seedling* (1, 2, 3).

This is a variety of Tennessee origin. Watts (2) calls it a valuable winter apple for Tennessee. Although it has not been tested here sufficiently to show its adaptability to New York conditions, so far as it has been tested it does not promise to be as valuable as it is in more southern latitudes.

TREE.

Tree rather vigorous, productive; branches long and slender. *Form* upright spreading, rather dense. *Twigs* long, slightly curved, medium stout; internodes below medium to short. *Bark* bright reddish-brown varying to reddish-green with light scarf-skin; pubescent. *Lenticels* numerous, small, roundish. *Buds* medium size, broad, obtuse, pubescent. *Leaves* medium in size, broad.

FRUIT.

Fruit medium to above. *Form* oblate, rather strongly ribbed, sides unequal, rather uniform. *Stem* short to medium. *Cavity* wide, rather shallow, irregular, sometimes russeted. *Calyx* below medium to large, closed or somewhat open. *Basin* moderately deep or rather shallow, moderately wide, slightly wrinkled. *Skin* rather thick, greenish, sometimes faintly blushed and splashed

with rather dull unattractive red, heavily splashed with large and small russet patches. *Dots* usually russet, rather large, scattering. General appearance not attractive.

Core rather small to above medium; closed or very slightly open. *Seeds* medium, rather broad.

Flesh greenish-white, firm, rather fine-grained, slightly crisp, not tender, moderately juicy, mild subacid, or nearly sweet. As grown at this Station it is not more than fair in flavor and quality.

Season late winter.

AMASSIA.

REFERENCES. 1. Hogg, 1884:6. 2. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:234. 3. Beach and Close, *N. Y. Sta. An. Rpt.*, 15:269. 1896.

Hogg (1) speaks of Amassia as a very beautiful and ornamental apple and states that it is the apple most generally grown in Asia Minor on the shores of the Mediterranean. When fruited here under favorable conditions Amassia is attractive in form and color, having a bright red blush. It has a pleasant, sweet or nearly sweet flavor and is very good in quality for dessert use. Under less favorable conditions it is not uniformly well colored and is apt to fall below medium size. These characteristics together with the fact that the variety would be classed among the sweet apples, make it doubtful whether it will ever be grown in this state to any considerable extent in commercial orchards.

TREE.

Tree is a moderately vigorous or slow grower. *Form* upright spreading. *Twigs* vary from short to rather long, straight or nearly so; moderately stout; internodes medium to long. *Bark* dull dark reddish-brown with light streaks of scarf-skin; slightly pubescent. *Lenticels* scattering, rather inconspicuous, oblong or roundish in shape, medium size. *Buds* medium in size, broad, obtuse, rather prominent, pubescent, almost free. *Leaves* moderately long and narrow.

FRUIT.

Fruit usually medium or below, sometimes nearly large. *Form* ovate or roundish conic, slightly ribbed; sides sometimes compressed; fairly uniform in shape and size. *Stem* medium to long, rather slender. *Cavity* acute to acuminate, narrow, medium to rather deep, often compressed, smooth or partly russeted. *Calyx* small to very small, usually closed. *Basin* small, varying from obtuse and very shallow to moderately deep and abrupt; often furrowed and corrugated.

Skin smooth, somewhat waxy; clear pale yellow or greenish, in well colored specimens largely covered with a bright deep blush, and somewhat striped with carmine. *Dots* whitish, small but rather conspicuous. Although the apple is somewhat striped, the general effect when it is well colored is that of a solid deep blush, which in contrast with the pale green or yellow gives a decidedly attractive appearance.

Calyx tube funnel-form, moderately wide and deep, with pistil point projecting into its base. *Stamens* median or nearly marginal.

Core medium to small, abaxile, closed or sometimes slightly open; core lines clasping. *Carpels* roundish ovate to oblong ovate, emarginate. *Seeds* few, medium to small, plump, obtuse, light brown.

Flesh nearly white, firm, moderately fine-grained, rather crisp, tender, juicy, with pleasing aroma, mild subacid, becoming sweet or nearly so; good to very good.

Season December to March or April.

AMERICAN BEAUTY.

REFERENCES. 1. Downing, 1857:115. 2. Warder, 1867:711. 3. Downing, 1872:75. 4. Barry, 1883:341. 5. Thomas, 1903:689.

SYNONYMS. *Beauty of America* (4). *Sterling Beauty* (1, 3, 4, 5).

So far as we can learn the American Beauty is not now grown in New York. It is not listed in Bailey's inventory of apples offered by nurserymen in North America in 1892.[1] It is an old variety which originated in Sterling, Mass. Downing describes it as a large red apple, mildly subacid, aromatic, very good in quality. In season from December to April.

AMERICAN BLUSH.

The Hubbardston has long been known in some portion of Seneca and Tompkins counties under the name *American Blush*, and has been disseminated from there under that name. It is not surprising that the Hubbardston has been disseminated under other names because it shows such remarkable variations with changes in environment. Whether the variations which have appeared are all due to differences in environment or whether distinct strains of the Hubbardston have arisen under cultivation has not been definitely determined. Some fruit growers are very positive in the opinion that American Blush is different from the Hubbardston. If this be true and if these differences are maintained under propagation it should be regarded as a distinct strain of the Hubbardston.

AMERICAN PIPPIN.

REFERENCES. 1. Coxe, 1817:147. 2. Downing, 1845:98. 3. Thomas, 1849: 163. 4. Emmons, *Nat. Hist. N. Y.*, 3:74. 1851. 5. Hooper, 1857:42. 6. Elliott, 1859:184. 7. Warder, 1867:420. 8. Downing, 1872:77. 9. Lyon, *Mich. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1890:288. 10. Bailey, *An. Hort.* 1892:234. 11. Thomas, 1903:689.

SYNONYMS. GRINDSTONE (5). *Grindstone* (3, 7, 8, 9, 10). *Stone* (8).

The American Pippin is an old variety. Coxe gives it a very high reputation both for cider and for keeping late (1). Lyon says of it (9) "keeps a year, cooks well, but otherwise scarcely eatable."

Coxe describes the tree as very open, remarkably spreading with hanging crooked shoots.

The fruit is medium, regular, oblate, "without any hollow at the ends" (Coxe); calyx small, open; skin dull red, shaded and streaked with dull green, the surface being rough, sometimes with slight russet markings, thickly sprinkled with gray or coarse russet dots; core wide, irregular, closed; seeds numerous, plump, brown; flesh white or yellowish, hard, rather coarse, moderately juicy, mild subacid. Variously rated by pomologists from poor to good in quality.

[1] An. Hort., 1892:234.

There is a variety grown under the name of American Pippin in Northern New York and Canada which is valued on account of its hardiness and late keeping qualities. Macoun[1] describes the fruit of this variety as large, roundish; greenish-yellow with pink or orange blush; dots not prominent; basin rather deep; calyx large, open; cavity deep; flesh yellow, subacid, good.

I have not determined whether this is identical with the American Pippin of Coxe but it does not appear to be that variety.

AMOS.

REFERENCES. 1. *Ill. Sta. Bul.*, 45:313, 326. 1896. 2. Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 48:36. 1903. 3. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:111. 1904.

SYNONYMS. JACKSON (1). *Amos Jackson* (1, 2, 3).

This variety was received for testing at the Geneva Experiment Station from Benjamin Buckman of Farmingdale, Illinois. It is supposed to be of southern origin. The tree is moderately productive. The fruit is of medium size, attractive deep yellow, subacid, fair to good. Season November to March. It is not recommended for cultivation in New York.

FRUIT.

Fruit averages below medium. *Form* roundish oblate, almost truncate, usually symmetrical; uniform in form and size. *Stem* long to very long, slender, sometimes bracted, often reflexed in a characteristic way to one side. *Cavity* acute, shallow to moderately deep, moderately wide, usually russeted, often lipped. *Calyx* large, open; lobes long and reflexed. *Basin* obtuse, shallow or moderately deep, broad, sometimes corrugated.

Skin yellow, often with blush, not striped, sprinkled with scattering russet dots. *Prevailing effect* attractive yellow.

Calyx tube short, cone-shaped, with tendency to funnel-form. *Stamens* median to basal.

Core sessile, turbinate, axile, small to medium, closed or slightly open. *Carpels* elliptical, inclined to obcordate, emarginate, mucronate.

Flesh nearly white, hard, rather coarse, breaking, moderately juicy, sprightly subacid, fair to good in quality.

Season November to March.

ANDREWS.

REFERENCES. 1. Beach and Close, *N. Y. Sta. An. Rpt.*, 15:270. 1896. 2. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:111. 1904. 3. Not listed by Bailey in *An. Hort.*, 1892:234.

SYNONYMS. ANDREWS WINTER (1). *Andrews Winter* (2).

Fruit small to medium, not very attractive in form or color and therefore not desirable for market. It is not recommended for planting in New York state.

TREE.

Tree vigorous. *Form* upright spreading, rather dense; branches rather small and crooked. *Twigs* medium size, curved, stout; internodes medium

[1] Macoun, Can. Dept. Agr. Bul. 37:42. 1901.

to rather long. *Bark* clear brownish-red mingled with olive-green, partly covered with streaked scarf-skin; quite pubescent. *Lenticels* numerous, medium to below, oblong. *Buds* medium size, plump, acute, appressed, pubescent. *Leaves* medium size, broad.

FRUIT.

Fruit small. *Form* roundish conic to oblong conic, often unsymmetrical; sides often compressed. *Stem* short, thick, often obliquely inserted. *Cavity* acute, moderately shallow to rather deep, furrowed or compressed, sometimes lipped, usually smooth. *Calyx* small, closed. *Basin* abrupt, medium in width and depth, distinctly furrowed.

Skin tough, somewhat waxy, dull yellowish-green partly overlaid with a dull, rather dark red having narrow, indistinct, carmine stripes. *Dots* numerous, pale, rather conspicuous.

Calyx tube narrow, elongated, cone-shape or funnel-form. *Stamens* median to marginal.

Core abaxile, closed or partly open; core lines clasping. *Carpels* decidedly concave, broadly ovate, slightly emarginate, distinctly tufted. Seeds medium to large, rather narrow, long, acute, somewhat tufted.

Flesh greenish-white, firm, moderately fine, somewhat crisp, moderately juicy, mild subacid, fair to good.

Season March to June.

ARKANSAS.

REFERENCES. 1. Van Deman, *Am. Pom. Soc. Rpt.*, 1891:123. 2. Babcock, *Amer. Gard.*, 1891:118. 3. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:234, 244. 4. Babcock, *Am. Pom. Soc. Rpt.*, 1895:190. 5. *Amer. Gard.*, 1895:419. 6. Stinson, *Ark. Sta. Bul.*, 43:103. 1896. 7. *Amer. Gard.*, 1896:29, 65, 146, 152, 210, 306. 8. Watts, *Tenn. Sta. Bul.*, 9:24. 1896. *fig.* 9. *U. S. Pom. Bul.*, 6:9. 1897. 10. Stinson, *Ark. Sta. Bul.*, 49:5, 7. 1898. *figs. of trees and fruit.* 11. Powell, *Del. Sta. Bul.*, 38:19. 1898. *fig.* 12. Stinson, *Ark. Sta. Bul.*, 60:124. 1899. 13. *N. C. Bd. of Agr. Apple Bul.*, 1900:9. 14. Alwood, *Va. Sta. Bul.*, 130:127. 1901. 15. Stinson, *Mo. State Fruit Sta. Bul.*, 3:26. 1902. 16. Budd-Hansen, 1903:39. *fig.* 17. Thomas, 1903:322. 690, 708.

SYNONYMS. ARKANSAW (4, 10, 12). *Arkansaw* (16). MAMMOTH BLACK TWIG (6). *Mammoth Black Twig* (9, 10, 11, 12, 14, 15, 16). PARAGON (erroneously) (1). ARKANSAS BLACK and *Arkansas Black Twig* (17) but erroneously.

The Arkansas is a late keeping winter apple, rather large, of good red color, and good quality. It is not a desirable variety for growing in New York state because it is not sufficiently productive and because in this northern latitude the seasons are not always favorable to the proper development of its fruit. It keeps later than the Baldwin but it is inferior to that variety in productiveness and also in the color and quality of its fruit.

During the last quarter century Arkansas has been quite extensively planted in the South and Southwest, but even as grown in these regions, the variety has not been satisfactory in commercial orchards because it is a shy bearer.

Arkansas and Paragon resemble each other so closely that at one time many regarded these two varieties as identical, and, in consequence, the stock of the two kinds became badly mixed in nurseries and orchards.

Arkansas Black is decidedly distinct from Arkansas both in tree and fruit. Sometimes these two varieties have been erroneously listed as identical (17). This mistake doubtless arose because of the similarity of the two names, rather than from any marked resemblance between the varieties.

Historical. Arkansas was grown from seed (4, 10) planted about 1833 near Rhea Mills, Arkansas, where the original tree still stands. It bears a marked resemblance to the Winesap of which it is said to be a seedling (4). Nurserymen began to propagate it about 1868. In succeeding years it became pretty generally disseminated in Arkansas and surrounding states.

As previously stated, this variety has been confused with the Paragon, an apple of Tennessee origin which it much resembles. It is now conceded that Paragon and Arkansas are two distinct varieties (4, 7, 8, 9, 10).

TREE.

Tree rather large, vigorous; branches large, crooked, stout. *Form* upright spreading, rather open. *Twigs* medium to long, sometimes drooping, somewhat curved, thick; internodes short. *Bark* very dark brownish-red with some dull olive-green, thickly mottled with thin gray scarf-skin; somewhat pubescent toward the tips. Eventually it becomes almost black. *Lenticels* scattering, rather conspicuous, mostly roundish, medium or sometimes small, often slightly raised. *Buds* somewhat pubescent; towards the tip and base of the twig they are appressed and often obtuse, but on the intermediate portion they stand out prominently and are large, broad, plump, acute, free. *Foliage* rather dense; leaves medium to large, often broad.

The mature young twigs of Arkansas much resemble those of Paragon but they are somewhat darker and stockier. The mature Paragon twigs have comparatively more of a reddish-brown tinge.

FRUIT.

Fruit large to medium, pretty uniform in size. *Form* roundish inclined to conic, sometimes slightly oblate, broadly ribbed, pretty uniform in shape. *Stem* long to almost short, rather stout. *Cavity* acute, rather wide, medium in depth, green, often much russeted, sometimes indistinctly furrowed. *Calyx* small to medium, usually closed. *Basin* rather abrupt, rather wide, moderately deep, broadly furrowed or wavy.

ARKANSAS

Skin nearly smooth, dull green, often becoming good deep yellow, largely overspread with a dull deep red, obscurely striped with darker red. *Dots* generally small, russet, inconspicuous; sometimes medium and whitish.

Calyx tube medium, conical, sometimes funnel-form. *Stamens* median to nearly basal.

Core usually axile, usually closed; core lines slightly clasping. *Carpels* broadly ovate, deeply emarginate, tufted; not always well developed. *Seeds* few and variable, not always well developed; if plump they are long, rather narrow, acute, tufted.

Flesh tinged with yellow, very firm, moderately fine-grained, rather tender, moderately juicy, subacid, crisp, good.

Season December to May.

ARKANSAS BEAUTY.

REFERENCES. 1. Stinson, *Ark. Sta. Bul.*, 60:124. 1899. 2. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:234. 3. Budd-Hansen, 1903:40. 4. Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 48:36. 1903.

The Arkansas Beauty is a variety of Arkansas origin. Stinson (1) says that it is grown to some extent in a few sections of that state but has not proven valuable. As grown in this latitude the fruit does not always attain good color or good quality.

TREE.

Tree vigorous; branches long, stout, crooked. *Form* wide spreading with a rather open top. *Twigs* rather long, moderately stout, often crooked; internodes usually short. *Bark* olive-green with reddish-brown markings, dull, mottled thickly with scarf-skin; somewhat pubescent. *Lenticels* rather scattering, roundish or somewhat oblong, medium size to rather small. *Buds* large to medium, plump, rather obtuse, pubescent. *Leaves* rather long and narrow.

FRUIT.

Fruit above medium. *Form* roundish inclined to conic. *Stem* long to medium, rather slender. *Cavity* small, acute, deep, broad, nearly symmetrical, slightly furrowed. *Calyx* medium, closed or partly open, pubescent. *Basin* small, medium in depth and width, rather abrupt, somewhat furrowed.

Skin tough, smooth, rather glossy, pale green or yellow, blushed with pinkish-red, and marked with rather faint stripes of carmine.

Calyx tube long, funnel-shaped.

Core open. *Carpels* much concave, broadly roundish, emarginate inclined to obcordate, tufted. *Seeds* numerous, dark, medium or below, rather wide, plump, obtuse.

Flesh slightly tinged with yellow, firm, rather fine, moderately crisp, tender, juicy, mild subacid, good.

ARKANSAS BLACK.

REFERENCES. 1. Van Deman, *U. S. Agr. Rpt.*, 1886:268. *col. pl. & fig.* 2. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:234. 3. Stinson, *Ark. Sta. Bul.*, 43:103. 1896. 4. Ib. *Bul.*, 49:7. 1898. 5. Ib. *Bul.*, 60:126. 1899. 6. *Kan. Sta. Bul.*, 106:51. 1902. 7. Budd-Hansen, 1903:40. 8. Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 48:36. 1903. 9. Thomas, 1897:272. *fig.* Ib., 1903:322, 690, 708.

SYNONYMS. *Arkansas Black Twig* (9). *Mammoth Black Twig* (9) but erroneously.

The Arkansas Black is one of the most beautiful of apples. It is a good keeper and commands a good price in market. The color is a lively red deepening on the exposed side to purplish-red or nearly black. The tree is unproductive and not desirable for general planting.

Arkansas Black is distinct from the Arkansas or *Mammoth Blacktwig*.

Historical. According to Stinson (4) the Arkansas Black originated in Benton county, Arkansas, and bore its first fruit about 1870. The first description of it which I find, is that given by Van Deman (1) in 1886.

TREE.

Tree moderately vigorous; branches long, slender. *Form* upright spreading, rather open. *Twigs* short, stout; internodes short. *Bark* dark reddish-brown, mottled with scarf-skin, pubescent. *Lenticels* scattering, small to below medium, round. *Buds* large, broad, acute, appressed, pubescent. *Leaves* medium in size.

FRUIT.

Fruit as grown here is medium or below, rarely large, pretty uniform in size and shape. *Form* nearly round. *Stem* medium. *Cavity* acute, rather small, sometimes lipped, not deep, partly russeted. *Calyx* rather small, closed. *Basin* obtuse, very shallow, slightly furrowed, faintly corrugated.

Skin smooth, somewhat waxy; yellow covered with a lively red deepening to purplish-red or almost black on the exposed side. *Dots* small, inconspicuous. *Prevailing effect* bright very dark red.

Calyx tube conical, approaching funnel-form. *Stamens* marginal.

Core medium to small, abaxile, closed or partly open; core lines clasping. *Carpels* concave, roundish, emarginate. *Seeds* plump, rather short, obtuse, moderately dark brown.

Flesh decidedly tinged with yellow, very firm, rather fine-grained, crisp, moderately juicy, sprightly subacid, good to very good.

Season December to April or later. In cold storage (7) it keeps well through the storage season.

ARNOLD.

REFERENCES. 1. Downing, 1876: app. 43. 2. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:234. 3. Thomas, 1897:626. 4. *Mich. Sta. Bul.*, 177:48. 1899. 5. Ib. *Bul.*, 187:85. 1901. 6. Ib. *Bul.*, 194:62. 1901. 7. Ib. *Bul.*, 205:43. 1903. 8. Budd-Hansen, 1903:40.

SYNONYMS. ARNOLD'S BEAUTY (1, 3). *Arnold's Beauty* (8).

The Arnold was raised from seed produced by pollinating Northern Spy with pollen from Wagener and Esopus Spitzenberg by Charles Arnold, Paris, Ontario (1). Fulton reports (4, 5, 6)

that "it is too light in color and almost too tender for market, promising for home use." Tree vigorous and productive.

FRUIT.

Fruit medium in size. *Form* oblate, slightly ribbed. *Stem* medium, slender. *Cavity* broad, deep, usually slightly russeted. *Calyx* small, closed. *Basin* deep, slightly corrugated. *Skin* yellowish-white, netted russet, sometimes with a little bright red. *Prevailing effect* light yellow. *Calyx tube* funnel-shape. *Core* small. *Flesh* yellowish, firm, mild subacid, juicy, slightly aromatic, very good.

Season November to March.

ARTHUR.

REFERENCES. 1. Hansen, *S. D. Sta. Bul.*, 76:26. 1902. *fig.* 2. Budd-Hansen, 1903:41.

The Arthur originated as a chance seedling in Northern Iowa where hardiness of tree is a prime consideration and where it is reported to have endured for many years better than any other variety except the Oldenburg[1] It is not desirable for planting in New York.

TREE.

Tree is a moderate or rather slow grower with stocky branches and drooping branchlets, forming an upright roundish head. *Twigs* short, stout; internodes medium. *Bark* dark reddish-brown covered with light scarf-skin; somewhat pubescent. *Lenticels* scattering, brownish, small to medium, slightly elongated, raised. *Buds* small, deeply inserted in the bark, obtuse, pubescent. *Leaves* medium size, broad.

FRUIT.

Fruit usually below medium. *Form* oblong narrowing towards the stem, varying to roundish obovate; hardly symmetrical; sometimes slightly ribbed. *Stem* medium to long, slender, often bracted. *Cavity* acuminate, deep, rather narrow, thinly russeted. *Calyx* small, closed or nearly so; lobes reflexed. *Basin* rather abrupt, moderately deep, moderately wide, usually smooth.

Skin rather pale dull yellowish-green, thinly washed with dull red and faintly striped with carmine splashes. *Dots* numerous, dull russet, inconspicuous. *Prevailing effect* striped.

Calyx tube narrow, funnel-shaped. *Stamens* medium to marginal.

Core medium, abaxile, slightly open to wide open, sometimes with four cells instead of five; core lines clasping. *Carpels* roundish to obcordate, decidedly concave. *Seeds* thick, rather short to medium.

Flesh tinged with yellow, moderately firm, somewhat coarse, not tender, juicy, subacid, somewhat aromatic, fair to good in flavor and quality.

Season October to January.

Uses. Suitable for culinary purposes. It is not desirable for market because it is not particularly attractive in form, size or color, it is not a good keeper and it is inferior to standard varieties in quality.

[1] Patten, C. G., Charles City, Ia., Cat. 1892.

AUCUBA.

REFERENCES. 1. Leroy, 1873:301. *fig.* 2. Beach, *N. Y. Sta. An. Rpt.*, 14:586. 1892. 3. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:234. 4. Thomas, 1903:689. 5. Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 48:36. 1903. 6. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:111. 1904.

SYNONYMS. ACUBA-LEAVED REINETTE (4). ACUBA-LEAF REINETTE (2). FEUILLES D'AUCUBA (1). AUCUBÆFOLIA (3). *Reinette a feuille d'Acuba* (2).

The Aucuba is a moderately attractive apple of medium size and pretty good quality. The tree is hardy, healthy and bears regularly and abundantly. It is in season from October to January. The variety is not recommended for general planting because the fruit is second rate in size, appearance and quality.

Historical. Leroy (1) states that Aucuba was described as early as 1839 in *Jardin fruitier* p. 216, but that its origin is still unknown. In New York state it has been disseminated but sparingly and is not commonly known.

TREE.

Tree moderately vigorous; branches moderately long and stout. *Form* rather open, upright spreading. *Twigs* long, slightly curved, moderately slender; internodes below medium to short. *Bark* dark reddish-brown with light scarf-skin, pubescent. *Lenticels* numerous, small, round. *Buds* medium, rather long, acute, pubescent, often free. *Leaves* large and broad.

Aucuba begins bearing rather young and usually bears annual crops. There is some tendency for the fruit to drop before the crop is ready to be gathered.

FRUIT.

Fruit medium to above, pretty uniform in size and shape. *Form* roundish inclined to conic, sometimes a little oblate, sides occasionally unequal. *Stem* usually long and slender. *Cavity* acuminate, sometimes acute, deep, moderately narrow to rather broad, nearly symmetrical, seldom russeted. *Calyx* small, closed or partly open; lobes long, acuminate. *Basin* usually narrow and shallow, sometimes moderately wide and moderately deep, obtuse to rather abrupt, often somewhat furrowed and corrugated.

Skin smooth, waxen yellow, rather pale but bright, often nearly covered with bright pinkish-red indistinctly marked with narrow carmine stripes. In well colored fruit the red rather predominates over the yellow. *Dots* very inconspicuous, gray or russet. General appearance is rather attractive.

Calyx tube either rather short, narrow, cone-shaped, with core lines nearly meeting, or narrowly funnel-form, in which case the core lines clasp the cylinder of the calyx tube. *Stamens* median.

Core medium to small, axile, partly open or sometimes closed.

Carpels smooth, slightly emarginate, roundish cordate, sometimes distinctly narrowing toward the apex. *Seeds* numerous, small to medium, narrow, acute or acuminate.

Flesh whitish with yellow tinge, firm, breaking, fine, tender, juicy, sprightly subacid, with distinct aroma, good to very good.

Season October to January; some of the fruit may keep till spring but it is apt to deteriorate in flavor and quality after midwinter.

AUCUBA

BABBITT.

REFERENCES. 1. Gano, *Am. Pom. Soc. Rpt.*, 1889:130. 2. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:234. 3. *U. S. Agr. Rpt.*, 1893:286. 4. Lyon, *Mich. Sta. Bul.*, 169:180. 1899. 5. Fulton, Ib., 194:62. 1901. 6. Thomas, 1903:322. 7. Budd-Hansen, 1903:41.

SYNONYM. *Western Baldwin* (3, 6, 7).

Babbitt is a very handsome large apple, red and striped, of about the same season as the Tompkins King. It is excellent for cooking but too sour for dessert. It is hardy, healthy and very vigorous. In Western New York, so far as tested, it appears to be productive, comes into bearing rather young, and bears heavy biennial crops. In fact some report that the fruit sets so abundantly that it is apt to be rather small unless attention be given to pruning and thinning. Further testing is required to determine its merits for this region. It has been found very productive in Michigan (5), and is reported as generally productive in the central states (3). In Eastern New York, although it blooms abundantly, it has been found to be a shy bearer. On this account and because the fruit is very acid, it is not there considered worthy of cultivation.

Historical. Babbitt originated from seed of Baldwin about 1845 with C. W. Babbitt of Woodford county, Illinois (3).

TREE.

Tree vigorous to very vigorous. *Form* roundish spreading, rather open; branches stout, often crooked, tough, with strong joints which hold heavy loads without splitting. *Twigs* moderately long, rather stocky, varying from curved to nearly straight; internodes very short. *Bark* bright olive-green with dull reddish-brown markings, thickly mottled with scarf-skin; quite pubescent. *Lenticels* irregularly scattering, medium to small, usually roundish or somewhat elongated. *Buds* medium to large, broad, obtuse, pubescent. *Leaves* medium to large, rather broad, dark green, with thick texture.

FRUIT.

Fruit somewhat resembles Wagener in form, being large, roundish oblate, slightly angular and somewhat irregular. *Stem* short. *Cavity* obtuse to acute, moderately shallow, medium to broad, slightly russeted. *Calyx* nearly closed. *Basin* somewhat abrupt, moderately deep, somewhat furrowed, slightly corrugated.

Skin bright pale yellow with mottled red cheek, striped with bright carmine. When well grown the fruit has good size, bright attractive color and fine general appearance.

Calyx tube conical approaching funnel-form. *Stamens* median.

Core rather small, axile, closed; core lines clasping. *Carpels* broad, roundish, nearly truncate. *Seeds* dark brown, medium or below.

Flesh whitish, tinged with yellow, moderately fine-grained, moderately crisp, juicy, sprightly subacid or sour; too sour for dessert, excellent for cooking.

Season. It is in season about with Tompkins King but sometimes keeps well till late spring, and is then especially desirable for cooking because it retains well its sprightly subacid flavor.

BAILEY *SWEET.*

REFERENCES. 1. Thomas, 1849:159. 2. Emmons, *Nat. Hist. N. Y.*, 3:59. 1851. 3. Downing, 1857:116. 4. Elliott, 1858:121. 5. Warder, 1867:633. *fig.* 6. Downing, 1872:84. 7. Barry, 1883:342. 8. Lyon, *Mich. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1890:288. 9. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:234. 10. *U. Sta. An. Rpt.*, 1901:287. 11. Fulton, *Mich. Sta. Bul.*, 187:85. 1901. 12. Hansen, *S. D. Sta. Bul.*, 76:27. 1902. 13. Thomas, 1903:319. 14. Budd-Hansen, 1903:42. *fig.* 15. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:111. 1904. 16. Cole, 123. 17. Hooper, 12.

SYNONYMS. BAILEY'S GOLDEN SWEET (16). BAILEY SWEET (1, 4, 5, 12, 13, 17). *Bailey Sweet* (8, 10). BAILEY'S SWEET (2, 3, 7, 16). *Bailey's Sweet* (9). *Edgerly Sweet* (1, 4, 13). *Edgerly's Sweet* (3, 6)., *Howard's Sweet* (3, 6). *Paterson's Sweet* (3, 6). *Patterson Sweet* (13). *Patterson's Sweet* (1, 2).

This is a very beautiful red apple, distinctly sweet and of very good quality. It is in season from October to January or sometimes later. It is not a very good keeper. In some localities the fruit is apt to be rather scabby and knotty, and unless it is well sprayed the percentage of unmarketable and low-grade fruit runs rather high. The tree is reliably productive but it does not excel either in vigor, health or hardiness. It is not recommended for cultivation.

Historical. Bailey Sweet was introduced under this name from Perry, Wyoming county, New York, more than 60 years ago (1). Whether it originated there or was an old variety brought in from the East is uncertain (3). Although it has long been known and widely disseminated, there is no section of the state where it is grown in large quantities.

TREE.

Tree upright, somewhat spreading, rather open, not dense; branches moderately stout or slender. *Twigs* rather slender, nearly straight; internodes medium to short. *Bark* rather dark brownish-red marked with thin gray scarf-skin; sparingly pubescent. *Lenticels* numerous, medium to below, usually oblong, conspicuous, somewhat raised. *Buds* medium to large, broad, acute to somewhat obtuse, appressed; somewhat pubescent. *Leaves* often rather broad and large; foliage not dense.

In the nursery the development of the root system is rather light or weak. In the orchard the tree makes a rather slow or moderately vigorous growth and does not become large. It is a reliable cropper with a tendency to annual bearing. The fruit hangs well to the tree.

BAILEY *Sweet*

FRUIT.

Fruit sometimes as large as Baldwin or larger and averages above medium. *Form* roundish to roundish conic, or somewhat oblate, ribbed obscurely if at all, rather symmetrical, sides somewhat elliptical; pretty uniform in size and shape. *Stem* short to medium, rather slender to thick. *Cavity* acute, usually rather deep, somewhat furrowed, sometimes with sides compressed or lipped, often partly covered with a thin golden-brown russet. *Calyx* closed or sometimes partly open, small to medium with short obtuse to acute lobes. *Basin* somewhat shallow to very shallow, medium to narrow, obtuse to rather abrupt, often slightly furrowed or slightly corrugated, with a tendency to develop mammiform protuberances.

Skin rather tender, nearly smooth, clear bright yellow largely covered with deep red, mottled or obscurely striped with darker red. Often irregularly netted markings and dots of whitish or russet-gray contrast conspicuously with the red surface. Whitish scarf-skin sometimes radiates from the cavity. *Prevailing effect* attractive bright red.

Calyx tube funnel-shape, medium length with a rather wide limb. *Stamens* median.

Core axile, medium in size, closed; core lines clasping. *Carpels* elliptic to roundish cordate, emarginate. *Seeds* medium to rather large, long, acute.

Flesh tinged with yellow, firm, moderately coarse, moderately crisp, rather tender, moderately juicy to juicy, decidedly sweet, agreeable in flavor, very good in quality.

Season October to January or later.

BAKER.

REFERENCES. 1. *Horticulturist*, 15:92. 1860. 2. Downing, 1872:84. 3. Thomas, 1885:502. 4. Not listed by Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:234. 5. Taylor, *Am. Pom. Soc. Rpt.*, 1895:193. 6. Budd-Hansen, 1903:43. 7. Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 48:37. 1903.

SYNONYM. *Scott* (2).

This is a red apple of good size, pretty uniform in size and shape and of fairly good quality. It is not so good a keeper as Baldwin and is inferior to it in quality and hardly equal to it in color. The tree is hardy, healthy, vigorous and reliably productive with a tendency to biennial bearing. There is a considerable loss from the dropping of the fruit. Although it has been known in cultivation for more than a century (1), it appears to have practically passed out of the lists offered by the nurserymen in North America (4) and evidently is nearly obsolete.

Historical. It is stated that the original tree was in full bearing in its native place, Richfield, Ct., during the Revolutionary War. Forty years ago it was but little known outside the vicinity of its origin (1).

TREE.

Tree large, vigorous, productive; branches stout, crooked. *Form* upright spreading, open. *Twigs* below medium to long, erect, slightly curved, stout, blunt at the tips; internodes medium. *Bark* rather clear olive-green partly covered with dark brownish-red, with light streaked scarf-skin; quite pubescent.

Lenticels scattering, roundish, medium sized, raised. *Buds* prominent, large, broad, plump, obtuse, pubescent, free or nearly so. *Leaves* large, broad.

FRUIT.

Fruit above medium to sometimes large; pretty uniform in size and shape. *Form* roundish to roundish conic, sometimes slightly oblate, generally symmetrical. *Stem* medium to short, rather thick. *Cavity* acuminate, rather shallow to moderately deep, broad, often with radiating russet, sometimes lipped. *Calyx* large, usually open, sometimes closed; lobes often reflexed, acute to obtuse. *Basin* abrupt, moderately deep, moderately wide to wide, somewhat furrowed.

Skin yellow or greenish-yellow, largely overlaid or mottled with red and striped and splashed with carmine, but not conspicuously so. *Dots* numerous, russet, mingled with some broken lines or flecks of russet, yet the skin is rather smooth. *Prevailing effect* when highly colored is bright red, otherwise yellowish.

Calyx tube wide, conical sometimes with short funnel tube extension. *Stamens* median to basal.

Core comparatively small, axile, closed or sometimes open; core lines slightly clasping. *Carpels* flat, elongated ovate approaching cordate, tufted. *Seeds* medium, moderately wide, moderately long, acute, tufted, medium brown.

Flesh whitish or tinged with yellow, moderately firm, moderately coarse, breaking, moderately tender, rather juicy, mild subacid becoming somewhat sweet, agreeable in flavor, good or nearly good in quality.

Season October to February.

Baker's Eastern Pippin Apple is a distinct variety of Canadian origin.[1]

BALDWIN.

REFERENCES. **1.** Thacher, **1822**:121. **2.** *Cot. Hort. Soc. London*, **1831**. **3.** Kenrick, **1833**:41. **4.** *Mag. Hort.*, 1:360. 1835. **5.** Manning, **1838**:59. **6.** Dittrich, 3:53. **7.** Downing, **1845**:98. *fig.* **1847**. *col. pl.* **8.** French, *Horticulturist*, 1:315. 1846. **9.** Thomas, **1849**:163. **10.** Cole, **1849**:128. **11.** Emmons, *Nat. Hist. N. Y.*, 3:75. **1851**. *fig.* **12.** Hovey, 1:11. 1852. *fig. and col. pl.* **13.** Bivort, *An. de Pom. Belge*, **1855**:147. **14.** Hooper, **1857**:14. **15.** Elliott, **1858**: 66. *fig.* **16.** Flotow, *Ill. Handb. Obstk.*, 1:427. 1859. **17.** Mas, *Le Verger*, 5:163. *col. pl.* **18.** Warder, **1867**:42. *fig.* **19.** Downing, **1872**:85. *fig.* **20.** Leroy, **1873**:89. *fig.* **21.** Barry, **1883**:342. **22.** Hogg, **1884**:13. **23.** Wickson, **1891**:245. **24.** Bailey, *An. Hort.*, **1892**:234. **25.** Woolverton, *Ont. Fruit Stas. Rpt.*, **1895**:7. *fig.* **26.** Taylor, *U. S. Div. Pom. Bul.*, 7:350. 1897. **27.** *Amer. Gard.*, **1899**:546. **28.** Eneroth-Smirnoff, **1901**:261. **29.** Budd-Hansen. **1903**:43. *fig.* **30.** Thomas, **1903**:323. *fig.* **31.** Fr. Lucas, **187**.

SYNONYMS. BALDWIN ROSENAPFEL (31). BALDWIN'S ROTHER PIPPIN (6). *Calville Butter* (18). *Felch* (7, 18, 19). *Late Baldwin* (12, 18). *Pecker* (1, 7, 18, 19). *Red Baldwin Pippin* (18). *Steele's Red Winter* (7, 12, 18, 19). *Woodpecker* (7, 18, 19, 21).

The Baldwin is a bright red winter apple, above medium in size or large, and very good in quality when grown under favor-

[1] Montreal Hort. Soc. Rpt., 8:20. 1877.

GROUP OF FRUIT PICKERS IN THE BALDWIN ORCHARD OF FOSTER UDELL, BROCKPORT, MONROE COUNTY, N. Y.

able conditions. It stands handling well because of its firm texture and thick skin. It is a favorite market variety because of its desirable season, good size, attractive red color and good quality.

The Baldwin is preeminently the leading variety in the commercial orchards in New York, New England, certain regions in Southern Canada, in the southern peninsula of Michigan and on the clay soils of Northern Ohio. In many localities in Northern New York it is apt to winter-kill, especially in the higher altitudes. For the same reason it also fails in portions of Michigan and west of the Great Lakes. In the South and Southwest it is not desirable because it there becomes a fall apple and also because it does not attain as good quality as it does in the Baldwin belt. From Colorado to Washington it is more or less grown in many localities.

Not only is the Baldwin a standard fruit in American markets but it is one of the leading apples used for export trade. It is one of the principal varieties handled in cold storage. The apples of this variety which are unsuitable for barrelling supply a large part of the evaporator stock in New York state, and are also used to some extent by canneries.

The tree is a strong grower, long-lived and vigorous. The accompanying view illustrates the vigorous development of mature Baldwin trees, as also does the frontispiece. It is somewhat slow in reaching bearing maturity, but when mature it bears very abundantly. In fact, one of the faults of this variety is its habit of producing an overload of fruit biennially and bearing little or none on alternate years. On rather light, sandy or gravelly soils the fruit is apt to have a better color, or at least to color earlier in the season, than it does when grown on heavy clay lands. Some hold that fruit from the lighter or more gravelly soils ripens earlier and consequently scalds earlier in storage than do the duller colored Baldwins grown on heavier soils. The Baldwin is grown successfully on various soils and under various climatic conditions. Besides the other good points of the Baldwin which have been noticed above, it has the advantage of yield-

ing a pretty uniform grade of fruit with a low percentage of culls, when kept free from injurious insects and fungous diseases.

The Baldwin foliage and fruit are often much injured by the apple scab fungus. It has often been remarked that the prevention of fungus diseases and of the attacks of insects, by proper spraying, not only increases the yield of marketable fruit but improves the quality as well. *The Baldwin Spot* is the name given to brown flecks in the flesh of Baldwin apples. This is not caused by either insects or fungi. It is a physiological defect which is more apt to appear in overgrown than in medium-sized fruit. No remedy is known.[1]

Historical. Soon after 1740 the Baldwin came up as a chance seedling on the farm of Mr. John Ball, Wilmington, near Lowell, Mass., and for about 40 years thereafter its cultivation was confined to that immediate neighborhood. The farm eventually came into the possession of a Mr. Butters, who gave the name Woodpecker to the apple because the tree was frequented by woodpeckers. The apple was long known locally as the Woodpecker or Pecker. It was also called the Butters.[2] Deacon Samuel Thompson, a surveyor of Woburn, brought it to the attention of Col. Baldwin of the same town, by whom it was propagated and more widely introduced in Eastern Massachusetts as early as 1784. From Col. Baldwin's interest in the variety it came to be called the Baldwin.[3]

In 1817 the original tree was still alive but it perished between 1817 and 1832.[4] A monument to the Baldwin apple now marks the location.

Coxe in his work on fruits in 1817 makes no mention of the Baldwin. Thacher's *American Orchardist*, published in Boston in 1832, gives it very brief but favorable mention. Floy in his American edition of Lindley, *Guide to the Orchard*, New York, 1833, does not mention it, but in the appendix to the 1846 edition he describes the Baldwin and states that "in the Eastern States (New England) it is well known, highly esteemed, and extensively cultivated." Kenrick's *New American Orchardist*, Boston, 1833, says, "No apple in the vicinity of Boston is so popular as this, at the present day. It is raised in large quantities for the market * * * and is recommended for extensive cultivation."

Hovey in 1852 published an extended description of Baldwin with colored plate (12). He remarks, "The Baldwin is the most popular apple of New England, and is cultivated to a much greater extent than any other variety. Several large and fine orchards are to be found in the vicinity of Boston, some of which produce about one thousand barrels of fruit every bearing year. For exportation it is much sought after; and the large number of fifteen hundred barrels have been sent to the East Indies in one season."

---

[1] Jones, L. R. Vt. Sta. An. Rpt., 12: 159-164. 1899.
[2] French, B. V. Downing Hort., I: 315. 1846.
[3] Mass. Ploughman, cited in Mich. Hort., I: 335.
[4] Amer. Gard. Mag. 1835: 360. New Eng. Homestead, 1885: 228.

BALDWIN

Prior to 1850 the Baldwin was but little known in New York state. After that date, with the extension of the planting of commercial orchards, it came rapidly into popularity and gained the supremacy among the commercial apples of New York which it still holds.

TREE.

Tree large, very vigorous; branches large, strong. *Form* upright spreading, eventually becoming rather round and somewhat dense. *Twigs* long, straight, or somewhat crooked, moderately stout; internodes medium to long. *Bark* dark brownish-red mingled with olive-green and faintly marked with thin scarf-skin; somewhat pubescent. *Lenticels* numerous, conspicuous, raised, usually oblong, sometimes large. *Buds* medium to large, broad or roundish, acute, pubescent, free or nearly so. *Leaves* often broad and large to very large; foliage rather dense.

FRUIT.

Fruit sometimes large to very large; usually above medium; pretty uniform in size. *Form* roundish inclined to conic, varying to roundish oblong; often faintly ribbed or somewhat irregular; symmetrical; fairly uniform in shape. *Stem* usually medium, to long. *Cavity* acute, medium to rather deep, rather broad, often somewhat furrowed, sometimes compressed, sometimes lipped, often russeted, with outspreading rays of russet or deep green. *Calyx* small to rather large; closed or somewhat open; lobes long, acute to acuminate. *Basin* abrupt, narrow to moderately wide; often distinctly furrowed; slightly corrugated.

Skin tough, smooth, light yellow or greenish, blushed and mottled with bright red, indistinctly striped with deep carmine. Flecks of russet, or even broken russet lines, may occasionally be seen on the base of the fruit. *Dots* gray or whitish, depressed, small and numerous toward the basin, more scattering, conspicuous, large, irregular, or elongated towards the cavity. *Prevailing effect* is bright red.

Calyx tube conical, rather short and wide with projection of fleshy pistil point into its base. *Stamens* basal.

Core medium or below, nearly axile, closed or partly open; core lines meeting. *Carpels* roundish ovate, emarginate, somewhat tufted. *Seeds* variable, often abortive; when normally developed they are large, long, acute, and dark brown.

Flesh yellowish, firm, moderately coarse, crisp, rather tender, juicy to very juicy, agreeably subacid, sprightly, somewhat aromatic, good to very good.

Season November to March or April in common storage; to May or later in cold storage.[1]

Uses. Well adapted for general market, dessert and culinary uses.

OTHER BALDWIN TYPES.

Besides the general type of the Baldwin apple above described, mention should be made of the following:

Russet Baldwins. Cases have been reported where the Baldwin has sported and developed fruit with russet skin. Since these apples appear

[1] Beach and Clark. N. Y. Sta. Bul. 248:111-112. 1904.

to show no advantage over the smooth-skinned Baldwins, they are seldom propagated.

Gray Baldwin, Blue Baldwin, Black Baldwin and Dark Baldwin are indefinite terms sometimes applied to what appears to be a distinct type of the Baldwin. Scattering trees of it are occasionally found mingled in orchards with Baldwins of the ordinary type. The Dark Baldwin as compared with the common type has fruit that is slower in maturing on the tree, and keeps longer. The flesh has more of a greenish tinge and is firmer. The skin also shows dull green where the common type is yellow, and the red is dull and darker than the red of the common Baldwin. So far as we know the Dark Baldwin is not being intentionally propagated.

In speaking of the Dark Baldwin as a distinct type the fact is here recognized that the ordinary Baldwin when grown on sandy or gravelly soil generally gives brighter colored fruit than when grown on heavy clay soil. But the above-mentioned occurrence of a type called Dark Baldwin, mingled as it sometimes is in orchards with Baldwins of the common type, does not seem to be satisfactorily accounted for by attributing its apearance to a difference in soil. It is more probable that a distinct strain has arisen and been disseminated unwittingly in place of the common type.

Olympia is a sport of the Baldwin which differs from the type in having larger and better colored fruit. It is described under "Olympia."

BANANA SWEET.

REFERENCES. 1. *Rural N. Y.*, 1885:278. *fig.* 2. Hexamer, *Am. Pom. Soc. Rpt.*, 1895:69.

This is a sweet winter apple, attractive in appearance. Color greenish-yellow, highly colored specimens are blushed. Season January to March in New Jersey. So far as we know it has not been fruited in New York. This should not be confused with the Winter Banana introduced by Greening Brothers of Monroe, Michigan, in 1890, which is not a sweet apple.

Historical. Banana originated as a chance seedling with C. E. Blackwell, Titusville, N. J., about 1867.

TREE.

Tree spreading, upright, vigorous, rather dense. *Twigs* rather slender; internodes short. *Bark* reddish-brown. *Buds* not prominent.

FRUIT.

Fruit large. *Form* roundish conical, sometimes one-sided. *Stem* medium to large, long, slender. *Cavity* rather small, moderately deep, often with outspreading, irregularly broken, russet patches. *Calyx* rather small, closed. *Basin* small to medium, somewhat irregularly corrugated, rather deep.

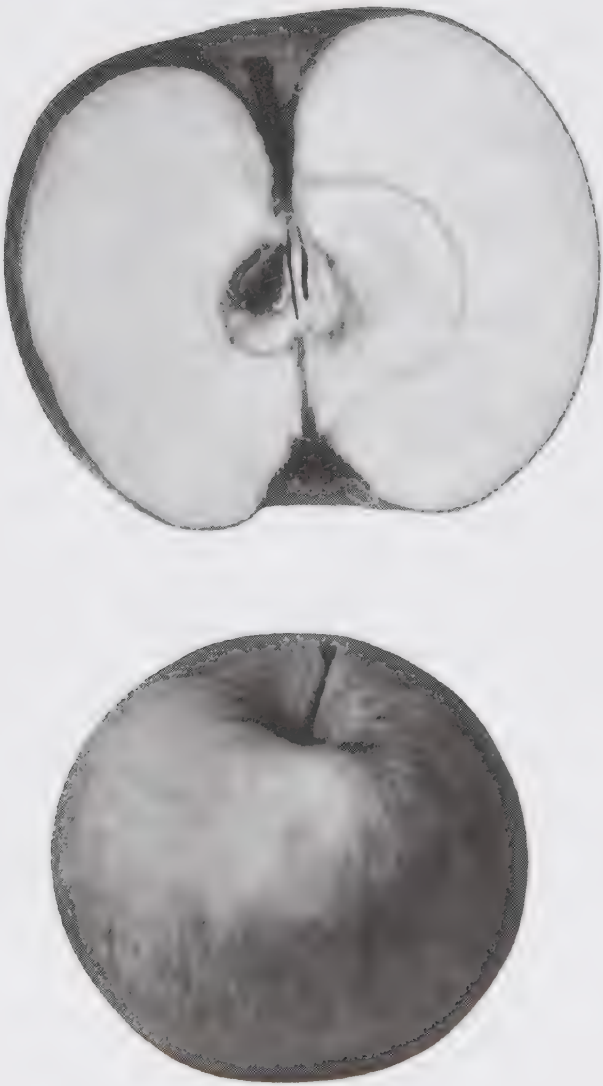
Skin greenish-yellow with a pale blush on the exposed side. *Dots* minute, scattering. *Prevailing effect* yellow.

Calyx tube conical, approaching funnel-form.

Core medium size, axile. *Carpels* roundish. *Seeds* medium size, obtuse.

Flesh white, fine-grained, tender, juicy, sweet, good.

Season, January to March or April.



BALDWIN

BAPTIST.

REFERENCES. 1. Downing, 1876: app. 44. 2. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:234. 3. *U. S. Pom. Rpt.*, 1895:20. 4. Taylor, *Am. Pom. Soc. Rpt.*, 1897:36.

As fruited at the Geneva Experiment Station, Baptist lacks distinctive character both in appearance and quality. In early winter its prevailing effect is dull dark red overspreading a dull greenish background, but it holds its color well until very late in the season and eventually the yellow tones become brighter making the fruit rather attractive. It is not recommended for cultivation in New York.

Historical. Baptist originated at Clinton, Kentucky (1), and was received for testing at the Geneva Experiment Station from W. M. Samuels of that place.

TREE.

Tree vigorous; branches rather stout. *Form* roundish, spreading, dense. *Twigs* rather long to below medium, somewhat curved, moderately thick; internodes medium to short. *Bark* rather dull, dark reddish-brown; somewhat pubescent. *Lenticels* numerous, very irregular in size, shape and distribution, generally small, slightly elongated, and very thickly set, but some are large and narrow. *Buds* medium or below, often rather prominent, generally acute, very pubescent and free. *Leaves* moderately broad.

FRUIT.

Fruit medium or below; pretty uniform in size and shape. *Form* oblate to roundish, truncate at base, sides sometimes unequal, often obscurely ribbed. *Stem* short to medium, thick. *Cavity* obtuse, moderately shallow to rather deep, broad, sometimes russeted, greenish, occasionally lipped. *Calyx* closed or sometimes slightly open, medium, or below, pubescent. *Basin* rather shallow to moderately deep, wide, rather abrupt, somewhat furrowed and corrugated.

Skin thick, tough, smooth, green or yellowish blushed with red, deepening to very dark red in the sun, indistinctly marked with narrow deep crimson stripes. *Dots* conspicuous, small, pale yellow or russet. *Prevailing effect* very dark red.

Calyx tube long, conic to funnel-shaped. *Stamens* median to basal.

Core medium to small, closed or partly open, axile or nearly so, very broadly turbinate; core lines clasp the cylinder. *Carpels* elliptic or inclined to obcordate, emarginate. *Seeds* few, about medium size, rather wide, obtuse, somewhat tufted.

Flesh yellowish, very firm, somewhat coarse, not crisp, moderately tender, not very juicy, mild subacid, eventually becoming nearly sweet, hardly good.

Season at Geneva, January to June, in Kentucky, December to February.

BARBEL.

REFERENCES. 1. Gibb, *Ia. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1883. 2. Budd, *Ia. Agr. College Bul.*, 1885:18. 3. Beach and Close, *N. Y. Sta. An. Rpt.*, 1896:275-276. *fig.* 4. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:112. 1904.

SYNONYMS. *Dept. No. 467* (2). *Sugar Barbel* (4). SUGAR BARBEL (3).

This is an attractive, dark red, winter apple of no special value in this region (3). It ranks good for dessert but only fair to good for culinary uses.

Historical. It was imported from Russia by the U. S. Department of Agriculture under No. 467 about 1870 (*2*). Stock was received for testing at this Station from Dr. T. H. Hoskins, Newport, Vt., 1888.

TREE.

Tree vigorous, spreading, rather open. *Twigs* long to medium, rather slender to moderately stout; internodes short to medium. *Bark* dark brownish-red mottled with light scarf-skin. *Lenticels* numerous, small to medium, round or somewhat elongated; pubescent. *Buds* medium in size, plump, broad, obtuse to acute, appressed; pubescent. *Leaves* large, broad.

FRUIT.

Fruit medium to large. *Form* oblate to oblate conic, slightly ribbed, pretty symmetrical. *Stem* short to medium, often thick. *Cavity* acute to acuminate, deep, rather wide, with outspreading russet rays. *Calyx* rather large, broad, open or partly closed. *Basin* broad, rather abrupt, moderately deep, corrugated.

Skin dull yellow, overspread with dark red, sparingly marked with yellowish dots and russet flecks. *Prevailing effect* good, dark red.

Calyx tube funnel-form with long cylinder. *Stamens* median. *Core* axile, closed. *Seed* medium size to rather large, tufted, obtuse.

Flesh tinged with yellow, rather coarse, firm, crisp, moderately juicy, moderately subacid, eventually becoming sweet or nearly so, slightly aromatic, good.

Season October to February or later.

BARRINGER.

REFERENCES. 1. Hexamer, *Am. Pom. Soc. Rpt.*, 1899:89. 2. Hexamer, *Amer. Agric.*, 62:569. Dec. 3, 1898. *figs.* 3. *Fancier's Review and Fruit Grower,* Chatham, N. Y., Nov., 1899:5 4. Johnson, *Amer. Agric.*, 75:79. 1905. *figs.* 5. Beach, *West. N. Y. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1901:76.

SYNONYMS. PRIDE OF THE HUDSON (1, 2, 4). *Pride of Hudson* (5). *Coon* (locally).

This variety has been known for many years in Clermont, Columbia county, where a few trees of it were in their prime fifty years ago. Mr. Jacob Barringer of Germantown, N. Y., was the first to propagate it from these old trees (1, 4). Columbia county fruit growers report that it is worthy of a place in the commercial orchard, the tree very thrifty, long-lived and productive, the fruit good in size, showy and of excellent quality. At the American Institute in New York in 1898 the fruit was exhibited under the name Pride of the Hudson, but in 1899 this name was changed to Barringer.

TREE.

Tree vigorous; branches long and moderately stout. *Form* upright spreading, rather open. *Twigs* long, slightly curved, with thick tips; internodes short. *Bark* reddish-brown, with light streaks of scarf-skin; pubescent.

Lenticels numerous, small, roundish. *Buds* of medium size, broad, obtuse, free, pubescent. *Leaves* medium, broad.

FRUIT.

Fruit above medium to large. *Form* roundish conical, slightly ribbed, sometimes flattened. *Stem* long. *Cavity* acute to acuminate, moderately deep, rather broad, somewhat furrowed and partly russeted, often lipped.

Skin bright red handsomely striped with dark red and slightly dotted, unusually attractive (4). *Calyx tube* cone-shaped. *Core* rather large. Core lines clasping. *Flesh* white, tinged with yellow, very fine, juicy, mild subacid, very good.

Season ordinarily early winter but it may keep till spring (1, 4).

BARRY.

REFERENCE. 1. Ellwanger & Barry, Rochester, N. Y., *Catalogue*, 1895.

Resembles the Greening type of apples in color and in the acidity of the flesh.

The Barry originated about 1880, in the nurseries of Ellwanger & Barry, Rochester, N. Y., and has been recently introduced by that firm after having been thoroughly tested by them. It has their recommendation as a novelty of sterling merit, and one which they believe will prove valuable for commercial orchards (1).

TREE.

Tree a good grower; well branched with long upright branches. *Form* upright, becoming spreading and somewhat open. *Twigs* curved and often crooked, long, medium, stout; internodes long. *Bark* rather light olive-green shading to reddish-brown and overlaid with thin gray scarf-skin; quite pubescent. *Lenticels* scattering, usually small, round, slightly raised. *Buds* large, broad, obtuse, appressed, pubescent. *Leaves* large or very large, broad.

FRUIT.

Fruit medium, sometimes large. *Form* roundish oblate to roundish conic, obscurely ribbed, somewhat irregular. *Stem* medium. *Cavity* acute, deep, rather broad, usually with some thin greenish russet, broadly furrowed. *Calyx* small to medium, closed; lobes acute. *Basin* abrupt, rather shallow to rather deep, narrow to moderately wide, with narrow furrows and wrinkled.

Skin tough, smooth, clear pale yellow or greenish with faint shade of red on the exposed cheek. *Dots* numerous, minute, pale, submerged, and a few show a brown or russet point. *Prevailing effect* green or greenish yellow.

Calyx tube medium size, conical or funnel-shaped. *Stamens* marginal.

Core medium to rather large, abaxile, open; core lines clasping. *Carpels* elliptical, much concave, emarginate, tufted. *Seeds* numerous, medium, obtuse, medium to dark brown.

Flesh firm, moderately fine to fine, crisp, tender, juicy, subacid, sprightly, good.

Season. Late.

BATULLEN.

REFERENCES. 1. Lucas, *Ill. Handb. der Obstk.*, 4:559. 1864. 2. Leroy, 1873:92. *fig.* 3. Budd, *Montreal Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 8:49. 1881-2. 4. Budd, *Ia. Sta. Bul.*, 19:542. 1892. 5. Gaucher, *Pomologie*, 1894. *col. pl.* 6. Fulton, *Mich. Sta. Bul.*, 187:85. 1901. 7. Hansen, *S. D. Sta. Bul.*, 76:28. 1902. 8. Budd-Hansen, 1903:44.

SYNONYM. *Pomme de Transylvania* (2).

An attractive yellow apple sometimes blushed, desirable for market and culinary uses and acceptable for dessert. If productive enough it is doubtless worthy of a place in the commercial orchards. As tested at the Geneva Station it has not yet proved very productive. It has made a similar record at the Michigan Station.

Origin, Transylvania (1, 2).

TREE.

Tree a poor grower in the nursery (4), moderately vigorous; branches short, moderately stout. *Form* upright spreading or roundish, dense. *Twigs* long to medium in length, nearly straight, medium stout; internodes rather short. *Bark* dark reddish-brown, mottled with scarf-skin; slightly pubescent. *Lenticels* numerous, small, generally roundish, raised. *Buds* medium or below medium in size, narrow, acute, appressed, rather pubescent. *Leaves* large, broad.

FRUIT.

Fruit medium or above; pretty uniform in size and shape. *Form* roundish to slightly roundish conic, sometimes a little inclined to oblong, rather regular. *Stem* medium to short, rather slender. *Cavity* acuminate, moderately broad to rather narrow, wavy, bright green with whitish spots, sometimes russeted. *Calyx* small, closed. *Basin* abrupt, moderately deep, rather narrow, sometimes furrowed and wrinkled, sides sometimes compressed.

Skin smooth, clear, bright, almost waxen yellow, often with no shade of red but sometimes having a distinct blush. *Dots* small and inconspicuous, usually submerged. *Prevailing effect* attractive yellow.

Calyx tube long, rather narrow, conical or approaching funnel-form. *Stamens* median.

Core small to medium, axile, closed or open; core lines clasping. *Carpels* roundish, sometimes unsymmetrical, emarginate. *Seeds* small to medium, plump, obtuse to acute, dark.

Flesh tinged with yellow, firm, moderately coarse, crisp, rather tender, juicy, subacid, aromatic, sprightly, very good.

Season November to March.

BAXTER.

REFERENCES. 1. *Ont. Fr. Gr. Assn.*, 1881:92. 2. *Ib.*, 1882:83. 3. Bridge, *Can. Hort.*, 1884:59. 4. Woolverton, *Am. Pom. Soc. Rpt.*, 1889:155. 5. Nicol, *Ont. Fr. Gr. Assn.*, 1891:89. 6. *Vt. Sta. An. Rpt.*, 14:287. 1901.

SYNONYMS. BAXTER'S RED (3). *La Rue* (3). *Red Pound* (3).

A large red apple decidedly attractive in appearance. Some see in it a resemblance to Tompkins King, but there is more evidence

of a relationship with the Blue Pearmain group of apples. This is seen in the form and color of the fruit, the bloom, the areolar dots and the character of the flesh. It does not rank high in quality. In the St. Lawrence valley it is said to be a strong grower, hardy, productive and not subject to the scab. It is there regarded as a desirable apple to grow for commercial purposes. At Geneva it has proved vigorous and productive, but because it is inferior in quality to other varieties of its season, such as Tompkins King, McIntosh and Hubbardston, it is doubtful whether Baxter is worthy of a place in the commercial orchards of Western and Southern New York.

Origin. It was known near Brockville, Canada, one hundred years or more ago. It gradually found its way into nurseries and within the last twenty-five years has been quite extensively propagated (3).

TREE.

Tree productive, very vigorous; branches long, medium stout. *Form* upright spreading, open. *Twigs* medium to long, straight, rather stout, thick at the tips; internodes medium to long. *Bark* clear brownish-red streaked with olive-green; pubescent. *Lenticels* rather numerous, conspicuous, small, sometimes large, round, raised. *Buds* moderately prominent, imbedded in the bark, acute, appressed. *Leaves* large, broad.

FRUIT.

Fruit large to very large. *Form* roundish to conic flattened at the base or varying to somewhat oblong, often faintly ribbed, somewhat irregular, sides often unequal and also often compressed; axis sometimes oblique. *Stem* usually short. *Cavity* large, deep, acute, broad, usually partly russeted, often somewhat furrowed. *Calyx* small to above medium, sometimes closed or partly open. *Basin* often oblique, moderately shallow to rather deep, rather narrow to wide, obtuse to moderately abrupt, slightly furrowed, corrugated, sometimes compressed.

Skin thick, tough, slightly roughened by russet dots; pale yellow or whitish largely mottled and blushed with rather bright red often deepening to purplish shades characteristic of the Blue Pearmain group, distinctly splashed and striped with purplish-red *Dots* numerous, conspicuous, areolar, whitish or with russet point. A bluish bloom gives the skin a rather dull appearance but when polished it is bright and glossy. Highly colored specimens show but little of the yellow ground color. *Prevailing effect* attractive red or striped red.

Calyx tube large, elongated, cone-shape or funnel-form. *Stamens* medium to marginal.

Core medium, usually abaxile, open; core lines meeting or slightly clasping. *Carpels* roundish varying to elongated ovate, slightly emarginate, tufted. *Seeds* numerous, below medium, rather wide, plump, obtuse, tufted, dark brown.

Flesh yellowish, sometimes stained with red, firm, breaking, rather coarse, tender, moderately juicy, mild subacid, slightly aromatic, fair to good.

Season November to January.

Baxter's Pearmain of Downing, p. 89 and of Hogg, p. 16 is distinct from Baxter above described.

BEACH.

REFERENCES. 1. Stinson, *Ark. Sta. Bul.*, 49:9. 1898. *fig.* 2. Ib., 60:126. 1899. 3. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1899:15. 4. *N. C. State Bd. Agr. Bul.*, 1900:9. 5. Waugh, *Vt. Sta. An. Rpt.*, 14:287. 1901. 6. Budd-Hansen, 1903:44. 7. Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 48:37. 1903.

SYNONYMS. *Apple of Commerce* (1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7). *Lady Pippin* (1). *Richardson's Red* (1, 2, 3, 4, 6, 7).

A red Arkansas apple, which as yet has been but little tested either in New York or adjacent states. In New York ordinarily the season is not long enough for the proper development of apples of the group to which the Beach belongs. For this reason that variety can hardly be expected to prove valuable here. Waugh reports that, as grown in Vermont, it appears to be superior in all respects to Ben Davis, and is really good in quality (5). It is a very late keeper.

Historical. Stinson reports that this variety has been grown to a considerable extent in Benton and Washington counties, Arkansas, under the names Lady Pippin and Richardson's Red. It has also been introduced under the name Apple of Commerce (1). He has found the variety productive and a good keeper, but because it is only fair in quality he advises against the planting of it in Arkansas (2).

TREE.

Tree rather large, vigorous, productive, comes into bearing rather young, and has a tendency to produce moderate crops annually; branches somewhat stocky. *Form* round, dense. *Twigs* moderately stout, with long internodes, somewhat crooked. *Bark* nearly smooth, clear, bright light reddish-brown, becoming dull dark brown approaching black, thinly mottled with scarf-skin, somewhat pubescent. *Lenticels* rather numerous, conspicuous, usually roundish, above medium to very large, raised slightly or not at all. *Buds* small to medium, deep set, obtuse, pubescent. *Leaves* large, long, often broad; petioles red at base; foliage rather dense.

FRUIT.

Fruit as grown in this region appears not to ripen properly. It is about medium in size and pretty uniform in size and shape. *Form* usually roundish, slightly obovate, or sometimes somewhat oblate, regular, symmetrical. *Stem* medium, rather slender. *Cavity* acute to acuminate, deep to medium depth, moderately wide, green or with outspreading russet, symmetrical. *Calyx* medium, closed. *Basin* rather shallow to moderately deep, obtuse to rather abrupt, moderately wide, furrowed, corrugated, often with some mammiform protuberances.

Skin rather thick, tough, smooth, bright yellow, shaded and mottled with red and striped with dark carmine. *Dots* inconspicuous, small, gray or whitish. *Prevailing effect* red or red striped, decidedly attractive.

Calyx tube rather narrow, deep, conical or funnel-form, with fleshy projection of pistil point into its base. *Stamens* median to marginal.

Core axile, medium to rather large, closed; core lines clasping. *Carpels* broadly ovate, emarginate. *Seeds* large, rather narrow, long, acute.

Flesh somewhat tinged with yellow, very firm, moderately coarse, not very juicy, subacid, fair to nearly good in quality.

Season very late; it is one of the latest keeping varieties.

BELLE ET BONNE.

REFERENCES. 1. Downing, 1857:118. 2. Downing, 1872:91. 3. Hogg, (?) 1884:18. 4. Thomas, 1885:242. 5. *Mich. Hort. Soc. Rept.*, 1890:288. 6. Ill. *Sta. Bul.*, 45:314. 1896. 7. Thomas, 1903:337.

SYNONYMS. *Bellyband* (?) (3). *Rolland* (?) (3). *Tenon Hills* (1, 2). *Winter Belle Bonne* (?) (3).

This old Connecticut variety (1, 2) is found occasionally in Southeastern New York. The fruit is large, handsome, smooth, uniform in size and of about the same season as Hubbardston. It is rather too mild in flavor to be desirable for general purposes. Although an old variety it has never become a standard kind in the markets of this state. In hardiness, health and longevity it ranks about with Baldwin. The trees are moderately productive, usually bearing biennially. They are a little slow about coming into bearing. It is not recommended for planting in New York.

Downing regards it as probably identical with the Belle Bonne of Hogg (1, 2, 3) which was first described by Parkinson in 1629. It is quite distinct from Billy Bond.

TREE.

Tree large, vigorous. *Form* roundish, spreading. *Twigs* rather long, stout, somewhat pubescent. *Bark* dull reddish-brown.

FRUIT.

Fruit large to very large. *Form* roundish oblate. *Stem* short. *Cavity* wide, deep, thinly russeted. *Calyx* closed. *Basin* medium in width and depth. *Skin* deep yellow or greenish. *Dots* small. *Flesh* tinged with yellow, firm, rather coarse, juicy, mild subacid, good. *Season*, early winter.

BELMONT.

REFERENCES. 1. Downing, 1845:142. 2. Thomas, 1849:177. 3. Cole, 1849: 120. 4. Emmons, *Nat. Hist. N. Y.*, 3:80. 1851. 2 *figs.* and *col. pl.* No. 76. 5. Hooper, 1857:16. 6. Downing, 1857:74. 7. Elliott, 1858:69. *fig.* 8. Warder, 1867:529. *fig.* 9. Chamberlain, *Country Gentleman*, 1885:1054. 10. Lyon, *Mich. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1890:288. 11. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:235. 12. Barry, 1896:342. 13. Waugh, *Vt. Sta. An. Rpt.*, 14:288. 1901. 14. Thomas, 1903: 337. *fig.* 15. Budd-Hansen, 1903:45.

SYNONYMS. BELMONT LATE (4). *Belmont* (1). *Gate* (1, 6, 7, 8, 11, 12). *Gait* (13). *Golden Pippin* of some (6, 7). *Kelley White* (6, 7). *Mamma Beam* (6, 7). *Mamma Bean* (8). WAXEN APPLE (1, 4). *Waxen* of some (6, 7). *White* (6). *White Apple* (7).

Fruit waxen, yellow with beautiful bright blush; excellent either for dessert or cooking. It makes a fine appearance on the tree but appears somewhat dull in the barrel or package. It is handled satisfactorily in local markets

but it is not a good shipper. Because of its tender skin and delicate color it shows bruises readily, so that with ordinary methods of handling it is apt to be damaged in appearance. It has not always kept well. When the trees are overloaded, a good deal of the fruit is either too small for market or grades second class in size. For these reasons and because there are other commercial sorts larger in tree and in fruit, more reliable croppers and less subject to scab, Belmont, although it is known in various parts of the state, is grown to a limited extent only in New York commercial orchards. The tree is generally hardy except in the more elevated or more northern portions of the state. In trying locations it is sometimes injured by sunscald or canker. It usually bears biennially and yields good to heavy crops. The fruit hangs well to the tree.

Historical. Downing at first regarded Belmont as identical with Waxen of Coxe (1), but in the first revised edition this error is corrected with the statement that the variety originated in the garden of a Mrs. Beam, near Strasburgh, Lancaster county, Pennsylvania, from whence it was taken to Belmont county, Ohio, where it became very popular and received the name of Belmont.

TREE.

Tree medium size, usually moderately vigorous, in some places rather dwarfish but on rich soils and in favorable locations it becomes large. *Form* upright spreading. *Twigs* medium in length or rather short, rather slender. *Bark* light reddish-brown or olive-green becoming rather dark; partly covered with gray pubescence.

FRUIT.

Fruit medium or above, sometimes large; fairly uniform in size and shape. *Form* varies from rounded oblong to oblate conic but is usually roundish, somewhat broadly and indistinctly ribbed, somewhat irregular. *Stem* medium to short, often slender. *Cavity* rather large, acute to acuminate, rather deep, moderately broad, wavy, irregular, usually with thin brown russet, sometimes lipped. *Calyx* rather small, usually closed. *Basin* rather shallow to deep, moderately abrupt to abrupt, furrowed and wrinkled.

Skin thick, tough, smooth, waxen, clear bright yellow with bright orange-red blush. *Dots* whitish with minute russet point, often submerged, on the blushed portion becoming red areolar. *Prevailing color* yellow, not striped.

Calyx tube long, elongated cone-shape or funnel-form. *Stamens* marginal.

Core medium to rather large, axile, sometimes closed; core lines clasping. *Carpels* roundish, pointed cordate, tufted. *Seeds* rather long, acute, tufted.

Flesh tinged with yellow, firm, moderately fine, crisp, tender, moderately juicy, mild subacid, very good.

Season October to February.

Uses. Cooking, dessert and local market.

BEN DAVIS.

REFERENCES. 1. Downing, 1857:119. *fig.* 2. Elliott, 1859:124. 3. Adair, *Horticulturist*, 15:226. 1860. *2 figs.* 4. Downing, *Horticulturist*, 16:40. 1861. 5. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1862. 6. Warder, 1867:585. *fig.* 7. *Am. Pom. Soc. Rpt.*, 1869:40. 8. Downing, 1872:93. *fig.* 9. Leroy, 1873:126. *fig.* 10. Barry, 1883:343. 11. Thomas, 1885:230. 12. Lyon, *Mich. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1890:288.

BEN DAVIS

13. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, **1892**:235. **14.** Woolverton, *Ont. Fr. Gr. Assn.*, **26**:170. 1894. **15.** Woolverton, *Ont. Fr. Stas. An. Rpt.*, 3:4. 1896. *fig.* **16.** Watts, *Tenn. Sta. Bul.*, **1896**:7. **17.** *Amer. Gard.*, **18**:746. 1897. **18.** Waugh, *Vt. Sta. Bul.*, **61**:30. 1897. **19.** Taylor, *U. S. Div. Pom. Bul.*, 7:351. 1898. **20.** Woolverton, *Ont. Fr. Stas. An. Rpt.*, 6:36. 1899. **21.** Waugh, *Gardening*, 7:278. 1899. **22.** Alwood, *Va. Sta. Bul.*, **130**:130. 1901. *fig.* of tree. **23.** Waugh, *Vt. Sta. An. Rpt.*, **14**:288. 1901. **24.** Hansen, *S. D. Sta. Bul.*, **76**:29. 1902. *fig.* **25.** Stinson, *Mo. State Fruit Sta. Bul.*, 3:24. 1902. **26.** *Ont. Fr. Gr. Assn. An. Rpt.*, **34**:108. 1902. **27.** Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, **48**:38. 1903. **28.** Budd-Hansen, **1903**:45. *fig.* 29. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, **248**:112. 1904.

SYNONYMS. *Baltimore Pippin* (8, 9). *Baltimore Red* (8, 9). *Baltimore Red Streak* (8, 9). *Carolina Red Streak* (8, 9, 11). *Funkhouser* (8). *Kentucky Pippin* (8). *Kentucky Streak* (11). NEW YORK PIPPIN (3, 4, 5). *New York Pippin* (6, 8, 8, 9, 10, 11). *Pepin de New-York* (9). *Red Pippin* (8). *Victoria Pippin* (8, 9). *Victoria Red* (8, 11).

The Ben Davis reigns over a much greater extent of country than does the Baldwin. It is unquestionably the leading commercial sort and the most popular apple grown south of the Baldwin region. Generally speaking, it is the most important variety known in the apple districts of the vast territory which stretches from the Atlantic to the Pacific between parallels 32 and 42. It is preeminently successful in the Virginias, Kentucky, Tennessee, Illinois, Missouri, Arkansas and portions of adjoining states.

In the more elevated and more northern portions of New York it is not usually regarded with favor, but in Southeastern New York the planting of it for commercial purposes has extended until, in many sections, it now ranks in importance next to Baldwin and Rhode Island Greening. It is grown to a considerable extent in various other parts of the state, but in many cases less successfully because too often the seasons are less favorable to the best development of the fruit. Some find it acceptable for home use after the Baldwin season has closed, but here it is generally regarded as not good enough in quality for home use. It is often criticised disparagingly on the point of quality. When grown in the South or Southwest, at its best it is but of second rate quality, and unquestionably in most portions of New York state the seasons are usually too short to mature the variety properly. When grown in the South, the period when it is at its best is comparatively short. As fruited in New York, it ripens later and keeps later than when

grown farther south. It often keeps here in ordinary storage till May, and in cold storage till June, or often till July. In the Ben Davis belt the fruit becomes large and handsomely colored, but in many portions of New York state it does not range much above medium in size and color. The fruit is thick-skinned, does not show bruises easily, and presents a good appearance in the package after being handled and shipped in the ordinary way.

Nurserymen like it because of its free-growing habit and the ease and rapidity with which trees of marketable size can be grown. In the orchard the tree is very hardy, healthy and vigorous. Although it does not appear to be as long-lived as Baldwin, it comes into bearing at an early age, and usually bears annually and abundantly. Often it makes a good growth, even while bearing good crops. The top is rather dense, and in pruning, particularly in the case of young trees, especial care should be taken to keep it open and spreading so as to give the best possible opportunity for the fruit to color well. Its habit of blossoming late in the spring is an advantage in some regions because the weather is then more apt to be favorable during the pollinating period, and the result is that Ben Davis in such cases often bears good crops, when with other varieties there is more or less of a crop failure.

Historical. The origin of this apple will probably never be definitely known. It has been variously credited to Tennessee (16, 19), Kentucky (1), and Virginia (7, 16, 19). It is supposed to have originated about the beginning of the last century. This view is supported by the fact that before the Civil War it had spread throughout the states just mentioned, and following the routes of migration had been carried into Southern Indiana, Illinois and pretty generally disseminated throughout Missouri and Arkansas. Downing does not mention it in his first edition, but it is described in the first revision (1) of his book on The Fruits and Fruit Trees of America. Warder (6) refers to it as a comparatively new sort in Ohio and the Northwest but common in the South and Southwest. During the last quarter century it has been disseminated extensively through all the apple-growing portions of the United States.

TREE.

Tree medium in size, rather rank-growing, especially when young, forming coarse strong wood which seldom breaks under heavy crops; branches strong, with numerous rather short laterals and spurs, often inclined to bend or droop. *Form* upright becoming roundish, and in old trees rather spreading. *Twigs* long or very long, straight or slightly curved, moderately stout; internodes long. *Bark* bright, rather dark brownish-red, continuously mottled with fine, thin scarf-skin, pubescent. Lenticels scattering, round, sometimes oblong,

raised, of a clear straw color, moderately conspicuous. *Buds* medium to large or broad, obtuse, appressed, sunken in the bark, very sparingly pubescent. *Leaves* large, long, rather broad.

FRUIT.

Fruit usually above medium to large. *Form* roundish, varying from somewhat conic to somewhat oblong, broad, rounded at the base, often somewhat elliptical or slightly irregular, sides sometimes unequal; pretty uniform in shape and in size. *Stem* medium to long, rather slender. *Cavity* acute, moderately deep to deep, of medium width, nearly symmetrical, often partly russeted or with outspreading rays of thin greenish russet. *Calyx* medium, closed or sometimes partly open; lobes rather short, of medium width, acute. *Basin* abrupt, medium in width and depth, varying to shallow and narrow and rather obtuse, sometimes furrowed, usually oblique.

Skin tough, waxy, bright, smooth, usually glossy, clear yellow or greenish, mottled and washed with bright red, striped and splashed with bright dark carmine. *Dots* inconspicuous, small, scattering, light, whitish or brown. *Prevailing effect* bright deep red or red striped.

Calyx tube varies from short and cone-shaped to rather wide and funnel-form with rather long cylinder and frequently with fleshy projection of pistil point into its base. *Stamens* median to marginal.

Core medium, axile, closed or partly open; core lines clasping when the tube is funnel-form, meeting or slightly clasping when it is cone-shaped. *Carpels* rather flat, roundish or inclined to obovate, very emarginate, mucronate. *Seeds* large, long, irregular, rather wide, plump, acute, dark brown.

Flesh whitish, slightly tinged with yellow, firm, moderately coarse, not very crisp, somewhat aromatic, juicy, mildly subacid, good.

Season January to June.

DIFFERENT TYPES OF BEN DAVIS.

Some assert that it is possible to recognize as many as four distinct types or strains of Ben Davis. So far as we know none of these types, if such exist, is being kept separate under propagation. It is certain that Ben Davis shows great variations in fruit in different parts of the country, in some cases so much so that those unfamiliar with it would not recognize fruit of it from different regions as being of the same variety.

Various seedlings of Ben Davis which have been introduced into cultivation show more or less resemblance to the parent and to each other. In the case of Gano and Black Ben Davis a notable controversy has arisen among nurserymen and fruit growers as to whether these are distinct varieties or identical. The Gano is known to some extent in New York. It resembles its parent Ben Davis very closely in the nursery, but it is unmistakably distinct from it in fruit. So far as we have tested it, it seems to be better adapted to New York conditions than is the Ben Davis.

Rutledge, Arkansas Belle, Etris and Eicke also belong in the Ben Davis group.

BENTLEY.

REFERENCES. 1. Emmons, *Nat. Hist. N. Y.*, 3:100. 1851. *fig.* 2. Downing, 1857:121. 3. Elliott, 1858:122. 4. Warder, 1867:558. 5. Thomas, 1885:227. 6. Lyon, *Mich. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1890:288. 7. Budd-Hansen, 1903:47.

SYNONYMS. BENTLEY SWEET (4). BENTLEY'S SWEET (1, 2, 3, 5).

Tree hardy, varies from moderately productive to very productive and comes into bearing rather young. The fruit is very sweet and keeps very late but is not attractive in color and ranks second rate in size and quality. It is not recommended for planting.

Historical. It is supposed to have originated in Virginia. It is but little known in New York.

TREE.

Tree medium size, spreading, a rather slow grower.

FRUIT.

Fruit variable, sometimes above medium to large, averages below medium. *Form* roundish to oblong, often inclined to conic, sometimes irregular and obscurely ribbed, sides often unequal; fairly uniform in shape. *Stem* short to medium. *Cavity* deep, wide, often slightly furrowed or compressed, sometimes with greenish russet rays. *Calyx* large, closed or partly open. *Basin* abrupt, often oblique, moderately wide, moderately deep, often furrowed and somewhat wrinkled.

Skin smooth, rather clear pale yellow, mottled with red and striped with bright carmine. *Dots* numerous, conspicuous, dark brown. *Prevailing color* thin striped red.

Calyx tube rather large, sometimes long and funnel-shaped with core lines clasping, but sometimes short with core lines meeting. *Stamens* medium to marginal.

Core medium to small, axile, closed or partly open. *Carpels* roundish to obovate, emarginate. *Seeds* large, rather wide, plump, obtuse, black.

Flesh whitish slightly tinged with yellow, firm, rather fine, moderately juicy, sweet, crisp, good.

Season. December to May or June.

BERGEN.

REFERENCES. 1. Downing, 1876:44 of app.

But little known in New York. Originated on the farm of Jessie Griswold, Bergen, N. Y. Fruit medium sized, partly red, mild subacid, good either for dessert or culinary use (1).

BESS POOL.

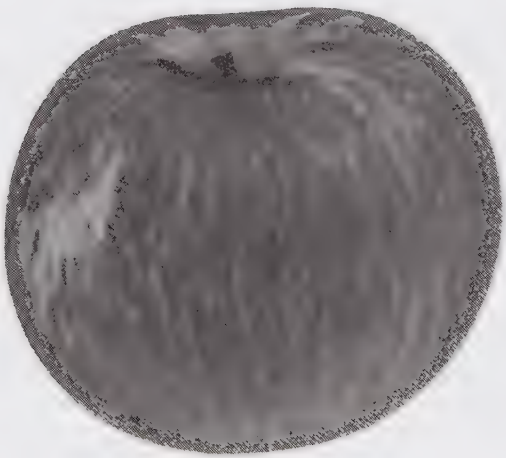
REFERENCES. 1. Downing, 1872:95. 2. Hogg, 1884:21.

SYNONYM. *Best Pool* (1).

An old English apple but little known in this country. Above medium size; clear yellow, washed and striped with red; attractive in appearance. Flesh white, juicy, subacid. Season November to March. Not a reliable cropper. Esteemed in England both for culinary and dessert uses (2).

BETHEL.

REFERENCES. 1. Hoskins, *U. S. Agr. Rpt.*, 1886:274. 2. Hoskins, *Rural N. Y.*, 47:249. 1888. *figs.* 3. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:235. 4. *An. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1899:15. 5. Waugh, *Vt. Sta. An. Rept.*, 14:288. 1901. 6. Munson, *Me. Sta. Bul.*, 82:83. 1902. 7. Budd-Hansen, 1903:48.



BETHEL

This shows its kinship to the Blue Pearmain in the quality, texture, form, conspicuous dots and color of its fruit. Sometimes it has a rather dull appearance, but it may attain a bright and attractive, though dark red, color. The quality is fairly good. It will not bear rough handling, and is suitable rather for local markets than for shipping long distances. The tree shows a rather weak development of roots in the nursery, but in the orchard becomes moderately vigorous and generally quite productive. It has proved very hardy in Northern New York, and is recommended for planting for home use and local markets in that section and in the more elevated regions of the state, where varieties of the grade of hardiness of Baldwin are apt to show winter injury. In such localities some prefer to grow it on warm soil or sod, to favor the development of better color. It is locally profitable. It is healthy, long-lived and a reliable cropper, usually comes into bearing rather young and bears annually. There is apt to be considerable loss from dropping of the fruit.

Some have thought that it is identical with an apple grown in Northern New York under the name Stone. The two varieties, as we have received them, are certainly distinct, but both belong to the Blue Pearmain group.

Historical. It originated in Bethel, Vermont (1). During the last twenty-five years it has become scattered throughout Northern New York, Northern New England and portions of Canada.

TREE.

Tree medium to rather large, moderately vigorous or vigorous. *Form* round, spreading. *Twigs* spreading, below medium in length, usually curved, somewhat slender; internodes medium. *Bark* brownish-red, exceptionally mingled with olive-green, blotched with gray; sparingly pubescent. *Lenticels* not very conspicuous, moderately abundant, rather small, roundish. *Buds* rather small, obtuse, appressed, pubescent.

FRUIT.

Fruit large. *Form* roundish, slightly conic, somewhat angular or irregularly elliptical. *Stem* short, rather slender. *Cavity* acute to acuminate, deep, rather broad, rather symmetrical, with red russet often outspreading. *Calyx* pubescent, medium to rather large, partly open or closed; lobes rather narrow, acute. *Basin* rather shallow to moderately deep, moderately wide, slightly furrowed and wrinkled.

Skin thick, tough, smooth; good deep yellow, washed and mottled with red and striped with purplish carmine, becoming very dark red in highly colored

specimens. *Dots* numerous, conspicuous, russet or light, many small, many large and areolar. *Prevailing effect* somewhat striped.

Calyx tube very large, wide, somewhat funnel-shaped with a short cylinder. *Stamens* median to basal.

Core large, somewhat abaxile, open or sometimes closed; core lines somewhat clasping. *Carpels* broad, roundish ovate, emarginate, tufted. *Seeds* large, rather wide, long, acute to acuminate, tufted, medium brown.

Flesh yellowish, firm, coarse, crisp, moderately tender, moderately juicy, mild subacid, fair to good.

Season November to midwinter or possibly March.

Uses. Baking, dessert and local market.

BETHLEHEMITE.

REFERENCES. 1. Elliott, 1858:69. *fig.* 2. Warder, 1867:423. *fig.* 3. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1871:6. 4. Downing, 1872:96. *fig.* 5. Thomas, 1885:231.

SYNONYM. BETHLEMITE (2, 4).

This is an apple of the Newtown Spitzenburg type but it is inferior to that variety in size and color and is not better in quality. When well grown it ranks good to very good for either dessert or culinary uses, but it does not always develop good quality. It is not recommended for planting in New York.

Origin. It was first brought to notice in Bethlehem, Ohio (1) from which town it takes its name. Its origin is obscure. It is but little known in New York state.

TREE.

Tree moderately vigorous. *Form* upright spreading, somewhat open. *Twigs* short, stout; internodes short. *Bark* olive-green, mingled with dark red, covered with light scarf-skin, very pubescent. *Lenticels* numerous, large, oblong, raised, conspicuous. *Buds* large, broad, obtuse, appressed, pubescent. *Leaves* large, broad.

FRUIT.

Fruit medium or below, rarely above medium size. *Form* oblate to roundish conic, often obscurely ribbed, sides sometimes unequal; fairly uniform in shape and size. *Stem* medium to rather long, rather thick. *Cavity* acute to acuminate, wide, deep, often symmetrical, sometimes appressed or lipped and covered with thin greenish, outspreading russet. *Calyx* rather large, closed or partly open; lobes often separated at the base, often erect, wide, long, acute, conspicuous. *Basin* rather shallow to moderately deep, moderately wide, somewhat abrupt, furrowed and wrinkled.

Skin rather smooth, pale yellow or greenish, washed, mottled and striped with red. Color rather dull and unattractive. *Dots* distinct, large to very small, gray or russet and near the basin very numerous and often submerged.

Calyx tube wide, large, cone-shaped, or approaching funnel-form. *Stamens* median to basal.

Core small, somewhat abaxile; cells usually symmetrical and partly open; core lines meeting. *Carpels* short, concave, sometimes slightly tufted, wide *Seeds* short, plump, obtuse, dark reddish-brown, sometimes tufted, numerous.

Flesh whitish with slight green or yellow tinge, firm, fine-grained, tender, crisp, juicy, mild subacid, aromatic, good to very good.

Season November to March.

BILLY BOND.

REFERENCES. 1. Downing, 1872:90. 2. Thomas, 1885:503. 3. Not listed by Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:234.

SYNONYMS. BELLE BONDE (1). BELLE BONNE (2). *Billy Bond* (1, 2).

Fruit rather attractive, being mottled, shaded and splashed with red over a yellow background. It is quite uniform in size and shape. It is desirable for cooking and evaporating, but is not much esteemed for dessert because it ranks but second rate in quality. In Wayne county it is regarded by many as a profitable commercial variety. It comes into bearing young and is a reliable cropper with a marked tendency to bear annually. The tree is a good grower, both in orchard and nursery.

Historical. Downing mentions a report that this apple had its origin in France in 1790, but in Wayne county where it was first brought to notice, it is claimed by some that it originated in the town of Lyons with a man whose name, Billy Bond, became attached to the variety. After it was disseminated this name evidently became confused with that of Belle et Bonne or Belle Bonne a very different apple, and so it came to be called variously Belle Bonde, the name which Downing accepted as correct (1), Belle Bonne, which Thomas sanctioned (2), Belle Bend, Billy Bend, etc. It has been grown to a limited extent in Wayne county, and scattering trees of it are occasionally found in other parts of Western New York. Bailey does not list it in his inventory of North American Apples in 1892 (3). It has never received much attention from nurserymen nor has it gained a prominent place in commercial orchards.

TREE.

Tree large, rather vigorous. *Form* upright or somewhat spreading. *Twigs* medium in length, rather erect, thick. *Bark* reddish-brown mingled with olive-green; internodes short, pubescent. *Lenticels* numerous to medium size, usually roundish, conspicuous. *Buds* medium to large, broad, plump, obtuse, slightly pubescent. Foliage moderately dense; *leaves* medium to large, often broad.

FRUIT.

Fruit usually above medium to rather large. *Form* roundish inclined to oblong, or sometimes to conic, somewhat elliptical or irregular; sides sometimes unequal, often broadly or obscurely ribbed, axis often oblique. *Stem* medium to rather long, rather slender. *Cavity* acute, deep, moderately wide, compressed or furrowed, often partly russeted or with outspreading rays of thin russet, sometimes lipped. *Calyx* small to medium, closed or partly open. *Basin* often oblique, moderately wide, rather abrupt, indistinctly furrowed, varying from rather shallow to moderately deep.

Skin smooth, somewhat waxy, bright yellow, mottled and shaded with red, splashed with lively deep purplish-red. *Dots* whitish, or russet, rather numerous. *Prevailing effect* striped red, attractive.

Calyx tube long, rather narrow, funnel-form. *Stamens* median to marginal.

Core medium to rather small, axile, closed or partly open; core lines clasp-

ing the cylinder of the calyx tube. *Carpels* roundish to roundish ovate, slightly emarginate. *Seeds* rather broad, acute to obtuse, light brown, medium size, plump.

Flesh nearly white, with slight yellow tinge, sometimes stained with red, firm, moderately coarse-grained, rather tender, rather crisp, juicy, with a peculiar rather pleasant but not high flavor, subacid, becoming mild subacid when fully ripe, good.

Season October to January. The fruit is sometimes kept till March but after midwinter it deteriorates in quality and color.

BLACK ANNETTE.

REFERENCES. 1. Hansen, *S. D. Sta. Bul.*, 76:30. 1902.

A variety which in 1886 was introduced under this name from Marietta, O., into Northern Iowa has proved very hardy there. Because of its hardiness it is considered worthy of attention in the Northwest (1). Its season extends into the spring. Possibly it is distinct from the Black Annette formerly grown in some parts of New York, which is a late fall apple.

BLACK BEN DAVIS.

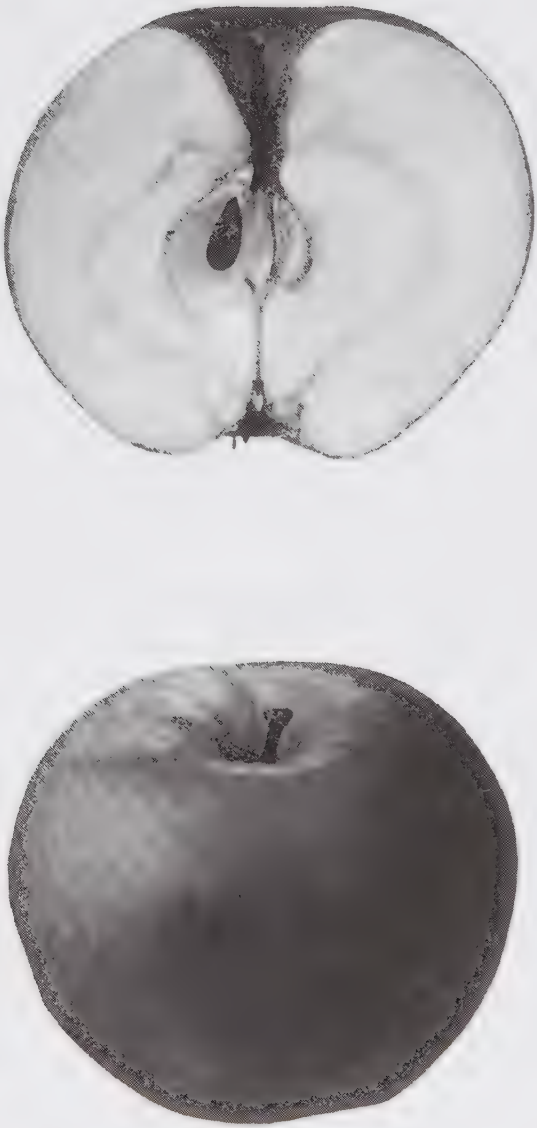
REFERENCES. 1. *Amer. Gard.*, 23:403. 1902. 2. Van Deman, *Rural N. Y.*, 61:717. 1902. 3. Van Deman, *Rural N. Y.*, 62:500. 1903. 4. Budd-Hansen, 1903:50. 5. *Ark. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1904. 6. *Nat. Nurseryman*, 12:18, 19. 1904. 7. Wickson, *Western Fruit Grower*, 1904:124.

This is a variety of the Ben Davis type, very brilliant in color and decidedly attractive in appearance. In size and color it is intermediate between Jonathan and Ben Davis. It is sometimes obscurely striped, but more often it shows a solid, deep red color somewhat like that of the Jonathan. As grown in this state it is but little better than Ben Davis in quality. It appears to be as good a keeper as Ben Davis. It has not yet been sufficiently tested in New York state to demonstrate whether or not it will be valuable in this region, but it appears sufficiently promising for commercial purposes to merit attention in those parts of the state where Ben Davis succeeds best.

Historical. It is said to have originated about 1880 on the farm of M. Black in Washington county, Arkansas (5, 7). It has been claimed by some that it is identical with Gano. It certainly resembles Gano very closely, but the preponderance of evidence seems to favor the opinion that these two varieties are of distinct origin (7).

TREE.

Young *trees* are upright and vigorous, becoming somewhat spreading, rather dense; branches moderately stout, curved. Does not resemble Ben Davis so closely in tree as Gano does, being more upright and having less willow-like



BLACK BEN DAVIS

lateral twigs. *Twigs* medium in length, straight, stout; internodes medium. *Bark* dark brown, tinged with olive-green, mottled with scarf-skin; pubescent. As grown here is darker than Gano. *Lenticels* scattering, large, round, raised, conspicuous. *Buds* large, broad, obtuse, appressed, set deep in bark, pubescent. *Leaves* medium, broad.

FRUIT.

Fruit medium to above, sometimes large, averaging marketable size. *Form* roundish ovate to roundish conic, pretty regular. *Stem* medium to rather long and slender. *Cavity* acute, moderately deep to deep, of medium width, nearly symmetrical, usually with some greenish or orange-red russet which often spreads beyond the cavity in broken rays. *Calyx* rather large, usually open or partly so; lobes rather broad, obtuse. *Basin* often somewhat oblique, rather shallow and obtuse to moderately deep and abrupt, often slightly furrowed and somewhat wrinkled.

Skin thin, tough, smooth, somewhat glossy, brilliant red almost completely overspreading a clear pale yellow ground color, becoming dark purplish-red on the exposed cheek. *Dots* numerous, very small, red or gray, sometimes with russet point. *Prevailing effect* brilliant red, often with some contrasting clear pale yellow.

Calyx tube varies from short cone-shape to somewhat funnel-form, with fleshy pistil point projecting into the base. *Stamens* median to marginal.

Core medium to rather small, axile or nearly so, closed; core lines clasping the funnel cylinder, or when the calyx tube is cone-shaped, nearly meeting. *Carpels* roundish, elongated, emarginate. *Seeds* rather long, obtuse to acute, dark brown.

Flesh whitish, firm, somewhat coarse, moderately crisp, not tender, moderately juicy, mild subacid, a little aromatic, good in quality.

Season January to April or May.

BLACK GILLIFLOWER.

REFERENCES. 1. Manning, *Mag. Hort.*, 7:49. 1841. 2. *Mag. Hort.*, 13:106. 1847. 3. Thomas, 1849:164. 4. Cole, 1849:126. 5. Hovey, *Mag. Hort.*, 16:64, 198. 1850. *fig.* 6. Emmons, *Nat. Hist. N. Y.*, 3:61. 1851. *col. pl. & fig.* 7. Downing, 1857:208. 8. Hooper, 1857:18, 76. 9. Elliott, 1858:167. 10. Warder, 1867:662. *fig.* 11. Lyon, *Mich. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1890:288. 12. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:235. 13. Waugh, *Vt. Sta. An. Rpt.*, 14:289. 1901. 14. Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 48:38. 1903. 15. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:113. 1904.

SYNONYMS. *Black Gilliflower* (5). *Black Spitz* (13). *Gilliflower* (14, 15). RED GILLIFLOWER (1, 5).

A dessert apple which is very distinct in color, form and flavor. The color is yellowish or greenish, sometimes almost completely covered with red, which in highly colored specimens becomes dull purplish and very dark, as recognized in the name "Black" Gilliflower. The color of the fruit is often much darker than it appears in the accompanying plate. The flesh at its best is but moderately

juicy and soon becomes dry, but it has a peculiar aroma which is pleasing to many. It is not sour enough to be very valuable for cooking, but it is sometimes used for baking. It is fast becoming obsolete in most parts of the state, but in some sections the planting of it in commercial orchards is being extended because it is found profitable to grow it in limited quantities for southern markets. On good soil the tree is a good, vigorous grower and a reliable cropper. The apples grow fair and smooth and there is little loss from unmarketable fruit.

Historical. Black Gilliflower is supposed to be an American variety. It was brought into the central and western portions of the state more than a hundred years ago by the early settlers. It is evident that it was known in Connecticut as early as the latter part of the eighteenth century (2).[1] Manning (1) mentions it in 1841 under the name Red Gilliflower and Hovey (5) described it in 1850 under the same name, giving Black Gilliflower as a synonym. It has generally been known under the simple name Gilliflower, which name usually appears in the market quotations of this variety.

TREE.

Tree large, moderately vigorous. *Form* rather upright spreading with moderately open top. *Twigs* long, slender, pubescent; internodes short to medium. *Bark* dark olive-green and reddish-brown with thin gray scarf-skin. *Lenticels* rather numerous, small to medium, roundish or elongated, raised. *Buds* medium, obtuse or acute, quite pubescent, appressed. *Leaves* rather long, medium to above medium in size.

FRUIT.

Fruit medium to large, seldom very large; very uniform in size and shape. *Form* long ovate to oblong conic, somewhat ribbed; axis sometimes a little oblique. *Stem* medium to long, moderately thick. *Cavity* usually acuminate, rather wide, moderately deep to deep, sometimes lipped but usually symmetrical with red russet or greenish outspreading rays. *Calyx* medium or below, closed. *Basin* often oblique, usually very shallow and obtuse, varying sometimes to moderately deep and abrupt, furrowed and much wrinkled.

Skin thick, tough, nearly smooth; yellow or greenish-yellow, striped or mostly covered with red, deepening to dark purplish-red or almost black, obscurely striped with darker crimson, and with streaks of bluish-gray scarf-skin, especially toward the cavity, giving almost the effect of a dull bloom. *Dots* numerous, gray, rather small, not conspicuous, somewhat rough. *Prevailing effect* in highly colored specimens dull dark purplish.

Calyx tube large, wide, cone-shape or funnel-form. *Stamens* median or above.

Core large, decidedly axile, closed; core lines somewhat clasping. *Carpels* very long ovate, tapering both ways, emarginate, much tufted. *Seeds* often

[1] Cited from Bateman, *Ohio Cultivator*, Aug. 1, 1846. Warder gives same citation, 1847:25.

BLACK GILLIFLOWER

abortive; when well developed they are above medium, acute to acuminate, somewhat tufted.

Flesh whitish or slightly tinged with yellow, firm, rather tender, rather coarse, moderately juicy eventually becoming dry, mild subacid, rich, peculiarly aromatic, good for dessert and special markets.

Season October to January or February.

BLACK *JERSEY.*

REFERENCES. 1. Coxe, 1817:139. *fig.* 2. Thacher, 1822:121. 3. Downing, 1845:99. 4. *Horticulturist,* 4:470. 1849. 5. Thomas, 1851:63. 6. Hooper, 1857:18. 7. Elliott, 1858:123. 8. Warder, 1867:653. *fig.* 9. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.,* 1873. 10. *Ill. Sta. Bul.,* 45:327. 1896. 11. Budd-Hansen, 1903:49.

SYNONYMS. BLACK APPLE (1, 2, 3, 5, 6, 7). *Black American* (7). *Dodge's Black* (7). JERSEY BLACK (4, 10). Warder (8) describes a JERSEY BLACK which he believes is not the Black Apple of Coxe and Downing. *Jersey Black* (7).

Fruit medium, dark red, almost black. A pleasant flavored, dessert apple.

Origin. There are several varieties which have been disseminated under the name Black Apple and more or less confusion exists with regard to their correct names. Black Jersey is generally believed to be identical with the Black Apple described and disseminated by Coxe (1), although Warder differs from this view (8). It is an old variety now practically obsolete.

TREE.

Tree moderately vigorous, productive, with slender branches eventually becoming drooping. *Twigs* rather slender to rather stout, rather pubescent, clear olive-green mingled with red, irregularly overlaid with grayish scarf-skin; internodes long. *Lenticels* conspicuous, numerous, raised, mostly below medium, elongated. *Buds* medium, not very prominent, broadly acute to obtuse, adhering and slightly pubescent.

FRUIT.

Fruit medium. *Form* roundish, somewhat irregular; sides somewhat unequal; pretty uniform in size and shape. *Stem* variable, sometimes knobbed, often inserted under a lip. *Cavity* irregular, moderately deep to deep, acute. *Calyx* rather small, closed or partly open. *Basin* rather wide, somewhat abrupt, furrowed and wrinkled, shallow.

Skin very dark red, almost black, shading to a wine red over yellow, and somewhat streaked in the lighter portions; sometimes it shows a whitish bloom; attractive. Dots many, whitish or light, rather large, showing through the red skin.

Calyx tube conical.

Core medium or above, usually axile, closed or somewhat open; core lines clasping. *Carpels* elongated ovate to obcordate, concave, slightly tufted. *Seeds* acute, plump, dark.

Flesh yellowish-white often tinged with red, juicy, crisp, a little coarse, subacid becoming mildly sweet, aromatic, agreeable in flavor but not high in quality.

Season November to January or February.

BLUE PEARMAIN.

REFERENCES. 1. Kenrick, 1833:42. 2. Manning, 1838:55. 3. Manning, *Mag. Hort.*, 6:172. 1840. 4. Downing, 1845:122. 5. Phoenix, *Horticulturist*, 1:361. 1846. 6. Cole, 1849:120. 7. Thomas, 1849:164. 8. Emmons, *Nat. Hist. N. Y.*, 3:69. 1851. *col. pl.* No. 54. 9. Hooper, 1857:19. 10. Elliott, 1858:122. 11. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1862. 12. Barry, 1883:343. 13. Lyon, *Mich. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1890:288. 14. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:235. 15. Waugh, *Vt. Sta. An. Rpt.*, 14:289. 1901. 16. *Can. Hort.*, 25:49. 1902. 17. Budd-Hansen, 1903:52. *fig.* 18. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:113. 1904.

SYNONYM. *Prolific Beauty* (18) incorrectly.

Occasional trees are found in the oldest home orchards of the state. It is rarely planted now. In some localities it bears well, but more often it is not a reliable cropper. It is apt to have a pretty high percentage of unmarketable fruit. The fruit is of mild flavor and does not rank high in quality. The skin is thick. When well colored it is beautiful, though not brilliant, being overcast with a dull bluish bloom. In common storage it does not keep late, and by January it often becomes shriveled (18). It is not a good market fruit and is not recommended for commercial planting.

Historical. This is an old variety of uncertain origin but it is supposed to be an American variety (13). On account of its hardiness it has often been planted in the home orchards of the more elevated regions of New York and New England during the last 75 years. Probably it has been in cultivation for a century or more. Kenrick (1) mentions it as common in the vicinity of Boston in the early part of the 19th century.

TREE.

Tree becomes moderately large to large, moderately vigorous or on rich soil sometimes vigorous. *Form* spreading. In the nursery it is a slow, stiff grower (5). *Twigs* below medium, rather stout, nearly straight, rather blunt at tips, with large terminal buds; internodes medium to long. *Bark* very dark, being of a dull brownish-red; scarf-skin varies from thin to rather heavy; quite pubescent. *Lenticels* inconspicuous, scattering, below medium, roundish, raised. *Buds* above medium, moderately projecting, roundish, slightly pubescent, free. *Leaves* broad, coarsely serrated.

FRUIT.

Fruit above medium to very large; pretty uniform in size and shape. *Form* roundish or inclined to oblate, sometimes a little inclined to conic, irregular, often obscurely ribbed, sometimes distinctly furrowed from the cavity nearly to the basin. *Stem* medium length to rather short, rather thick. *Cavity* moderately deep, obscurely furrowed, usually covered with orange-russet or greenish-russet. *Calyx* partly open; lobes acute. *Basin* medium in depth and width, with concentric gray or russet lines, obscurely furrowed.

Skin a little rough; yellow, washed and mottled with red, often deepening on one side to nearly solid red, splashed and striped with deep purplish-car-

BLUE PEARMAIN

mine and overspread with an abundant blue bloom from which the variety takes its name. *Dots* numerous, small, pale, mingled with others which are conspicuous, very large, gray with russet center and often also mingled with irregular lines or flecks of dull green or russet. The large dots are characteristic of this variety as also of other varieties of the Blue Pearmain group.

Calyx tube elongated conical approaching funnel-form. *Stamens* basal to median.

Core rather large, nearly axile, closed or somewhat open; core lines clasping or, with modified calyx tube, nearly meeting. *Carpels* broad, elongated or roundish, slightly tufted. *Seeds* medium or rather long, acuminate, rather light brown.

Flesh yellowish, moderately firm, rather coarse, moderately juicy, mild subacid, decidedly and agreeably aromatic, good.

Season. Comes into season in October. It may keep till March but often begins to shrivel after January.

Use. Home and local market.

BOGDANOFF GLASS.

REFERENCES. 1. Budd, *Ia. Agr. Coll. Bul.*, 1885:39. 2. Lyon, *U. S. Div. Pom. Bul.*, 2:40. 1888. 3. Hoskins, *Rural N. Y.*, 49:742. 1890. *figs.* 4. Budd, *Ia. Agr. Coll. Bul.*, 1892:5. 5. Budd, *Ia. Sta. Bul.*, 19:539. 1892. 6. Ibid, 31:332. 1895. 7. Hansen, *S. D. Sta. Bul.*, 76:33. 1902. 8. Budd-Hansen, 1903:53. *fig.* 9. *Can. Hort.*, 26:12. 1903.

SYNONYMS. BOGDANOFF (3, 7, 8, 9). BOGDANOFF'S GLASS (2). SKLANKA (6). SKLANKA BOGDANOFF (4, 5). STEKLIANKA BOGDANOFF (1, 2).

A green or yellow apple sometimes with a faint blush, desirable in size and attractive in appearance, but not ranking high in quality. On account of its hardiness it may have some value in the northern portions of the apple belt.

Professor Budd attached the name Bogdanoff to several varieties which he obtained from the Bogdanoff estates in Russia. The name Sklanka is used in Russia as a class name. The adoption of either name alone is open to objection. We prefer, therefore, to follow Lyon (2) in assigning to this variety the name Bogdanoff Glass.

Historical. Imported from Russia for the Iowa Agricultural College by Prof. J. L. Budd about 25 years ago and disseminated by him from that institution.

TREE.

Tree moderately vigorous; branches long, curved and moderately stout. *Form* upright spreading and rather open. *Twigs* medium to long, moderately thick; internodes pretty long. *Bark* clear dark reddish-brown or nearly black, scarcely pubescent but with noticeable scarf-skin. *Lenticels* numerous, medium in size to small, elongated, raised. *Buds* large to medium, broad, plump, obtuse, slightly pubescent, free. Scales often parted. *Leaves* large, broad.

FRUIT.

Fruit large; uniform in size and shape. *Form* roundish conic sometimes approaching roundish oblate, obscurely ribbed, usually symmetrical, sometimes elliptical or irregular. *Stem* short, thick, often swollen at the base, sometimes knobbed. *Cavity* acuminate, moderately shallow to deep, rather broad, somewhat furrowed or compressed, often somewhat russeted, with narrow broken outspreading russet rays. *Calyx* medium, usually closed; lobes acute to acuminate. *Basin* variable; often abrupt, medium in width and depth, somewhat furrowed, wrinkled.

Skin thin, tough, smooth, waxy, somewhat glossy, green becoming bright pale yellow, occasionally with faint bronze blush. *Dots* numerous, inconspicuous, mostly submerged, white or green.

Calyx tube rather large, long, cone-shape or funnel-form. *Stamens* median.

Core medium or below, axile, closed or partly open; cells often unsymmetrical; core lines meeting or somewhat clasping. *Carpels* smooth, very broadly obovate, somewhat emarginate. *Seeds* moderately light reddish-brown, smooth, above medium, wide, plump, obtuse to acute.

Flesh nearly white, rather firm, moderately fine, crisp, moderately tender, juicy, brisk subacid, fair to possibly good.

Season November to February.

BOIKEN.

REFERENCES. **1.** Oberdieck, *Ill. Handb. der Obstk.*, 1:212. 1859. **2.** Berghuis, 1868: *col. pl.* No. 80. **3.** Leroy, 1873:144. **4.** Lauche, 1: *col. pl.* No. 5. 1882. **5.** Budd, *Ia. Sta. Bul.*, 19:542. 1892. **6.** Bailey, *Am. Hort.*, 1892:235. **7.** Bredsted, 1893:205. **8.** Bronson, *W. N. Y. Hort. Soc.*, 1893:113. **9.** Troop, *Ind. Sta. Bul.*, 53:124. 1894. **10.** Buckman, *Rural N. Y.*, 54:806. 1895. **11.** Willard, *Rural N. Y.*, 55:751. 1896. **12.** Thomas, 1897:288. *fig.* **13.** *Rural N. Y.*, 57:285. 1898. **14.** *Ia. Sta. Bul.*, 41:70, 85. 1899. **15.** *Rural N. Y.*, 60:342. 1901. **16.** Encroth-Smirnoff, 1901:274. **17.** Hansen, *S. D. Sta. Bul.*, 76:33. 1902. **18.** Munson, *Me. Sta. Bul.*, 82:89. 1902. **19.** Budd-Hansen, 1903:53. **20.** Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:113. 1904.

SYNONYMS. BOIKEN APFEL (2, 4). BOIKENAPPLE (16).

This is a very attractive, bright yellow apple, usually with a beautiful blush. It is justly regarded as one of the most valuable of the recent introductions for growing in commercial orchards, on account of the vigor and health of the foliage, hardiness and productiveness of the tree, and the desirable size, attractive appearance and fairly good quality of the fruit. Its flavor is a rather brisk subacid. It is hardly rich enough in quality or mild enough in flavor to excel as a dessert fruit, but it is desirable for culinary use and for market. It appears to be better adapted than Rhode Island Greening for storage (20). It makes very light colored evaporated stock. The tree comes into bearing rather young and is a good, reliable cropper.

BOIKEN

The foliage is remarkably healthy and the fruit is pretty resistant to the scab.

Historical. This is a German variety which has long been known under cultivation in Prussia (1, 2). It is said to have been named after a former dike warden (4). It has been quite extensively disseminated in this country within the last decade, having been introduced some years earlier (8). In New York commercial orchards the plantings of it are now being gradually extended.

TREE.

Tree moderately vigorous; branches short, stout and crooked. *Form* somewhat spreading, rather dense. *Twigs* medium in length or rather long, curved, pretty stout, especially at the tips; internodes short to medium. *Bark* brownish-red, streaked and conspicuously blotched with grayish scarf-skin; pubescent. *Lenticels* scattering, rather conspicuous, moderately abundant, irregular in shape and size, often large, oblong, sometimes roundish. *Buds* large or above medium size, broad, rather plump, obtuse to nearly acute, projecting, free, pubescent. *Leaves* large, broad.

FRUIT.

Fruit above medium to very large; fairly uniform in shape but rather uneven in size. *Form* somewhat oblate, being broad at the base, conical, often somewhat ribbed, pretty symmetrical. *Stem* long to medium. *Cavity* obtuse to acute, very broad, furrowed, sometimes compressed, partly colored with thin brownish-russet. *Calyx* large, closed or somewhat open; lobes acute. *Basin* sometimes oblique, moderately wide to rather narrow, abrupt, moderately deep, furrowed and wrinkled.

Skin tough, smooth, waxy, clear bright pale yellow, often with sharply contrasting brilliant pinkish-red blush. *Dots* numerous, rather small, often red areolar, with whitish or russet center, not very conspicuous, often submerged. *Prevailing effect* yellow relieved more or less by pinkish-red, not striped. The fruit is decidedly attractive in appearance for a yellow apple.

Calyx tube large, funnel-form, or approaching cone-shape, often extending to the core. *Stamens* median.

Core rather large, open or partly so, abaxile; cells usually symmetrical; core lines clasping. *Carpels* decidedly concave, very broad, elliptical, slightly emarginate, tufted. *Seeds* medium, plump, obtuse to acute, dark.

Flesh white, firm, crisp, tender, fine-grained, very juicy, sprightly, brisk subacid, not high in quality, good.

Season November to February or March. In cold storage its season extends to May or later (20).

BORSDORF.

REFERENCES. 1. Ronalds, 1831:26. 2. *Cat. Hort. Soc. London*, 1831. 3. Kenrick, 1833:72. 4. Downing, 1845:99. 5. Thomas, 1849:178. 6. Emmons, *Nat. Hist. N. Y.*, 3:72. 1851. 7. Elliott, 1858:167. 8. Berghuis, 1868: *col. pl.* No. 73. 9. Downing, 1872:103. 10. Leroy, 1873:150. 11. *Montreal Hort. Soc.*, 7:156. 1881. 12. Hogg, 1884:26. 13. Hoskins, *U. S. Pom. Rpt.*, 1886: 279. 14. Hoskins, *Garden and Forest*, 3:516. 1890. 15. Budd, *Ia. Sta. Bul.*, 19:541. 1892. 16. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:235. 17. Bredsted, 1893:301. 18. *Ill. Sta. Bul.*, 45:315. 1896. 19. Munson, *Me. Sta. An. Rept.*, 12:73. 1896.

20. *Can. Hort.*, 20:412. 1897. 21. Eneroth-Smirnoff, 1901:173. 22. Munson, *Me. Sta. An. Rpt.*, 18:83, 86. 1902 (also Bul. 82). 23. Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 48:38. 1903. 24. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248: 113. 1904.

SYNONYMS. BORSDORF (6). BORSDORFER (3, 8, 14, 21). BORSDÖRFER (12). *Borsdorff* (7). BORSDORFF (5). BORSDÖRFFER (2). BORSDORFFER (1, 6, 7, 18). *Borsdorffer* (5). EDELBORSDORFER (8). *King George the Third* (7). KING GEORGE THE THIRD (1). *Queen's* (7).

A German variety, which is valued in many parts of Europe as a dessert fruit of first quality. The tree is very hardy and very productive. Although it was introduced into this country many years ago, it has not won recognition either in the home orchards or in commercial orchards. It is not recommended for planting in New York state because it is less desirable here than other well-known varieties.

Historical. Hogg states (12) that, "It is believed to have originated either at a village of Misnia, called Borsdörf or at a place of the same name near Leipsic. According to Forsyth it was such a favorite with Queen Charlotte that she had a considerable quantity of them annually imported from Germany for her own private use. It is one of the earliest recorded varieties of the continental authors, but does not seem to have been known in this country before the close of the last century. It was first grown in the Brompton Park Nursery in 1785. It is mentioned by Cordus, in 1561, as being cultivated in Misnia, which circumstance has no doubt given rise to the synonym 'Reinette de Misnie.'"

TREE.

Tree moderately vigorous; branches long, rather slender, with numerous small laterals. *Form* roundish, dense. *Twigs* short, straight, slender; internodes short. *Bark* dull reddish-brown, quite pubescent. *Lenticels* inconspicuous, scattering, very small, oblong. *Buds* small, narrow, acute, free, quite pubescent. *Leaves* medium in size, rather broad.

FRUIT.

Fruit below medium to small. *Form* oblate, somewhat ribbed, sides slightly unequal, pretty uniform in size and shape. *Stem* long to very long, slender, often inclined obliquely. *Cavity* moderately shallow to rather deep, wide, obtuse, often a little furrowed and somewhat russeted. *Calyx* rather large, usually partly open. *Basin* usually rather shallow, wide, and obtuse, somewhat ridged and slightly wrinkled.

Skin yellow, partly washed with rather dull light scarlet and often marked with streaks of russet and inconspicuous capillary netted russet lines. *Dots* scattering, often large and irregular, gray or russet.

Calyx tube short, wide, cone-shape or urn-shape, with a fleshy projection of the pistil into its base. *Stamens* marginal to median.

Core medium to rather small, axile, closed or nearly so; core lines meeting. *Carpels* broad, narrowing sharply towards the apex, nearly truncate at base,

slightly emarginate. *Seeds* numerous, medium to small, plump, acute, compactly filling the cells.

Flesh whitish, tinged slightly with yellow, rather coarse, moderately crisp, rather tender, moderately juicy, mild subacid, becoming nearly sweet, aromatic.

Season November to February.

BOSTON RUSSET.

This name is one of the old synonyms for Roxbury Russet but in the vicinity of Albion it has been applied to another variety which, so far as we can discover, has not been described in any publication. The fruit is roundish conic, regular, with medium cavity and basin. Skin pale yellowish-green, irregularly overspread with thin russet. Dots numerous, small. Flesh tinged slightly with yellow, moderately tender, mild subacid, not more than good in quality. Not considered desirable for commercial purposes.

BOTTLE GREENING.

REFERENCES. 1. *Amer. Jour. Hort. and Florists' Companion*, 1:357. 1866-67. 2. Downing, 1872:103. 3. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:235. 4. Lyon, *Mich. Sta. Bul.*, 152:220. 1898. 5. Ibid., 169:179. 1899. 6. Lyon, *Mich. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1890:290. 7. Waugh, *Vt. Sta. An. Rpt.*, 14:290. 1901.

Much esteemed by a few growers because the tree is healthy, hardy and productive, and the fruit is excellent for culinary use and good for dessert. It is rather attractive in color for an apple of the Greening class. Because of its tender skin and light color it shows the least bruise plainly. For this reason it requires very careful handling. It is even more apt to scald in storage than Rhode Island Greening. Most growers and buyers find it unsatisfactory as a commercial apple. It is said to succeed particularly well on sandy or gravelly loam, usually bearing annually. The fruit usually hangs well to the tree.

Historical. It originated as a chance seedling on a farm on the dividing line of New York and Vermont where the original tree was still standing about a half century ago. Its name is derived from the fact that workmen found the hollow in this old tree a convenient place for the "bottle" (1). It is still handled by nurserymen (3) but is not being much planted in this state.

TREE.

Tree medium in size, moderately vigorous; branches moderately long, stout, crooked, with yellowish bark. *Form* rather round and open. *Twigs* medium in length, straight, rather stout; internodes short to medium. *Bark* olive-green mingled with reddish-brown, pubescent and covered with thin scarf-skin. *Lenticels* scattering, very small to medium, round, inconspicuous. *Buds* large to medium, broad, acute, appressed, heavily pubescent. *Leaves* medium, broad.

FRUIT.

Fruit medium to large. *Form* roundish oblate to ovate, inclined to conic, pretty regular, sometimes obscurely ribbed, fairly symmetrical, sides sometimes unequal. *Stem* rather short. *Cavity* acuminate, moderately deep, rather broad, sometimes lipped, sometimes indistinctly furrowed or compressed. *Calyx* rather large, closed or somewhat open. *Basin* abrupt, medium in depth, rather narrow to moderately wide, often slightly furrowed, sometimes wrinkled.

Skin thin, tough, smooth, grass-green, or yellowish, thinly washed or often deeply blushed with dull pinkish-crimson, not striped. *Dots* few, usually submerged, pale and inconspicuous; a few scattering ones are russet. *Prevailing color* green but more blushed than Rhode Island Greening.

Calyx tube rather large, conical. *Stamens* median.

Core rather small, somewhat abaxile; cells often closed towards apex and open at base; core lines slightly clasping. *Carpels* broad, roundish to obcordate. *Seeds* medium, acute.

Flesh nearly white, moderately firm, very tender, very juicy, peculiarly aromatic, pleasant subacid, good to very good.

Season October to March or later. Commercial season October to January.

BOUCKEN.

Known locally for many years in the vicinity of Buffalo. We have not seen this variety. The following statement concerning it is furnished by C. D. Zimmerman, Buffalo, N. Y.: "Resembles Maiden Blush very much in size and color; keeps till June; flavor good; an enormous bearer. Often a large apple is borne at the extreme end of the branch."

BOYS DELIGHT.

An excellent dessert apple in season from October to midwinter. It is not equal to either Fameuse or McIntosh in appearance and is apparently desirable only for the home orchard. Fruit medium or below, pale greenish-yellow, partly overlaid with a light shade of "Fameuse" red. Flesh white, of Fameuse character but more nearly sweet. It originated from Fameuse seed with S. P. Morse, Lowville, Ontario.

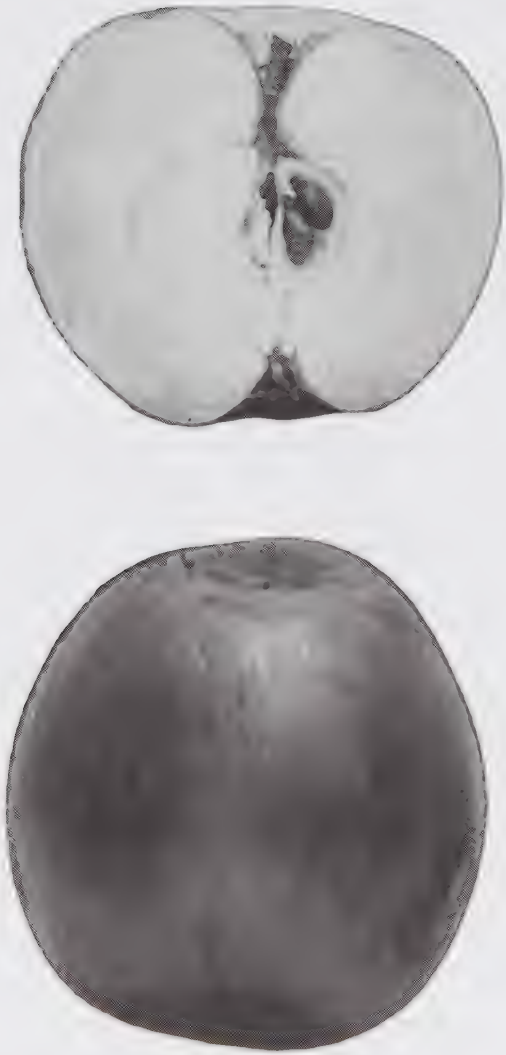
BRISTOL.

The variety known in Western Connecticut and in Eastern New York by this name appears to be identical with Red Canada.

BROWNLEES.

REFERENCES. 1. Downing, 1872:108. 2. Mas, *Le Verger*, 4:93. *col. pl.* 3. Hogg, 1884:33. 4. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:235. 5. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:113. 1904.

SYNONYMS. BROWNLEES' RUSSET (1, 4). BROWNLEES'S RUSSET (3). *Brownlees' Russet* (5). *Brownlees' Seedling Russet* (1). REINETTE GRISE BROWNLEES' (2). *Reinette Grise Brownlees'* (1).



BOTTLE GREENING

Fruit excellent in quality, desirable in size, and of good appearance for a russet apple, but not sufficiently productive here to make it profitable for commercial planting.

Historical. An English variety introduced by Mr. William Brownlees, a nurseryman at Hemel, Hempsted, Herts, about the year 1848 (3). It appears on the lists of some nurserymen but is but little known in New York and is not being planted here to any considerable extent.

TREE.

Tree vigorous, moderately productive. *Form* upright. *Twigs* numerous, rather short or sometimes long, generally slender, straight or slightly curved at base; internodes long. *Bark* smooth, clear reddish-brown somewhat shaded with olive-green and dull brownish-red, often overlaid with heavy scarf-skin; quite pubescent. *Lenticels* inconspicuous, not raised, moderately numerous, of medium size or small, roundish or elongated. *Buds* medium, more or less projecting, obtuse, somewhat pubescent.

FRUIT.

Fruit medium to large; fairly uniform in size, rather variable in shape. *Form* oblate, often oblique, sometimes ribbed, irregular often bulging or with sides compressed, flattened at the base, rounded toward the basin. *Stem* usually short and thick, often swollen. *Cavity* large, variable in form, usually acute, deep, broad, furrowed, sometimes compressed or lipped. *Calyx* small, closed. *Basin* usually rather small, shallow, abrupt to obtuse, often somewhat furrowed and finely wrinkled.

Skin rather tender, entirely covered with russet or sometimes with patches of smooth yellow. *Dots* often conspicuous, scattering, pale gray or whitish.

Calyx tube small, varying from funnel-shape to conical. *Stamens* median to marginal.

Core nearly axile; cells symmetrical, closed or slightly open; core lines clasping. *Carpels* rather flat, rather pointed ovate, broad and almost truncate at the base, mucronate, somewhat tufted.

Seeds often abortive, rather dark reddish-brown, rather small to above medium, narrow to rather wide, plump, acute to acuminate, somewhat tufted.

Flesh more or less tinged with yellow, moderately firm, fine, moderately crisp, juicy, sprightly, with a rich subacid aromatic flavor which is found only in some russet apples, very good quality.

Season October to January or later (3, 5).

BROWN SWEET.

Known locally in Oswego county. The following statement concerning it is furnished by D. D. Stone of Oswego: "Tree healthy, and a good but not a rampant grower. In alternate years it bears heavily, yielding smooth fruit of large size which is excellent for baking or boiling. It withers or shrivels quickly in a dry cellar."

FRUIT.

Fruit large. *Form* ovate to oblong conic, often narrowing sharply towards the apex, more or less ribbed and irregular. *Stem* medium. *Cavity* medium to large, acute to acuminate, usually deep and somewhat russeted. *Calyx*

closed or open, medium to small; lobes acuminate. *Basin* often oblique, shallow to moderately deep, rather narrow, abrupt, somewhat furrowed and wrinkled.

Skin moderately thick, tough, green or yellow, sometimes with a red cheek, and often much russeted.

Calyx tube small to medium, conical. *Stamens* median to basal.

Core large, axile to usually decidedly abaxile; cells often unsymmetrical, open; core lines meeting to slightly clasping. *Carpels* roundish obovate, somewhat tufted. *Seeds* medium or below, medium brown, plump, obtuse to acute.

Flesh tinged with yellow, fine, rather tender becoming tough when shriveled, juicy, very sweet, good to very good.

Season September to midwinter.

BUCKINGHAM.

REFERENCES. 1. Coxe, 1817:147. *fig.* 2. Downing, 1845:144. 3. Van Buren, *Mag. Hort.*, 23:256. 1857. 4. Elliott, 1858:180. 5. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1858. 6. *Mag. Hort.*, 27:98, 152. 1861. 7. Warder, 1867:537. *fig.* 8. Downing, 1872:109. 9. Leroy, 1873:87. 10. Barry, 1883:343. 11. Thomas, 1885:217. 12. Lyon, *Mich. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1890:290. 13. Wickson, 1891:246. 14. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:236. 15. Massey, *N. C. Sta. Bul.*, 92:42. 1893. 16. Hoskins, *Rural N. Y.*, 53:278. 1894. 17. Stinson, *Ark. Sta. An. Rpt.*, 1894:45. 18. Beach, *N. Y. Sta. An. Rpt.*, 13:579. 1894. 19. Taylor, *Am. Pom. Soc. Rpt.*, 1895:195. 20. Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 48:38. 1903. 21. Budd-Hansen, 1903:57. *fig.* 22. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:113. 1904.

SYNONYMS. BACHELOR (9). *Bachelor* (8, 11). *Batchellor* (9). *Blackburn* (8). *Blackburn*, erroneously (7). *Buckingham* (9). *Byer's* (8). *Byer's Red* (7, 8). EQUINETELY (3). *Equinetely* (8, 10, 11, 13, 17). *Fall Queen* (7, 8, 10, 15, 17, 21). *Fall Queen of Kentucky* (11, 16). *Frankfort Queen* (8). *Henshaw* (7, 8). *Kentucky Queen* (8, 9, 11, 17). *King* (8, 9). *Ladies' Favorite of Tenn.* (8). *Lexington Queen* (8). *Merit* (8, 9). *Ne Plus Ultra* (8, 9). *Ox-Eye* of some in Kentucky (8). *Queen* (8, 9, 17). *Red Gloria Mundi* of some (8, 9). *Red Horse* (8, 17). *Sol Carter* (3, 8). WINTER QUEEN (1, 2, 4). *Winter Queen* (8, 9, 17, 18). *Winter Queen* of Kentucky, incorrectly (8). *Winter Queening* (2, 4).

This variety has long been favorably known in the southern states. When well grown it is decidedly attractive in appearance, but, as grown here, it is not especially attractive and not desirable. This location is too far north for the variety to develop its best color and quality. While it occasionally gives heavy crops, we find it an irregular bearer and often unproductive.

Historical. Origin unknown (8), by some said to have come originally from Louisa county, Va. (7), by others, from North Carolina (3). It has long been known from Southern New Jersey southward through Virginia and westward through the Ohio valley.

BUCKINGHAM

TREE.

Tree a moderate grower. *Twigs* short, rather slender, rather crooked considering the length; internodes short. *Bark* smooth, clear light reddish-brown mingled with olive-green, not pubescent. *Lenticels* rather scattering, below medium, generally elongated, raised. *Buds* medium or below, rather prominent, rather acute, slightly pubescent, lightly attached to the bark.

FRUIT.

Fruit large. *Form* oblate to roundish oblate, somewhat irregular, usually broadly and obscurely ribbed; sides sometimes unequal. *Stem* rather stout, short to medium. *Cavity* large, acute to acuminate, wide, deep, usually with heavy outspreading russet. *Calyx* medium to large, closed or open. *Basin* large, abrupt, wide, moderately deep, obscurely furrowed, wrinkled.

Skin thick, tough, pale yellow or pale green washed and mottled with red, striped and blushed with bright carmine. *Dots* numerous, small, light or russet, mingled with others which are large, gray and areolar. *Prevailing effect* in well colored specimens, beautiful red striped.

Calyx tube medium, varying from conical to funnel-form. *Stamens* median or approaching basal.

Core below medium to small, varying from decidedly abaxile to nearly axile; cells usually symmetrical and open or sometimes closed; core lines clasping. *Carpels* much concave, elliptical to roundish, emarginate, usually smooth. *Seeds* rather dark, medium to rather large, plump, wide and obtuse.

Flesh tinged with yellow, moderately firm, moderately coarse, rather tender, crisp, juicy with distinct aroma, mild subacid, fair to good.

Season November to April (20, 22).

BULLOCK.

REFERENCES. 1. Coxe, 1817:125. 2. Thacher, 1822:122. 3. Buel, *N. Y. State Bd. of Agr. Memoirs*, 3:476. Cat. No. 34. 1826. 4. *Cat. Hort. Soc. London*, 1831:35. 5. Kenrick, 1833:33. 6. Manning, 1838:54. 7. Dittrich, *Syst. Handb. der Obstk.*, 1:504. 1839. 8. Downing, 1845:131. 1847. *col. pl.* 9. Thomas, 1849:178. *fig.* 10. *Mag. Hort.*, 15:250. 1849. 11. Emmons, *Nat. Hist. N. Y.*, 3:94. 1851. *fig.*, *col. pl.* No. 52. 12. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1852. 13. *Mag. Hort.*, 19:126. 1853. 14. Biedenfeld, 1854:223. 15. *Mag. Hort.*, 21:300, 398. 1855. 16. Hooper, 1857:11, 20. 17. Elliott, 1858:71. *fig.* 18. Flotow, *Ill. Handb. der Obstk.*, 1:337. 1859. 19. Warder, 1867:521. 20. Regel, 1:440. 1868. 21. Mas, *Le Verger*, 4:33. *col. pl.* 22. Lauche, 1: *col. pl.* No. 73. 1882. 23. Barry, 1883:341. 24. Hogg, 1884:7. 25. Lyon, *Mich. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1890:288. 26. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:236. 27. Munson, *Me. Sta. An. Rpt.*, 1893:132. 28. *Ont. Fr. Stas. An. Rpt.*, 2:32. 1895. 29. *N. C. Bd. of Agr. Bul.*, 1900:6. 30. Waugh, *Vt. Sta. An. Rpt.*, 14:286. 1901. 31. Macoun, *Can. Dept. Agr. Bul.*, 37:42. 1901. 32. Budd-Hansen, 1903:57. *fig.*

SYNONYMS. AMERICAN GOLDEN RUSSET (9, 16, 19, 20, 21, 23, 24, 25, 26, 28, 30, 31). *American Golden Russet* (17, 27, 29, 32). *Bullock* (30). BULLOCK'S PEPPING (18, 22). *Bullock's Pippin* (8). BULLOCK'S PIPPIN (1, 2, 9, 10, 13, 15, 16, 17, 21). *Fall Winesap* (17), erroneously. GOLDEN RUSSET (5, 6). *Golden Russet* (8, 9, 17). GOLDEN RUSSET, AMERICAN (8). *Little Pearmain* (17). PIPPIN BULLOK (7, 14). SHEEPNOSE (1). *Sheepnose* (8, 9, 17). SHEEP'S NOSE (4). SHEEP'S SNOUT (2).

Early in the last century Coxe described this as one of the finest apples in New Jersey in autumn and early winter (1). In 1826 Buel characterized it as "tender, juicy and high flavored; among the best fruit for table" (3). A. J. Downing called it "one of the most delicious and tender apples" (8). Thomas remarks that it is too small to become popular (9).

The fruit is below medium size, light yellow, marbled with thin russet. Flesh yellowish, very tender, with a mild, rich, spicy, slightly subacid flavor. It is still grown to a limited extent in some portions of the state, particularly in the Hudson and Champlain valleys. It may be recommended for the home orchard, but it has not been found profitable as a commercial sort. Some have found that it succeeds best on sandy or gravelly soil. Some nurserymen have reported that when grown on clay soil the bark of the trees is apt to split at the collar, and for this reason they prefer not to grow the trees in the nursery on their own trunks.

Historical. Originated in Burlington county, New Jersey, more than a century ago (1). It has been favorably known in the West and the South (19) and as far north as Ontario and Quebec (31). In New England and the West it has been known as Golden Russet (5, 6, 8). To distinguish it from the English Golden Russet, Downing called it American Golden Russet (8). There are so many Golden Russets we prefer to follow the Catalogue of the American Pomological Society (12) and Hovey (10) and retain Coxe's name Bullock, believing this will be less liable to lead to confusion.

TREE.

Tree not large but a fairly strong grower. *Form* upright or roundish. *Twigs* short to medium, moderately stout, rather blunt at tip, nearly straight; internodes medium. *Bark* dull brownish-red or olive-green with a grayish hue due to the rather heavy scarf-skin; slightly pubescent. *Lenticels* only moderately numerous, inconspicuous, raised, below medium, elongated. *Buds* small to medium, moderately projecting, acute, sparingly pubescent, free.

FRUIT.

Fruit below medium. *Form* roundish conic to ovate, pretty regular in outline, uniform. *Stem* long, slender. *Cavity* acuminate to acute, moderately deep to deep, rather narrow, funnel-shape or compressed. *Calyx* rather small, closed. *Basin* small, often oblique, rather shallow, narrow, wrinkled, not ridged.

Skin attractive, pale yellow or greenish-yellow, more or less overspread and splashed with thin russet. *Dots* numerous, small, obscure, russet. *General appearance* attractive.

Core medium to rather large, axile, slightly open; core lines nearly meeting. *Carpels* roundish. *Seeds* rather large, plump.

BULLOCK

Flesh slightly tinged with yellow, firm, fine, crisp, very tender, juicy with an agreeable rich, aromatic, mild subacid flavor; very good to best.

Season October to January.

CABASHEA (*WINTER*).

The variety recognized by Downing, Lyon, Woolverton and some other pomologists as Cabashea, so far as we can learn, is not known to New York fruit growers and fruit dealers under that name but by them is commonly called Twenty Ounce Pippin. It is in season with Tompkins King and a little later. Sometimes it is called King. The variety which is generally called Cabashea in Western New York is a large, flat apple somewhat marked with dull red. It comes in season about with the true Twenty Ounce but is not so good a keeper.

We prefer to follow Thomas, Warder and Emmons in retaining the name Cabashea for the fall apple above mentioned and in recognizing Twenty Ounce Pippin as the correct name for the later variety. The Twenty Ounce Pippin should not be confused with the true Twenty Ounce nor with the Tompkins King.

For more extended notice of these varieties the reader is referred to CABASHEA (fall) in the succeeding volume and to TWENTY OUNCE PIPPIN in this volume.

CAMPFIELD.

REFERENCES. 1. Coxe, 1817:149. *fig.* 2. Thacher, 1822:122. 3. Floy-Lindley, 1833:88. 4. Downing, 1845:144. 5. Emmons, *Nat. Hist. N. Y.*, 3:64. 1851. *fig.* 6. Downing, 1857:226. 7. Elliott, 1858:126. 8. Warder, 1867:382. *fig.* 9. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1871:6. 10. Barry, 1883:336. 11. *Rural N. Y.*, 49:251. 1890.

SYNONYMS. CANFIELD (11). *Newark Sweeting* (1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 10). *Sweet Maiden's Blush* (6).

An old variety recommended by Coxe (1) for cider. Downing (6) calls it good for baking and stock feeding. Warder (8), who gives a very good description of the variety, ranks it poor in quality. The tree is very hardy, healthy, a biennial bearer. It is apt to overbear causing the fruit to be small. It has the merit of being a good keeper but as there is not much demand for fruit of this character it is fast becoming obsolete.

Historical. Originated in Eastern New Jersey and named after a family by the name of Campfield (1).

TREE.

Tree large, very vigorous. *Form* spreading. *Twigs* long, rather slender, light colored.

FRUIT.

Fruit medium to large; uniform in size. *Form* roundish oblate to roundish ovate or roundish conic. *Stem* below medium. *Cavity* acute, rather narrow, deep, regular. *Calyx* closed or somewhat open. *Basin* somewhat abrupt, shallow to moderately deep, narrow, slightly wrinkled.

Skin smooth, yellow, blushed and striped with red. *Dots* small, white or russet.

Calyx tube long funnel-form.

Core closed; core lines clasping. *Carpels* broad, emarginate, somewhat tufted. *Seeds* numerous, short, plump, dark.

Flesh whitish, slightly tinged with yellow, firm, rather dry, tender, moderately fine, not crisp, decidedly sweet, good.

Season November to July.

CANADA BALDWIN.

REFERENCES. 1. *Montreal Hort. Soc. An. Rpt.*, 2:28. 1876. 2. Ib., 4:120. 1878. 3. *Amer. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1881:6. 4. Downing, 1881:79. app. 5. Thomas, 1885:505. 6. *Can. Hort.*, 12:337. 1889. 7. *Ib.*, 15:337. 1892. 8. *Rural N. Y.*, 52:51. 1893. 9. Munson, *Me. Sta. An. Rpt.*, 1893:132. 10. *Amer. Gard.*, 15:288. 1894. 11. Taylor, *Am. Pom. Soc. Rpt.*, 1895:193. 12. Lyon, *Mich. Sta. Bul.*, 169:179. 1899. 13. Waugh, *Vt. Sta. Bul.*, 83:90. 1900. 14. Macoun, *Can. Dept. Agr. Bul.*, 37:43. 1901. 15. *Rural N. Y.*, 61:800. 1902. 16. Stone and Wellington, *Rural N. Y.*, 62:36. 1903. 17. Budd-Hansen, 1903: 59. 18. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:114. 1904.

The name is an unfortunate selection, since this variety does not resemble Baldwin, but belongs in the Fameuse group. It yields moderately heavy crops, and under favorable conditions tends to become an annual bearer. It is a better keeper than Fameuse, but is less attractive; yet highly colored specimens are beautiful and attractive. It is not recommended for planting, except in those regions where a hardy variety of the Fameuse type is desired to extend the Fameuse season.

Historical. "Said to have originated from seed of Pomme de Fer on the farm of Alexis Dery, St. Hilaire, Que. It was given its name by N. C. Fisk, Abbotsford, Que., who propagated it in 1855." (14).

TREE.

Tree in the nursery is a moderate grower, with good hard wood and strong deep roots. In the orchard it is a moderate grower, upright, becoming rather open and spreading with age; branches long, moderately stout. *Twigs* medium to short, somewhat curved, moderately stout; internodes short to above medium in length. *Bark* dull dark brown, tinged with reddish-brown, mingled with olive-green, and lightly streaked with gray scarf-skin; slightly pubescent near tips. *Lenticels* rather numerous, medium to small, roundish or oblong, raised. *Buds* of medium size, plump, acute, free, quite pubescent. *Leaves* medium in size, broad.

FRUIT.

Fruit averages below medium. *Form* roundish inclined to conic, or sometimes slightly oblate, obscurely ribbed, usually symmetrical, regular, sides sometimes unequal; pretty uniform in size and shape. *Stem* pubescent, sometimes long, moderately slender and bracted, but more often short and thick. *Cavity* rather large, acute to somewhat obtuse, moderately deep to deep, moderately broad, smooth or partly covered with thin greenish russet, often slightly furrowed or compressed, pubescent near base of stem. *Calyx* closed or partly

CANADA BALDWIN

open, pubescent; lobes often long and acuminate, reflexed. *Basin* shallow to moderately deep, medium in width, obtuse or somewhat abrupt, often furrowed or compressed, irregularly wrinkled, often with a tendency to mammiform protuberances.

Skin thick, tough, smooth, pale yellow or greenish, mottled and blushed with bright red, splashed and striped with purplish-carmine, conspicuously marked with areolar dots and covered with a thin whitish bloom which makes the fruit somewhat dull in color. *Dots* large, numerous, whitish, areolar with russet or gray center. *Prevailing effect* in highly colored specimens beautiful and attractive, the color being a deep dark red, but as grown in Western New York the color effect is that of pale yellow striped with red. The skin takes a brilliant polish.

Calyx tube generally tends toward funnel-shape but is sometimes conical. *Stamens* marginal to median.

Core medium or above, closed or partly open; core lines clasping; often part of the cells are not well developed because of abortive seeds. *Carpels* smooth, ovate to roundish, or obovate, slightly emarginate, mucronate. *Seeds* medium to large, plump, acute, numerous, rather narrow, long, smooth or sometimes slightly tufted, variable in color.

Flesh white, often tinged with red, firm, moderately coarse, crisp, moderately tender, juicy, mild subacid, sometimes slightly astringent, with a Fameuse-like aroma, pleasant, good or possibly very good in quality.

Season November to January but often some portion of the fruit may keep till April.

Use similar to Fameuse, suitable for dessert. Cooks quickly but the color and texture of the cooked fruit are not good.

CANADA REINETTE.

REFERENCES. 1. Duhamel, 2:299. 1768. 2. Andrieux, *Catalogue raisonnée des meilleures sortes d'arbres fruitiers*, 1771:56. 3. Diel, 1:133. 1799. 4. Ib., 1800:64. 5. Ib., 9:81. 1807. 6. Ib., 10:86. 1809. 7. Lindley, 1841:40. 8. *Cat. Hort. Soc. London*, 1831:30. 9. Ronalds, 1831:21. *fig.* 10. Kenrick, 1833:73. 11. *Pom. Mag.* 2:77. 1841. *col. pl.* 12. *Mag. Hort.*, 7:44. 1841. 13. Downing, 1845:129. 14. Cole, 1849:134. 15. Thomas, 1849:178. 16. Emmons, *Nat. Hist. N. Y.*, 3:82. 1851. 17. Biedenfeld, 1854:193. 18. Elliott, 1858:72. *fig.* 19. Ib., 1859:69. 20. Lucas, 1:119. 21. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1862. 22. Warder, 1867:479. *fig.* 23. Regel, 1868:470. 24. Mas, *Le Verger*, 4:31. 25. Leroy, 1873:637. 26. Lauche, 1882:260. *col. pl.* 27. Barry, 1883:344. 28. Hogg, 1884:191. 29. *Cat. Cong. Pom. France*, 1887:329. 30. Lyon, *Mich. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1890:290. 31. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:236. 32. *Can. Hort.*, 16:17, 115. 1893. 33. Bredsted, 1893:86. 34. Gaucher, *Pomologie*, 1894: *col. pl.* No. 15. 35. Taft, *Mich. Sta. Bul.*, 105:108. 1894. 36. Eneroth-Smirnoff, 1901:231. 37. Budd-Hansen, 1903:59. *fig.* 38. Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 48:39. 1903. 39. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:114. 1904.

SYNONYMS. CANADA PIPPIN (18). CANADIAN REINETTE (7, 10, 11, 12, 32). *Canadian Reinette* (13, 15, 18). CANADISK REINET (33). *Canada Reinette* (18, 28). *De Bretagne* (13, 18). DIE HAARLEMER REINETTE (4). DIE WEIBERREINETTE (3). *German Green* (18). GROSSE REINETTE D'ANGLETERRE (1). *Grosse Reinette d'Angleterre* (10, 13, 18). *Januarea* (13, 18). KANADA-

RENETT (36). KANADA REINETTE (34). *Mela Januera* (10). PARISER RAMBOUR REINETTE (6, 20, 26). PARISER RAMBOUR REINET (33). PARISER RAMBOUR-RENETT (36). *Pomme de Caen* (13, 18). *Portugal* (10, 13, 18, 28). REINETTE DE CANADA (9, 28). RENETTE GROSSE DE ANGLETERRE (17). REINETTE MONSTREUSE DE CANADA (2). REINETTE DU CANADA (8, 24, 25, 29). REINETTE VON CANADA (23). *Reinette du Canada* (10, 15, 18). *Reinette Grosse du Canada* (10, 13, 18). *Reinette du Canada Blanche* (10, 13, 18). *Reinette du Canada a'Cortes* (13, 18). *Reinette Canada* (27). *Reinette de Caen* (10). *Reinette de Canada a Cotes* (10). *St. Helena Russet* (28). *Wahr Reinette* (13, 18). WESSE ANTILLISCHE WINTERREINETTE (5). *White Pippin* (18). *Yellow Newtown Pippin* (18), erroneously.

An irregular bearer, in some years very productive, but more often only moderately productive or unproductive. It appears to be much esteemed in Europe, where it has been grown under numerous synonyms. It is not much in demand in America because it is easily excelled by other varieties, both for home use and for market.

Historical. Origin unknown. It was listed in France as the Canada Reinette at least as early as 1771 (2).

TREE.

Tree moderately vigorous; branches long, stout, crooked. *Form* spreading and drooping. *Twigs* medium to long, straight, rather stout; internodes medium or below. *Bark* dull brown, tinged with dark olive-green, irregularly mottled with scarf-skin; very pubescent. *Lenticels* rather numerous, conspicuous, large, roundish to oblong, raised. *Buds* large, broad, plump, obtuse, appressed, rather deeply set, pubescent. *Leaves* large, broad.

FRUIT.

Fruit variable in size, averages above medium and is frequently very large. *Form* oblate or roundish, inclined to conic, often irregular, broadly angular, sometimes with furrows extending from base to apex; not uniform in shape. *Stem* short. *Cavity* rather acute, moderately broad, wavy, sometimes russeted. *Calyx* medium to large, closed or partly open. *Basin* abrupt, usually rather deep, moderately wide, furrowed and wrinkled.

Skin yellow, sometimes with decided blush but not striped, marked more or less with dots, flecks or irregular patches of russet.

Calyx tube medium, rather wide, cone-shaped. *Stamens* median or approaching basal.

Core medium or below, abaxile to nearly axile, open or partly open; core lines meeting. *Carpels* roundish inclined to obovate, somewhat tufted. *Seeds* few, large, long, tufted, dark.

Flesh has a decided yellow tinge and is firm, moderately tender, coarse, breaking, not crisp, juicy, subacid, very good.

Season. Early winter till March or April or perhaps later (39). Late in the season the fruit begins to lose in flavor although it may apparently be still in good condition.

CANADA REINETTE

CANNON *PEARMAIN.*

REFERENCES. 1. Emmons, *Nat. Hist. N. Y.*, 3:102. 1851. *fig.* 2. Downing, 1857:126. 3. Elliott, 1858:126. 4. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1860. 5. *Mag. Hort.*, 27:99. 1861. 6. Warder, 1867:676. *fig.* 7. *Am. Pom. Soc. Rpt.*, 1871:38. 8. Barry, 1883:344. 9. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:236. 10. *Ala. Sta. Bul.*, 47:7. 1893. 11. Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 48:39. 1903.

SYNONYM. CANNON PEARMAIN (8).

Valued in the South as a long keeping apple of fairly good quality. Not adapted to New York conditions.

Historical. Originated in Virginia or North Carolina (2, 3, 6, 7).

TREE.

Tree healthy, vigorous, spreading.

FRUIT.

Fruit medium to nearly large, ovate varying to roundish, regular, symmetrical; pretty uniform. *Skin* greenish-yellow, mottled and washed with bright red faintly striped with carmine. *Dots* yellowish, often areolar with russet point. *Core* medium, axile, closed; core lines somewhat clasping. *Flesh* tinged with yellow, very firm, somewhat coarse, crisp, juicy, aromatic, subacid, good.

Season January to April.

CARLOUGH.

REFERENCES. 1. Fulton, *Mich. Sta. Bul.*, 177:49. 1899. 2. Farrand, Ib., 205:44. 1903. 3. Budd-Hansen, 1903:60. 4. Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 48:39. 1903.

Said to have originated in New York (2) but it is practically unknown in this state. It is being grown to a limited extent in some portions of the West and South. Its general appearance is good for a green apple.

TREE.

Tree vigorous. *Form* roundish spreading. *Twigs* reddish-brown.

FRUIT.

Fruit above medium to very large. *Form* roundish conic to oblong conic, often truncate at base; axis oblique. *Stem* short and slender. *Cavity* acute to nearly acuminate, very deep, moderately broad, russeted, often somewhat furrowed or compressed. *Calyx* small to medium, closed or partly open. *Basin* small to medium, medium in depth and width, abrupt, slightly furrowed.

Skin rather thick, tough, smooth, glossy, rather pale greenish-yellow, often with faint brownish-pink blush. *Dots* russet or submerged and whitish.

Calyx tube medium in width and length, conical or funnel-shape.

Core axile, closed; core lines clasping. *Carpels* large, obovate, much tufted. *Seeds* dark, large, rather narrow, long, acute, tufted.

Flesh whitish, somewhat coarse, crisp, tender, juicy, agreeable, mild subacid, sprightly, good.

Season November to April.

CARPENTIN.

REFERENCES. 1. Downing, 1872:120. 2. Leroy, 1873:205. *fig.* 3. Hogg, 1884:190.

SYNONYMS. *Carnation Apple.* CARPENTIN REINETTE (1). *Der Carpentin* (1). *Klein Graue Reinette* (1). *Petite-Reinette Grise* (2). REINETTE CARPENTIN (3). *Reinette Carpentin* (2).

A little dessert fruit of about the size of the Lady apple, with red-russet skin and highly aromatic flavor. The following description is made from fruit furnished by C. D. Zimmerman, Buffalo, N. Y., who states that the variety has been marketed locally under the name Carnation apple.

TREE.

Tree vigorous, with long, slender shoots (3).

FRUIT.

Fruit small to very small; uniform in size and shape. *Form* roundish conic to somewhat oblate, regular and symmetrical; occasionally sides unequal. *Stem* very long, slender. *Cavity* large, acute to acuminate, deep, broad, symmetrical, often with concentric broken russet lines. *Calyx* small, closed; lobes short, broad, nearly obtuse. *Basin* abrupt, shallow to moderately deep, narrow to moderately wide, nearly smooth or sometimes very lightly furrowed, symmetrical, marked with concentric broken lines of russet.

Skin thick, rather tough, dull yellow or with bright red blush, partly smooth but more or less netted or covered with cinnamon-russet. *Dots* scattering, gray.

Calyx tube small, short, narrow to rather wide, conical or funnel-shape. *Stamens* nearly basal.

Core axile, medium, often closed; core lines meeting or slightly clasping. *Carpels* elliptic to round or broadly obovate, emarginate. *Seeds* dark, medium to below, moderately wide, rather short, obtuse to broadly acute.

Flesh nearly white, sometimes with reddish tinge next the skin, very firm, fine, crisp, tender, very juicy, acid until fully ripe when it becomes subacid, brisk, strongly aromatic, with high flavor and very good quality.

Season December to April (3).

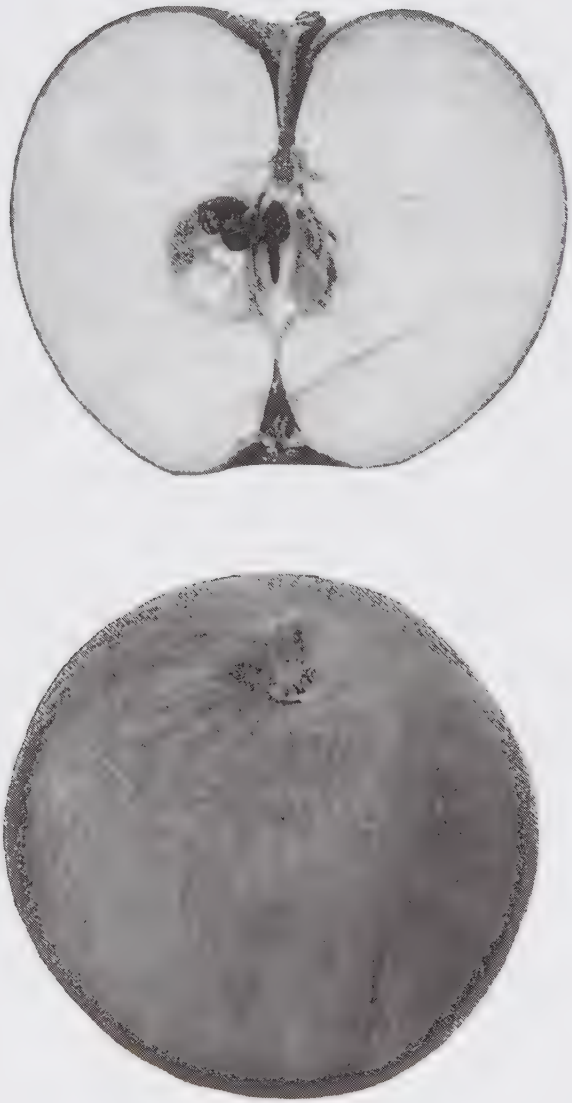
CAYWOOD.

REFERENCES. 1. Downing, 1857:128. 2. Thomas, 1885:506.

A long keeping, medium-sized, flat apple; color, bright yellow with tinge of red on the cheek. Flesh firm, mild flavored. The variety originated in Ulster county (1). It is now practically obsolete.

CLAYTON.

REFERENCES. 1. Warder, 1867:512. *fig.* 2. Downing, 1872:128. 3. Ib., 1872:6 of app. 4. *Am. Pom. Soc. Rpt.*, 1875:36, 134. 5. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:236. 6. *Mich. Sta. Bul.*, 105:108. 1894. 7. Thomas, 1897:632. 8. Lyon, *Mich. Sta. Bul.*, 169:180. 1899. 9. Budd-Hansen, 1903:64.



CLAYTON

Tree hardy, a good grower and fairly productive. Fruit of good size, good quality and fairly good, red color, but not brilliant enough to be especially attractive. As grown at the Geneva Station it has come into bearing young and been very productive. According to L. A. Goodman, it is being planted in the Ozark region of Southwestern Missouri, especially where a late keeping fruit is desired for export trade. It originated in Indiana (1, 4).

TREE.

Tree vigorous; branches long, moderately stout. *Form* upright spreading, open. *Twigs* medium in length, curved, generally stout; internodes short to medium. *Bark* brown or reddish-brown mingled with olive-green, partly mottled with scarf-skin; pubescent. *Lenticels* vary from moderately numerous to scattering, medium to large, roundish or oval, raised, conspicuous. *Buds* medium to large, broad, obtuse, free, somewhat pubescent. *Leaves* large, broad.

FRUIT.

Fruit above medium to large. *Form* roundish oblate to roundish inclined to conic. *Stem* medium, often obliquely set under a very prominent, fleshy lip. *Cavity* acute to sometimes obtuse, rather deep, broad, sometimes symmetrical but often furrowed, usually with conspicuous outspreading russet. *Calyx* small to medium, partly open or closed. *Basin* abrupt, medium in width and depth, usually symmetrical, often wrinkled.

Skin rather thick, tough, smooth, yellow blushed and mottled with a dark, usually rather dull red, with splashes and stripes of carmine, often marked with grayish scarf-skin near the cavity. Well colored specimens are nearly covered with red. *Dots* medium, pale or russet, scattering.

Calyx tube rather long, narrow, funnel-shape. *Stamens* marginal.

Core abaxile, medium; cells usually unsymmetrical, open; core lines clasping. *Carpels* much concave, elliptical, emarginate. *Seeds* numerous, dark, medium or below, plump, roundish, obtuse.

Flesh tinged with greenish-yellow, firm, rather coarse, crisp, neither tender nor very juicy, mild subacid, good for either cooking or market.

Season January to May or June.

COFFELT.

REFERENCES. 1. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:236. 2. Stinson, *Ark. Sta. Bul.*, 60:127. 1899. 3. Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 48:39. 1903.

SYNONYM. *Coffelt Beauty* (3).

As grown at this Station the fruit is too small to be valuable for an apple of the Ben Davis class, to which this apparently belongs. Like Ben Davis, it is quite liable to be roughened by spray. It is a little superior to Ben Davis for eating. Some nursery catalogues state that it is a seedling of Ben Davis.

TREE.

Tree moderately vigorous; branches long, slender and drooping. *Form* somewhat spreading, rather dense. *Twigs* medium in length, curved, slender; internodes long. *Bark* brown, lightly streaked with scarf-skin; pubescent. *Lenticels* numerous, small, oblong. *Buds* small, acute, deeply set in the bark, appressed, pubescent. *Leaves* medium, broad.

FRUIT.

Fruit medium or above; pretty uniform in size and shape. *Form* roundish oblate. *Stem* variable. *Cavity* acute, deep, rather broad, slightly furrowed, often with outspreading russet rays. *Calyx* medium to large, closed or partly open. *Basin* moderately shallow to rather deep, medium to rather wide, distinctly abrupt, often somewhat furrowed, wrinkled.

Skin nearly smooth, yellow overlaid with bright, dark red and with distinct narrow stripes of carmine. Color decidedly attractive. *Dots* variable, small to rather large, often russet.

Calyx tube funnel-shape. *Stamens* medium to nearly marginal.

Core medium to rather small, axile; cells usually symmetrical, closed; core lines clasping. *Carpels* rather concave, broadly roundish, deeply emarginate approaching broad obcordate, usually smooth. *Seeds* numerous, medium to rather large, rather wide, obtuse, dark.

Flesh whitish, firm, rather fine, rather tender, moderately juicy, subacid becoming mild subacid, rather sprightly, slightly aromatic, not high in flavor, good.

Season January to May.

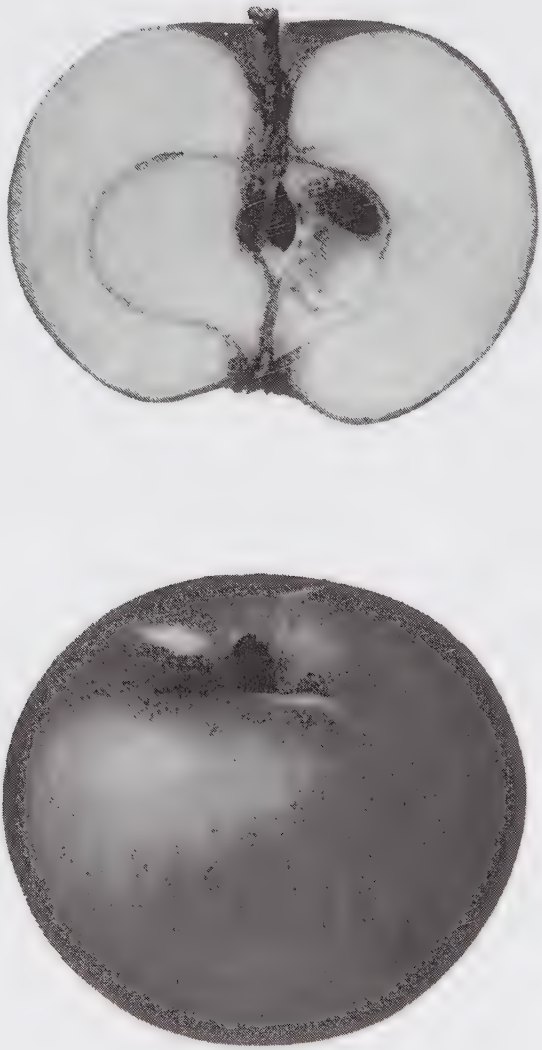
COGSWELL.

REFERENCES. 1. Hovey, *Mag. Hort.*, 15:252. 1849. *fig.* 2. Hovey, 2:31. 1851. *col. pl.* 3. Cabot, *Mag. Hort.*, 17:69. 1851. 4. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1854. 5. Clift, *Mag. Hort.*, 22:76. 1856. 6. Downing, 1857:75. *fig.* 7. Elliott, 1858: 469. 8. Downing, *Mag. Hort.*, 27:59. 1861. 9. Warder, 1857:589. 10. Downing, 1872:130. *fig.* 11. Barry, 1883:344. 12. Thomas, 1885:232. 13. Lyon, *Mich. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1890:290. 14. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:237. 15. Lyon, *Mich. Sta. Bul.*, 169:179. 1899. 16. Budd-Hansen, 1903:65. *fig.* 17. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:115. 1904.

SYNONYMS. COGGESWELL (9). COGGSWELL (3). *Cogswell Pearmain* (2, 6, 10). *Cogswell's Pearmain* (7). Not identical with Ohio Nonpareil (8).

Tree hardy and rather vigorous, but not reliably productive, although sometimes it bears heavy crops. Fruit about medium size, yellowish-green more or less overlaid with red; in well colored specimens, nearly covered with red. It is not equal to standard varieties of its season in quality and general appearance. Not recommended for planting.

Historical. Introduced into cultivation in Connecticut about one hundred years ago (5). It has been widely disseminated but in no section of the country has it come to occupy a prominent position as a commercial variety



COLLINS

TREE.

Tree small, moderately vigorous. *Form* rather open, wide-spreading and drooping. *Twigs* short to medium in length, rather slender, a little crooked; internodes medium to short. *Bark* reddish-brown tinged with olive-green, rather heavily streaked with scarf-skin, pubescent near tips. *Lenticels* rather numerous, medium to large, oblong or roundish, sometimes raised. *Buds* medium in size, plump, acute, free, slightly pubescent. *Leaves* large, broad.

FRUIT.

Fruit medium to above; rather uniform in size and shape. *Form* roundish conic, occasionally slightly oblate conic, rather symmetrical. *Stem* short, moderately thick. *Cavity* acuminate to acute, medium in width and depth, heavily russeted, sometimes lipped. *Calyx* medium to rather small, usually slightly open. *Basin* nearly obtuse, shallow to medium in depth, medium in width to rather narrow, smooth or slightly wrinkled.

Skin yellow mottled or covered with red, marked with narrow splashes and stripes of carmine. *Dots* very numerous, russet, small, prominent. *Prevailing effect* striped red; rather attractive.

Calyx tube medium in size, funnel-shape. *Stamens* medium to marginal.

Core medium, axile or nearly so, slightly open; core lines meeting or nearly so. *Carpels* nearly round, emarginate. *Seeds* numerous, medium size, plump, nearly obtuse.

Flesh tinged with yellow or greenish, very firm, moderately fine, moderately tender, juicy, mild subacid, slightly aromatic, fair to good.

Season December to March.

COLLINS.

REFERENCES. 1. *U. S. Pom. Rpt.*, 1895:21. 2. Thomas, 1897:468. 3. Van Deman, *Amer. Gard.*, 19:823. 1898. 4. Stinson, *Ark. Sta. Bul.*, 49:10. 1898. 5. *Ib.*, 60:127. 1899. 6. Brackett, *Amer. Gard.*, 22:190. 1901. 7. Budd-Hansen, 1903:65.

SYNONYMS. *Champion* (3, 4, 5, 6, 7). *Champion Red* (3, 4, 5, 6). *Collins' Red* (3, 4, 5, 6). *Coss Champion* (6). *Coss's Champion* (4, 5).

An Arkansas variety of recent introduction. It has not yet been sufficiently tested in New York to determine whether it is desirable for planting in this region. As fruited here it is of good size and form but decidedly inferior to Baldwin in color and quality, in these respects ranking even below Rome (Beauty) and sometimes below Ben Davis and Cooper Market. When well grown the color is attractive, being yellow, contrasting sharply with the bright red with which it is more or less overspread and sometimes nearly covered. In many cases the cavity shows some resemblance to that of Rome. The tree is a good grower, hardy, and has the reputation of being very productive. Evidently it requires a longer season than Bald-

win to bring it to perfect development, but it may prove profitable in those sections of the state where Ben Davis does well.

Historical. Originated about 1865 near Fayetteville, Arkansas (1, 4, 6). It has been much planted in the Southwest and is there especially valued on account of the productiveness of the tree and the excellent keeping quality of the fruit.

TREE.

Tree large, tall, very vigorous; branches long, moderately thick, crooked. *Form* rather upright and dense, eventually becoming more open and outspreading. *Twigs* moderately long, rather slender, pubescent; fruit often borne on the ends of the twigs; internodes medium to long. *Bark* very bright dark reddish-brown, somewhat mottled with thin, gray scarf-skin. *Lenticels* numerous, conspicuous, usually small but sometimes large, roundish or oblong, not raised. *Buds* medium to large, rather flat, appressed, somewhat acute or tending to obtuse, quite pubescent. Foliage rather dense; *leaves* medium to large, rather long.

FRUIT.

Fruit large or above medium. *Form* globular or a little oblate inclined to conic, pretty symmetrical. *Stem* above medium to short. *Cavity* acute, sometimes acuminate, medium to rather broad, symmetrical or obscurely furrowed, smooth or with radiating russet rays. *Calyx* medium to rather small, partly open or sometimes closed; lobes slightly separated at the base, short, obtuse. *Basin* round, moderately shallow to rather deep, somewhat abrupt to rather obtuse, symmetrical or somewhat furrowed.

Skin thick, tough, slightly waxy, and partly covered with a faint bloom. Highly colored specimens are bright dark red, sparingly and indistinctly striped with purplish-carmine and occasionally showing contrasting clear yellow ground color. Less highly colored specimens are yellow, more or less washed and striped with red. *Dots* inconspicuous, small, russet or pale gray. Sometimes a suture line extends from cavity to basin.

Calyx tube small, varying from long, narrow funnel-shape to short, approaching conic. *Stamens* median or below.

Core medium to rather small, abaxile; cells symmetrical, closed or somewhat open; core lines clasp the funnel cylinder. *Carpels* much concave, elliptical to obcordate, somewhat tufted and deeply emarginate. *Seeds* dark, large, rather narrow to moderately wide, long, rather flat, acute.

Flesh nearly white, very firm, rather coarse, crisp, moderately tender, moderately juicy, rather sprightly subacid, slightly aromatic, fair to good.

Season January to June.

COOPER MARKET.

REFERENCES. 1. Mease, *Willichs Dom. Encyc.*, 1804. (cited by 15). 2. M'Mahon, *Amer. Gard. Cal.*, 1806. (cited by 13). 3. Coxe, 1817:137. *fig.* 4. *Horticulturist*, 9:291. 1854. *col. pl.* 5. Downing, 1857:130. 6. *Mag. Hort.*, 25:53. 1859. 7. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1862. 8. Warder, 1867:513. 9. Barry, 1883:344. 10. Thomas, 1885:232. 11. Lyon, *Mich. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1890:290. 12. Wickson, 1891:247. 13. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:237. 14. *Can. Hort.*, 16: 33. 1893. 15. Ragan, *Am. Pom. Soc. Rpt.*, 1901:49. 16. Waugh, *Vt. Sta. An.*

COOPER MARKET

Rpt., 14:291. 1901. 17. Budd-Hansen, 1903:67. 18. Thomas, 1903:325. 19. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:115. 1904.

SYNONYMS. COOPER'S MARKET (4, 5, 8, 9, 12, 13). *Cooper's Market* (10, 18). COOPER'S RED (10). COOPER'S RED incorrectly (18). COOPER'S REDLING (6). *Cooper's Redling* (5, 8, 10). *Etowah*, incorrectly (18). REDLING (1, 2, 3). *Redling* (9).

Attractive in color and form but not of high quality, often somewhat deficient in size. Especially esteemed for its keeping qualities and for holding a bright color late in the season. Grown to a limited extent in commercial orchards. Desirable for supplying the general trade after the Baldwin season has closed. It may be held very late in common storage. It improves in color in the package when held in common storage, but does not show as great improvement of this kind in cold storage (19).

The tree is hardy, one of the most reliable croppers, and not slow in coming into bearing. In fact, it bears such heavy crops that it requires more than ordinary attention in pruning to make the fruit uniformly of marketable size. The fruit hangs to the tree remarkably well.

Evidently the fact that Cooper's Red is a synonym for Etowah has led some to confuse that variety with Cooper Market (18). The two are quite distinct.

Historical. This is now believed to be of Pennsylvania origin and identical with the Redling of Coxe and others (1, 2, 3, 15).

TREE.

Tree moderately vigorous to vigorous; lateral branches long, slender and rather drooping. *Form* upright. *Twigs* below medium to above, rather slender, nearly straight; internodes short to medium. *Bark* dull, dark brownish-red with considerable olive-green in some specimens, uniformly overlaid with a moderately heavy scarf-skin, heavily pubescent. *Lenticels* moderately conspicuous, slightly raised, numerous, usually large but varying to small, roundish or elliptical. *Buds* small, almost sunk in the bark, obtuse, rather pubescent. Scales sometimes divided.

FRUIT.

Fruit medium or below, sometimes nearly large. *Form* roundish ovate varying to roundish conic, flattened at the base and often narrowing sharply towards the apex, pretty symmetrical. *Stem* medium to long, slender. *Cavity* acute to acuminate, deep, rather narrow, sometimes slightly furrowed, often russeted. *Calyx* small, closed, pubescent. *Basin* small, often oblique, shallow, narrow, obtuse to abrupt, somewhat furrowed, wrinkled.

Skin tough, smooth, glossy, greenish-yellow, mottled and blushed with red, conspicuously splashed and striped with bright carmine and partly covered

with a light bloom. *Dots* whitish or with russet point, numerous and small towards the cavity, scattering, large and often irregular towards the basin. In fall the color is rather dull but in ordinary storage it improves noticeably as the season advances, becoming bright red with a yellowish-green background.

Calyx tube small, short, cone-shape. *Stamens* median to nearly marginal.

Core distant, truncate, abaxile, medium; cells closed or open; often part of them are unsymmetrical; core lines slightly clasping. *Carpels* roundish, slightly emarginate, somewhat tufted. *Seeds* numerous, dark, medium to short, plump, acute.

Flesh whitish tinged with yellow, very firm, a little coarse, moderately tender, juicy, brisk subacid, fair to good. Although not of high quality it is fairly good when compared with other very late keeping varieties.

Season January to June.

CROTTS.

REFERENCES. 1. Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 48:39. 1903. 2. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:116. 1904.

As grown here the general appearance of the fruit is not attractive. The prevailing color at first is grass-green with faint and dull shades of red. Later the green changes, becoming pale or whitish by spring or early summer. The tree is a good grower and commonly bears well in alternate years. The fruit does not appear desirable for any use and the variety is not recommended even for testing.

Historical. Said to be a seedling of Rambo. Received here for testing from J. J. Measner, Hutchinson, Kansas.

TREE.

Tree vigorous, upright spreading, rather dense.

FRUIT.

Fruit medium to large. *Form* usually roundish oblong, sometimes roundish oblate or slightly ovate, sometimes irregular, sides often unequal; uniform in size and shape. *Stem* short. *Cavity* deep, acuminate, usually russeted; often russet rays extend out from cavity. *Calyx* often large, closed. *Basin* shallow to rather deep, abrupt, somewhat furrowed and wrinkled.

Skin grass-green or at length becoming whitish, faintly mottled and striped with red. *Dots* scattering, gray or russet, but whitish and numerous towards the calyx.

Core small; core lines nearly meeting. *Carpels* roundish, tufted. *Seeds* broad, obtuse, tufted, dark brown.

Flesh greenish-white, rather coarse, tender, juicy, with a peculiar aroma, very mild subacid, fair to good.

Season variable; may extend to June in common storage but it often scalds badly as early as March or April (1, 2).

CROWNS.

Fruit of the class of the fall Holland Pippin and Fall Pippin. Uniformly large, green or yellowish, often a little blushed with bright red, too acid for dessert but excellent for cooking and evaporating. It makes very white stock

when evaporated. It is not a good keeper, is apt to scald in storage, and is not in favor with apple buyers. The tree is very vigorous and reliably productive, bearing regularly and abundantly.

This variety appears to be distinct from the Crown which Hovey describes as a large red apple.[1]

Historical. It was formerly planted to a limited extent in portions of Western New York but it is now becoming obsolete. In some localities it is known under the name Royal Crown.

TREE.

Tree large, vigorous. *Form* roundish spreading. It is a good grower in the nursery.

FRUIT.

Fruit large. *Form* conical to roundish, sometimes obscurely ribbed, often somewhat irregular, symmetrical; pretty uniform in size and shape. *Stem* short to medium, slender. *Cavity* acuminate, rather deep, broad, smooth, green with whitish dots or sometimes russeted, gently furrowed, sometimes lipped. *Calyx* open or sometimes closed, medium; lobes leafy, long, acute. *Basin* medium to shallow, rather narrow, moderately abrupt, a little furrowed.

Skin moderately thin, tough, smooth, bright green changing to pale yellow, with faint blush which in highly colored specimens becomes clear, bright pinkish-red. *Dots* numerous, conspicuous, russet, often red areolar on the exposed cheek. *Prevailing effect* green or yellow.

Calyx tube rather long, moderately wide, truncate conical or somewhat funnel-shape. *Stamens* basal to median.

Core axile, medium to rather large, closed or partly open; core lines meeting; cells pretty symmetrical. *Carpels* thin, roundish to somewhat ovate, emarginate, somewhat tufted. *Seeds* large, long, acute, somewhat tufted, light brown.

Flesh whitish, lightly tinged with yellow, rather coarse, crisp, moderately tender, juicy, too sprightly subacid for eating, good.

Season November to January or February.

Use, cooking, evaporating.

DANVERS *SWEET.*

REFERENCES. 1. Kenrick, 1833:43 2. *Mag. Hort.*, 1:154. 1835. 3. Manning, 1838:60. 4. Downing, 1845:108. 5. Thomas, 1849:161. 6. Emmons, *Nat. Hist. N. Y.*, 3:86. 1851. 7. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1852. 8. Elliott, 1858:74. 9. *Mag. Hort.*, 26:101. 1860. 10. Warder, 1867:550. 11. Barry, 1883:344. 12. Lyon, *Mich. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1890:290. 13. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:237. 14. Munson, *Me. Sta. Rpt.*, 1893:132. 15. Budd-Hansen, 1903:69.

SYNONYMS. DANVERS SWEET (12). *Danvers Winter* (14). DANVERS WINTER SWEET (1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 13). *Eppes' Sweet* (1, 2). *Epse's Sweet* (4, 8).

Tree a good grower and very productive. Fruit is of good marketable size and very good in quality, but rather dull green and not particularly attractive in color. It is no longer recommended for planting.

[1] Mag. Hort., 10:210. 1844.

Historical. About 75 years ago this was being recommended by Kenrick (1) and Manning (3) as a profitable market apple, very productive and worthy of extensive cultivation. Danvers Sweet was included in the American Pomological Society's first list of varieties worthy of being recommended (6). In New York state it is now nearly obsolete. It originated at Danvers, Mass., where the original tree was still standing in 1832 (1).

TREE.

Tree a rapid grower. *Twigs* dark brown with grayish scarf-skin, pubescent.

FRUIT.

Fruit medium to sometimes large; pretty uniform in size and shape. *Form* roundish inclined to conic, sometimes a little oblate. *Stem* short to medium, pubescent, knobby. *Cavity* rather large, acute to acuminate, rather deep, broad, sometimes partly russeted, often distinctly furrowed. *Calyx* small to medium, usually closed; lobes pubescent, sometimes separated at the base. *Basin* varies from large and wide to rather small and narrow, moderately abrupt, furrowed and wrinkled.

Skin moderately thin, tough, smooth, grass-green somewhat shaded with yellow, sometimes with faint bronze blush. *Dots* conspicuous, many submerged and whitish, others areolar with russet center.

Calyx tube funnel-shape with rather narrow limb. *Stamens* median or above.

Core axile, medium; cells symmetrical, closed; core lines clasping. *Carpels* rather flat, roundish to roundish obovate, slightly emarginate, mucronate, smooth. *Seeds* dark, medium or below, narrow, acute to obtuse.

Flesh greenish with decided yellow tinge, breaking, moderately fine, very tender, rather juicy, very sweet, good to very good.

Season November to April.

DEACON JONES.

REFERENCES. 1. Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 48:40. 1903. 2. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:116. 1904.

Fruit showy and of good marketable size, averaging larger than Baldwin. When well colored it is handsome, the yellow ground color being mostly overlaid with good red, relieved with dots of a contrasting color. The tree is a fine grower in the nursery and "delivers" well. In the orchard it is thrifty, comes into bearing young, is almost an annual bearer and very productive. The fruit hangs well to the tree. There is little waste from drops and culls. The flesh is rather coarse; the flavor is mild and the quality is not high, but probably it would generally be rated superior to Ben Davis for dessert. It has a tough skin and firm texture, and stands handling well. In ordinary storage its season for home use extends from

November to March. So far as tested in cold storage, the commercial limit for barrel stock appears to be March first, but the fruit has kept free from scald and rot till May (1). It is not good enough in quality to be recommended for home use, but it may possibly be of value as a commercial variety.

Historical. Originated in Pennsylvania as a chance seedling. Received here in 1892 for testing from J. S. Ford, Pittsford, N. Y., by whom it is being introduced. The form of the fruit and the character of the core indicate that this variety may be a seedling of the Yellow Bellflower.

TREE.

Tree moderately vigorous; branchlets willowy, long, slender, drooping. *Form* dense, upright spreading. *Twigs* long, nearly straight, moderately stout, with large terminal buds; internodes long to below medium. *Bark* clear brownish-red, lightly streaked with scarf-skin; pubescent. *Lenticels* numerous, generally medium in size, roundish or oval, raised, conspicuous. *Buds* small to medium, projecting, obtuse to somewhat acute, appressed, quite pubescent, deeply set in bark.

FRUIT.

Fruit large to very large; pretty uniform in size, somewhat variable in shape. *Form* roundish conic varying to oblong conic, ribbed; axis sometimes oblique. *Stem* short. *Cavity* obtuse to acute or sometimes slightly acuminate, shallow to moderately deep, usually smooth, often prominently lipped. *Calyx* small to above medium, closed or partly open, often leafy; lobes sometimes separated at the base. *Basin* shallow to moderately deep, usually rather narrow, distinctly furrowed and wrinkled.

Skin thick, tough, smooth or slightly rough, waxen yellow, mottled and blushed with red and with irregular dashes of carmine, in highly colored specimens being almost completely covered with an attractive deep red. It is covered with a whitish bloom which gives the fruit a somewhat dull appearance. *Dots* conspicuous, mingled small and large, whitish, many areolar with russet point; numerous toward the eye.

Calyx tube variable in size, urn-shape to conic. *Stamens* median or below.

Core abaxile; cells symmetrical, wide open, very large; core lines nearly meeting. *Seeds* numerous, medium to small, rather dark brown, plump, obtuse, somewhat irregular. *Carpels* much tufted, emarginate, mucronate, elongated and rather broadly ovate.

Flesh whitish, somewhat tinged with yellow, rather firm, coarse, somewhat crisp, tender, moderately juicy, mild subacid, slightly aromatic, not high in quality, fair to possibly good.

Season November to March or later (1, 2).

DEMOCRAT.

REFERENCES. 1. Warder, 1867:505. 2. Downing, 1872:143, 144. *fig.* 3. Thomas, 1885:508.

SYNONYM. *Varick* (2).

An early winter apple of medium size, yellow, blushed and striped with red, handsome and of very good quality, formerly grown to some extent in Western New York (2, 3), but now practically obsolete. We have not been able to determine whether the variety given by Warder under this name (1) is identical with the Democrat described by Downing and Thomas.

DICKINSON.

REFERENCES. 1. *Pa. Dept. Agr., Rpt. Hort. Assn.*, 1884:49. *col. pl.* 2. Chase, *Am. Pom. Soc. Rpt.*, 1885:25. 3. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:237. 4. Beach, *N. Y. Sta. An. Rpt.*, 12:600. 1893. 5. Richman, *Utah Sta. Bul.*, 45:15. 1896. 6. Beach, *Western N. Y. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1896:52. 7. Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 48:40. 1903. 8. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:116. 1904.

SYNONYM. DICKENSON (5, 7), but incorrectly.

Tree not a good grower, but very productive. Fruit resembles Yellow Bellflower in shape, but the color is red. It is of good size and attractive enough in appearance to make a good market apple, but it is not above second rate in quality.

Historical. Grown from seed of the Yellow Bellflower by Sarah Dickinson, Westchester, Pennsylvania (1, 2).

TREE.

Tree not large, not very vigorous; branches short, stout, crooked. *Form* roundish, spreading, rather dense. *Twigs* small to medium, crooked, moderately stout; internodes short to above medium. *Bark* clear, light olive-green tinged with reddish-brown, streaked with scarf-skin, slightly pubescent. *Lenticels* rather inconspicuous, rather numerous, small or below medium, usually roundish, not raised. *Buds* medium in size or below, broad, plump, obtuse, free or nearly so, pubescent. *Leaves* medium in size, moderately broad.

FRUIT.

Fruit medium to large, somewhat variable in size. *Form* oblong-conic, sometimes compressed or broadly angular; sides sometimes unequal. *Stem* medium to long. *Cavity* moderately broad, moderately deep, acute to acuminate, symmetrical or sometimes compressed, usually smooth. *Calyx* medium, closed or sometimes open. *Basin* shallow to moderately deep and abrupt, often oblique, somewhat furrowed and wrinkled.

Skin smooth, light yellow or green, blushed and mottled with bright red, striped with darker red, sprinkled with inconspicuous, small, green and whitish dots. *Prevailing effect* red with well-colored fruit.

Calyx tube funnel-form. *Stamens* median to basal.

Core large, abaxile; cells not always symmetrical, usually open; core lines usually somewhat clasping. *Carpels* roundish oblong. *Seeds* numerous, medium or above, plump, obtuse.

Flesh yellowish, juicy to very juicy, moderately fine-grained, slightly aromatic, subacid, moderately firm, tender, fair to good.

Season November to April.

DICKINSON

DISHAROON.

REFERENCES. 1. Downing, 1857:135. 2. Elliott, 1859:73. 3. Warder, 1867: 717. 4. Leroy, 1873:260. *fig.* 5. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1873. 6. Barry, 1883: 344. 7. Thomas, 1885:223. 8. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:237.

A yellowish-green apple, rather large, subacid with an aromatic flavor somewhat like that of the Green Newtown. It is a southern apple which is but little known in this region. It is not recommended for planting in New York state.

DOCTOR.

REFERENCES. 1. Coxe, 1817:119. *fig.* 2. Wilson, 1828:136. 3. *Cat. Hort. Soc. London*, 1831. 4. Downing, 1845:107. 5. Thomas, 1849:147. 6. Emmons, *Nat. Hist. N. Y.*, 3:62. 1851. 7. Hooper, 1857:29. 8. Elliott, 1858:130. 9. Warder, 1867:717. 10. Livingston, *Amer. Gard.*, 21:204. 1900. 11. Munson, *Me. Sta. An. Rpt.*, 18:89. 1902. 12. Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 48:40. 1903. 13. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:115. 1904.

SYNONYMS. COON (13). *Coon Red* (13). DEWIT APPLE (1). *De Witt* (3, 4, 5, 8). DOCTOR DEWITT (9). *Newby* (12). *Red Doctor* (4, 8).

Fruit attractive because of its good color, desirable size and uniformity in size and shape. In texture, flavor and general quality it is inferior to Baldwin. It is of value chiefly for market, although acceptable for either dessert or culinary uses. The tree is vigorous, or moderately so, and has the reputation of being generally a regular and abundant bearer. It is not slow in coming into bearing. Not recommended for planting in New York.

Historical. An old variety which originated at Germantown, Pa. Named in honor of a physician who brought it into notice (1, 4). It has been grown to a considerable extent in Pennsylvania, Ohio and other portions of the Central West, but it has gained only slight recognition in New York. It has been reintroduced in Indiana under the name Newby. It has also been disseminated under the name Coon Red, or Coon.

TREE.

Tree moderately vigorous. *Form* very open and spreading. *Twigs* long to medium, straight, moderately stout; internodes medium or above. *Bark* clear reddish-brown with some olive-green, streaked with scarf-skin, but slightly pubescent. *Lenticels* scattering, medium or below medium size, roundish or oblong, raised. *Buds* medium size, broad, plump, obtuse, free or nearly so, somewhat pubescent. *Leaves* medium size, broad.

FRUIT.

Fruit medium to large; pretty uniform in size and shape. *Form* oblate, symmetrical, angular. *Stem* short or medium. *Cavity* acute, deep, wavy, not russeted, sometimes lipped. *Calyx* large, somewhat open; lobes long, acute. *Basin* variable, somewhat obtuse to abrupt, often wide, deep, ridged and wrinkled.

Skin smooth, waxen yellow, overspread with a bright light red blush, indistinctly marked with narrow carmine splashes. *Dots* green or grayish. *Prevailing effect* attractive red and yellow.

Calyx tube rather large, rather short urn-shape to truncate funnel-form. *Stamens* basal to above median.

Core medium to small, abaxile; cells usually symmetrical, open or sometimes closed; core lines meeting or somewhat clasping. *Carpels* smooth, broadly elliptical, quite concave. *Seeds* medium in size, wide, obtuse.

Flesh a little tinged with yellow, firm, moderately coarse, crisp, rather tender, juicy, mild subacid, slightly aromatic, good to nearly very good.

Season December to April or later.

DOCTOR WALKER.

REFERENCES. 1. Downing, 1881:83. app. 2. Bailey, *Am. Hort.*, 1892:237. 3. Thomas, 1897:633.

SYNONYM. *Litsey* (1).

As grown here the fruit is only moderately attractive, being dull in color and scarcely medium in size. The tree does not come into bearing very early, but is quite productive, and the fruit keeps very late. It is not recommended for planting in New York.

Historical. A seedling of Rails which originated on the farm of John Litsey near Springfield, Ky., in which locality it is said to be superior to its parent, being hardy, productive and blooming late in the season (1).

TREE.

Tree vigorous or moderately vigorous; branches short, moderately stout. *Form* upright spreading and rather open. *Twigs* below medium or short, straight, rather stout with large terminal buds; internodes below medium or short. *Bark* clear dark olive-green somewhat tinged with reddish-brown, little or no scarf-skin, decidedly pubescent. *Lenticels* numerous, medium to small, roundish to oblong, not raised. *Buds* often large, broad, plump, obtuse, free, pubescent.

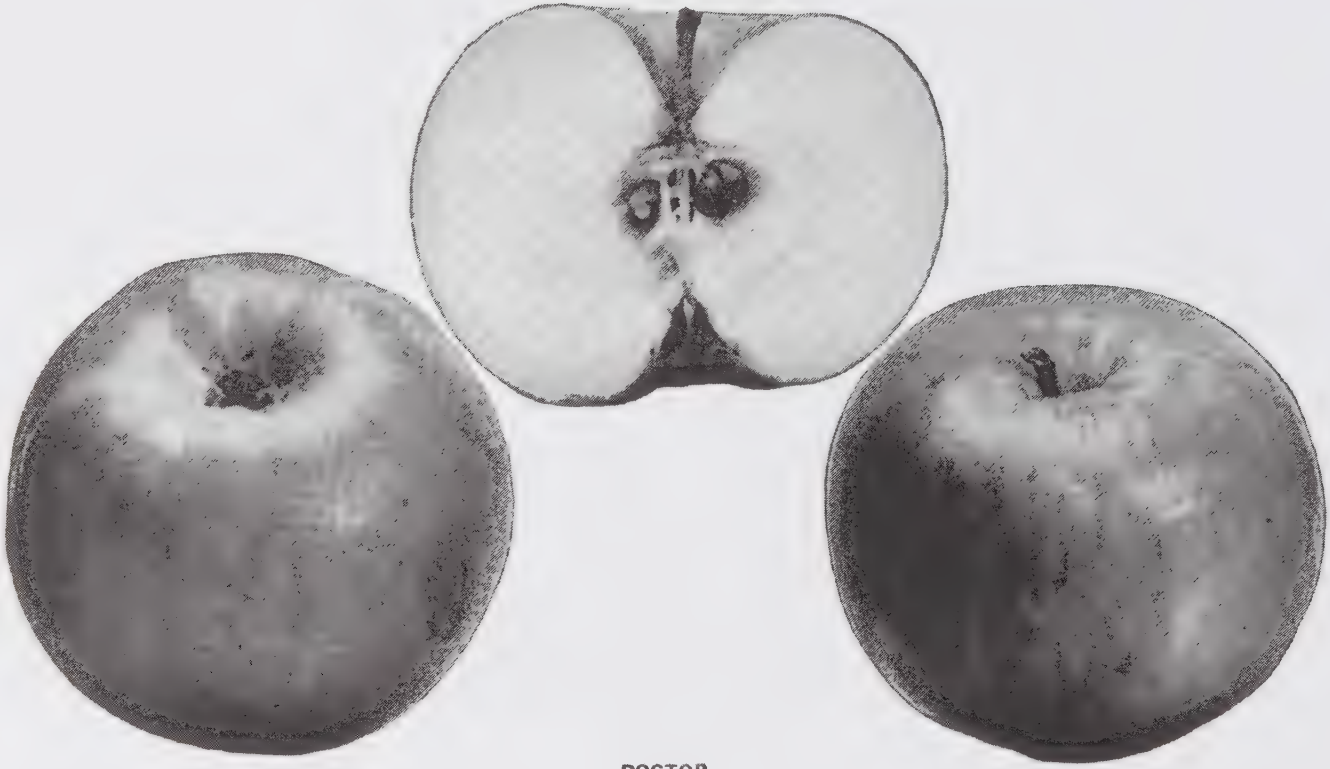
FRUIT.

Fruit medium or below. *Form* roundish inclined to conic, sometimes roundish oblate. *Stem* short to medium. *Cavity* acute to acuminate, rather deep, moderately broad, somewhat furrowed, sometimes russeted. *Calyx* medium to large, closed or partly open; lobes often leafy, long, acuminate. *Basin* abrupt, medium in width and depth, somewhat furrowed, wrinkled.

Skin tough, smooth, somewhat glossy, pale green or yellowish, deeply blushed or mottled with purplish-red, with distinct narrow dull carmine stripes. *Dots* numerous, conspicuous, pale yellow or grayish.

Calyx tube cone-shape.

Core medium to small, closed or partly open; core lines meeting or slightly clasping. *Carpels* roundish inclined to obcordate, emarginate, slightly tufted. *Seeds* medium or above, dark, wide, obtuse, slightly tufted.



DOCTOR

Flesh whitish, firm, rather fine, crisp, tender, juicy, mild subacid, becoming nearly sweet, somewhat aromatic, good.

Season January to May.

DOMINE.

REFERENCES. 1. *Cat. Hort. Soc. London*, 1831. 2. Downing, 1845:107. 3. Kirkland, *Horticulturist*, 2:545. 1847. 4. Thomas, 1849:165, 173. 5. Humrickhouse, *Mag. Hort.*, 15:27. 1849. *fig.* 6. Phoenix, *Horticulturist*, 4:470. 1850. 7. Emmons, *Nat. Hist. N. Y.*, 3:68. 1851. *fig.* 8. Hooper, 1857:96. 9. Elliott, 1858:130, 161. 10. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1862. 11. Warder, 1867:430. *fig.* 12. Downing, 1872:147. *fig.* 13. Barry, 1883:345. 14. Lyon, *Mich. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1890:290. 15. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:237. 16. *Rural N. Y.*, 54:744. 1895. 17. *Ill. Sta. Bul.*, 45:319. 1896. 18. Richman, *Utah Sta. Bul.*, 45:16. 1896. 19. Waugh, *Vt. Sta. An. Rpt.*, 14:292. 1901. 20. Budd-Hansen, 1903: 70. *fig.* 21. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:117. 1904.

SYNONYMS. *Cheat* (12). *Cling Tight* (12). DOMINI (6). DOMINIE (4, 10, 16, 17, 18, 19). *English Beauty of Pa.* (12). *English Rambo* of some (12). *English Red Streak* (12, 13, 21). *English Winter Red Streak* of some (9). *Hogan* (9, 12). *Holland Pippin*, incorrectly (19). *Ramboulrette* (3). *Striped R. I. Greening* (9, 12). *Well Apple* (9). WELLS (4, 7, 8, 9). *Wells* (12, 21). WILLIAMSON (7).

A striped apple of the Rambo class which much resembles Rambo in appearance. While it does not rank as high in quality it is a much better keeper, its season extending till March; commercial limit, February. When well grown it is large and of good color, but too often the fruit sets so abundantly that it does not average much above medium size. In western New York, although in some seasons it is very productive, it is not as reliable a bearer as are some of the kinds which outrank it in the commercial orchards, and often the color is not well developed. It has been more extensively planted along the Hudson than in any other part of the state, but it is not now grown so much there as it was formerly. It is chiefly valued for dessert, being generally considered inferior for culinary uses, except possibly for baking.

It is evidently not identical with the Domine described by Coxe.[1]

Historical. Origin uncertain. Supposed to be a native of this country (11, 12). Elliott states that it probably came originally from Maryland (9).

TREE.

Tree is vigorous to moderately vigorous, "with long, stout, spreading branches which are very liable to be broken by the heavy crops of fruit" (14).

[1] Fruit Trees, 1817:115.

Form upright spreading "with a straggling, open head and bearing its fruit crowded along the smaller branches" (11). *Twigs* above medium to long, moderately stout; internodes long. *Bark* smooth, clear reddish-brown, sometimes with a slight undertone of yellowish-green uniformly overlaid with a thin scarf-skin, rather pubescent. *Lenticels* rather inconspicuous, raised, moderately numerous, above medium, generally roundish. *Buds* above medium, roundish to acute, free or nearly so, quite pubescent. *Leaves* long, drooping and characteristically twisted.

FRUIT.

Fruit usually about medium in size, sometimes large or very large. *Form* usually oblate, sometimes inclined to oblong and distinctly flattened at the base, sides often somewhat unequal, ribbed. *Stem* medium to long, slender at the base. *Cavity* obtuse, wide, deep, often distinctly furrowed, usually with outspreading brown russet rays. *Calyx* below medium to large, closed or slightly open; lobes long, acute. *Basin* pubescent, rather shallow to moderately deep, wide or compressed, abrupt, usually distinctly furrowed.

Skin thick, tough, smooth, bright, whitish-yellow or green mottled and splashed with deep pinkish-red, striped with bright carmine and overlaid with thin whitish bloom. *Dots* pale or yellow, numerous toward the basin, but toward the cavity they are scattering, large, often irregular and with russet center.

Calyx tube funnel-shape with a wide limb and short truncate cylinder. *Stamens* median to marginal.

Core small, somewhat abaxile; cells usually symmetrical, closed or partly open; core lines nearly meeting or clasping. *Carpels* broadly elliptical, slightly emarginate. *Seeds* numerous, large, plump, moderately narrow, long, acute, dark.

Flesh whitish or tinged with light yellow, very firm, breaking, somewhat coarse, tender, juicy, mild subacid with a peculiar aromatic flavor, good to very good.

Season November to March.

DOUBLE ROSE.

The tree is exceedingly productive and comes into bearing young. The fruit is beautiful, being almost wholly overspread with a bright deep red but it is too small to be valuable for ordinary market uses and it does not rank high enough in quality to be classed with fruit suitable for fancy trade. It is not recommended for planting in New York.

Received from Jaroslav Niemetz, Winnitza, Podolia, Russia, in 1898, for testing at this Station.

FRUIT.

Fruit small, roundish or oblong conic. *Stem* long to medium, set in a deep, rather wide, russeted cavity. *Calyx* closed or partly open. *Basin* abrupt, moderately deep. *Skin* smooth yellow overspread with light red sometimes deepening to dark red. *Core* medium, nearly closed. *Flesh* tinged with yellow, moderately coarse, mild subacid, fair to possibly good.

Season November to February.

DOMINE

DU BOIS.

REFERENCE. 1. Heiges, *U. S. Pom. Rpt.*, 1894:19.

A red-striped winter apple described by Heiges (1) in 1894 from specimens received from Columbia county, N. Y., as above medium size, oblate, yellow washed with mixed red and striped with crimson; flesh yellowish-white, stained with red, mild subacid, good. Mr. F. P. Studley, who furnished Heiges with the fruit from which the above description was made reports further concerning this variety that it originated as a chance seedling in the town of Claverack, and that it is a very showy apple of the Blue Pearmain type although the fruit is not so large as that of Blue Pearmain. It apparently would stand shipping well for the skin is tough and the fruit is firm. It is a very late keeper sometimes being kept till July. The tree is very hardy, a good grower, forming a round compact head. It is productive in alternate years.

DUKE OF DEVONSHIRE.

REFERENCES. 1. Downing, 1872:150. 2. Hogg, 1884:65. 3. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:237. 4. *N. Y. Sta. Rpt.*, 1892:588, 592. 5. Bunyard, *Jour. R. H. S.*, 21:356. 1898. 6. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:117. 1904.

A yellow apple, partly russeted, medium in size, desirable either for dessert or culinary use. The tree does not come into bearing very young, but when mature is quite productive. The fruit is apt to drop badly. It cannot be recommended as superior to other well-known varieties of its class.

Historical. Originated in England and introduced to commerce there about 1875 (5). It is there esteemed as an excellent dessert apple and a good keeper (2). It is but little known in New York.

TREE.

Tree large, vigorous. *Form* spreading.

FRUIT.

Fruit medium to small. *Form* oblate to roundish conic, sometimes obscurely ribbed; pretty uniform in shape and size. *Stem* very short to medium, sometimes swollen. *Cavity* rather narrow to moderately broad, shallow to moderately deep, acute, often nearly acuminate, often lipped, usually covered with green russet. *Calyx* rather large, flat, partly open. *Basin* variable, usually shallow and obtuse, somewhat furrowed and wrinkled.

Skin thin, tough, partly smooth, dull yellow, often with a faint orange or bronze blush, more or less covered with russet, roughened with large russet dots. *Dots* gray or russet, conspicuous. *Prevailing effect* greenish-yellow mingled with russet.

Calyx tube small, short, rather wide, conical or urn-shape. *Stamens* marginal.

Core axile or nearly so, medium in size; cells usually symmetrical, closed; core lines meeting or clasping. *Carpels* roundish to somewhat oblong, slightly

emarginate, mucronate, sometimes slightly tufted. *Seeds* rather light brown, medium to small, wide, plump, obtuse.

Flesh yellowish or tinged with green, moderately juicy, moderately crisp, firm, somewhat coarse, with a pleasant subacid flavor characteristic of certain russet apples, good to very good.

Season December to April or later.

DUMELOW.

REFERENCES. 1. Lindley, 1831:81. 2. Ronalds, 1831:37. *fig.* 3. *Cat. Hort. Soc., London*, 1831. 4. Diel, 27:55. 1832. 5. Kenrick, 1833:101. 6. Floy-Lindley, 1833:32. 7. Thomas, 1849:165. 8. Rivers, *Horticulturist*, 4:40. 1849. 9. Emmons, *Nat. Hist. N. Y.*, 3:85. 1851. 10. Downing, 1857:212. 11. Elliott, 1858:169. 12. Lucas, E., *Ill. Handb. der Obstk.*, 1:187. 1859. 13. Warder, 1867:717. 14. Leroy, 1873:864. *figs.* 15. Hogg, 1884:65. 16. Bredsted, 1893: 274. 17. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:237. 18. *Ill. Sta. Bul.*, 45:320. 1896. 19. Eneroth-Smirnoff, 1901:480. 20. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:117. 1904.

SYNONYMS. DUKE OF WELLINGTON (2, 5). *Dumelow's Crab* (6, 10, 11, 14, 15). *Dumelow's Pippin* (14). DUMELOW'S SEEDLING (1, 2, 3, 6, 7, 9, 10, 11, 15, 16). *Dumelow's Seedling* (5, 14, 17, 18). *Normanton Wonder* (3, 14, 15). *Sutton Beauty* (14), but erroneously. WELLINGTON (12, 14, 16, 19, 20). *Wellington* (6, 10, 11, 15). WELLINGTON'S REINETTE (4).

Fruit of good marketable size, rather attractive for a yellow apple, and a good keeper (15, 20). It is excellent for culinary use, but too acid to be agreeable for dessert. The tree is a very strong grower and quite productive in alternate years. Possibly it is worthy of growing to a limited extent for market, but it is inferior to good red apples like Baldwin and Sutton both in appearance and for dessert uses. In England it is esteemed as one of the most valuable culinary apples (15).

Historical. First exhibited to the Royal Horticultural Society, London, in 1820 under the name Wellington, but prior to that it had been extensively cultivated under the name of Dumelow's Crab, taking its name from the farmer with whom it originated (15).

TREE.

Tree very vigorous. *Form* upright becoming rather round with spreading and somewhat drooping branches. *Twigs* medium or rather long, nearly straight, somewhat stocky, somewhat pubescent; internodes medium or above. *Bark* rather clear light brownish-red over olive-green with slight scarf-skin. *Lenticels* characteristically conspicuous, very numerous, medium to very large, usually elongated, raised. *Buds* large to below medium, plump, rather acute, somewhat appressed, decidedly pubescent. *Leaves* medium to large, long and rather broad. Petioles red at base.

DUMELOW

FRUIT.

Fruit above medium to large; pretty uniform in size and shape. *Form* roundish, somewhat oblate, sometimes obscurely ribbed. *Stem* medium to rather short. *Cavity* rather narrow, acute to acuminate, moderately shallow to deep, symmetrical, sometimes russeted. *Calyx* large, open; lobes separated at the base. *Basin* variable, obtuse to abrupt, shallow to moderately deep, irregularly furrowed and somewhat wrinkled.

Skin tough, rather pale bright yellow, sometimes blushed with light red and striped with thin carmine. *Dots* often submerged, dark gray or with russet point. *Prevailing color* yellow.

Calyx tube conical or funnel-form with broad limb and short truncate cylinder. *Stamens* basal.

Core below medium to rather small, usually more or less abaxile; cells not always symmetrical, partly closed particularly toward the apex, or open; core lines meeting or somewhat clasping. *Carpels* roundish cordate, emarginate. *Seeds* small to medium, wide, plump, acúte to obtuse, dark.

Flesh whitish with slight yellow tinge, firm, crisp, moderately fine, tender, very juicy, brisk subacid, slightly aromatic, good for cooking.

Season November to March or April.

DUNCAN.

REFERENCES. 1. *Cat. Hort. Soc. London*, 1831. 2. Downing, 1872:151. 3. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:238. 4. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:117. 1904.

An apple of the Newtown Spitzenburg class which closely resembles that variety in the appearance and quality of its fruit. When well developed it is rather attractive in color and very good in quality for dessert use. It is an excellent keeper, but as grown at this Station it averages too small for a good commercial apple. The tree comes into bearing young and is almost an annual bearer, but yields heavier crops in alternate years. It is not recommended for planting in New York.

Historical. Received for testing here from B. Buckman, Farmingdale, Ill. It has been disseminated to some extent in portions of the Ohio valley (3). We have not determined whether or not it is identical with the English variety of this name (1, 2).

TREE.

Tree small, moderately vigorous; branches short, stout, crooked; laterals willowy and small, slender. *Form* upright spreading to roundish, dense. *Twigs* short to above medium, rather slender, straight, moderately stout; internodes short. *Bark* dull reddish-brown, mingled with olive-green, with thin coat of scarf-skin; slightly pubescent. *Lenticels* scattering, small, round, not raised. *Buds* small, plump, obtuse, appressed, deeply set in bark; somewhat pubescent.

FRUIT.

Fruit below medium or small, pretty uniform in size and shape. *Form* roundish, pretty symmetrical, sides sometimes unequal. *Stem* medium. *Cavity* acuminate to acute, symmetrical, moderately deep, sometimes furrowed, rarely

russeted. *Calyx* closed or partly open; lobes long, acute. *Basin* obtuse, shallow, irregularly furrowed and wrinkled.

Skin green or pale yellow, striped with carmine over a thin dull blush and conspicuously marked with large, irregular, whitish dots. Often the color is not well developed and not particularly attractive.

Calyx tube short to long, moderately wide, cone-shape or somewhat funnel-form. *Stamens* median to marginal.

Core medium, axile or somewhat abaxile; core lines meeting or clasping; cells sometimes unsymmetrical, closed or partly open. *Carpels* broad, roundish, smooth, emarginate. *Seeds* medium or below, broad, dark, acute to obtuse.

Flesh whitish, with yellow tinge, moderately firm, fine-grained, tender, crisp, very juicy, agreeable mild subacid mingled with sweet, good to very good when well grown.

Season January to May.

DUTCH MIGNONNE.

REFERENCES. 1. Diel, 4:140. 1801. 2. Ronalds, 1831:51. 3. *Cat. Hort. Soc. London*, 1831:30. 4. Floy-Lindley, 1833:33. 5. Dittrich, 1839:429. 6. Lindley, *Pom. Mag.*, 1839:84. *col. pl.* 7. Emmons, *Nat. Hist. N. Y.*, 3:72. 1851. 8. Bivort, *An. de Pomol. Belge*, 1853:83. 9. Elliott, 1858:74. 10. Lucas, Ed., *Ill. Handb. der Obstk.*, 1:163. 1859. 11. Berghuis, 1868: *col. pl.* No. 11. 12. Regel, 1868:466. 13. Downing, 1872:151, 331. *Ib.*, 1876:3. app. 14. Leroy, 1873:644. *2 figs.* 15. Lauche, 1:257. 1882. 16. Hogg, 1884:66. 17. *Cat. Cong. Pom. France*, 1887:322. 18. Bailey, *An. Hort.* 1892:238, 248. 19. Bredsted, 1893:182. 20. Beach and Close, *N. Y. Sta. An. Rpt.*, 15:275. 1896. *2 figs.* 21. Eneroth-Smirnoff, 1901:195. 22. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:114. 1904.

SYNONYMS. CAUX (22). *Christ's Golden Reinette* (16). *Copmanthorpe Crab* (13, 14, 16). DUITSCH MIGNONNE (8). DUTCH MIGNOME (7). *Dutch Mignonne* (14). DUTCH MINION (2). GROSSE CASSELER REINETTE (10, 12, 15). *Grosser Casselar Reinette* (13). GROSSE ODER DOPPELTE CASSELER REINETTE (1, 5). *Paternoster Apple* (4, 13, 14). *Pomme de Laak* (4, 13, 14). REINETTE DE CAUX (3, 14, 17, 20). *Reinette de Caux* (16, 22). REINETTE D'OR (11). REINETTE DORÉE (2). *Reinette Dorée* (4, 13). *Stettin Pippin* (13, 14, 16). STOR CASSELER REINET (19). STOR KASSELRENETT (21).

Tree vigorous and very productive on alternate years. Fruit medium or above, not very attractive in color but excellent for cooking, good for dessert and a good keeper. It is recommended for the home orchard, but because the color of the fruit lacks decided character it is not a good commercial variety, except for canning or evaporating.

Historical. This apple has been known in Holland for more than a century. It was introduced from that country into England about 1771 (4, 14). Although it was brought into New York state many years ago and has been imported at various times both under the name Dutch Mignonne and that of Reinette de Caux it has not won favorable recognition among commercial

DUTCH MIGNONNE

orchardists and has nowhere been planted to any considerable extent. Leroy (14) states that Grosse Reinette de Cassel and Reinette Dorée are distinct from this variety although they have been listed by some as identical.

TREE.

Tree moderately vigorous. *Form* rather wide-spreading, inclined to droop, pretty dense; branches short, stout, curved. *Twigs* medium in length, nearly straight, moderately stout to rather slender; internodes medium or above. *Bark* clear reddish-brown, mostly overlaid or mottled with rather heavy scarf-skin, pubescent near tips. *Lenticels* moderately numerous, small to medium, round or somewhat oblong, sometimes raised. *Buds* moderately prominent, medium in size, plump, acute, free, somewhat pubescent. *Leaves* medium in size, broad.

FRUIT.

Fruit above medium, pretty uniform in size. *Form* roundish oblate to roundish, sometimes inclined to conic, often somewhat elliptical and broadly ribbed. *Stem* often characteristically long and slender and obliquely inserted. *Cavity* acute, moderately deep to deep, rather broad, often with outspreading russet rays and faint lines and flecks of dull grayish scarf-skin, furrowed or sometimes compressed, occasionally lipped. *Calyx* small to medium, closed or open. *Basin* usually rather shallow, moderately narrow to rather wide, often somewhat furrowed and wrinkled.

Skin yellow with thin orange blush, in highly colored specimens deepening to orange-red, mottled and sparingly splashed or striped with carmine. *Dots* numerous, whitish or russet, often areolar. *Prevailing effect* dull orange-yellow partly covered with thin dull red; not particularly attractive.

Calyx tube rather large, long, conical or sometimes approaching urn-shape. *Stamens* marginal.

Core axile, medium to small, closed; core lines clasping. *Carpels* broadly roundish, rather flat, slightly emarginate. *Seeds* few, often some are abortive, rather long, irregular, flat, obtuse or somewhat acute.

Flesh tinged with yellow, firm, nearly fine, crisp, rather tender, juicy, subacid, sprightly, good for dessert, excellent for cooking.

Season somewhat variable; often extending till May. Commercial limit usually March (20, 22).

DUZENBURY.

REFERENCE. 1. Downing, 1872:152.

A medium sized, late winter apple, described by Downing (1) as greenish overspread with dull red, very mild subacid, almost sweet, very good in quality. It originated at Phillipstown, Putnam county, N. Y. It appears to be but little known outside of the locality where it originated.

EDWARDS.

REFERENCES. 1. Downing, 1872:159. 2. Beach and Close, *N. Y. Sta. Rpt.*, 15:271. 1896. 3. Massey, *N. C. Sta. Bul.*, 149:317. 1898. 4. Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 48:40. 1903. 5. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:118. 1904.

SYNONYM. *Edwards Favorite* (2).

Fruit good in quality and one of the latest keepers, but as grown here it barely reaches medium size at its best and often is small, and the color is usually rather dull. It is not well adapted for growing as far north as New York state.

Historical. Edwards is said to have originated in Chatham county, N. C., as a seedling of the Hall.

TREE.

Tree not vigorous, small, stunted. *Form* flat, open, spreading and inclined to droop. *Twigs* short to medium, straight, slender; internodes medium. *Bark* olive-green tinged with brownish-red, mottled with scarf-skin; only pubescent near the tips. *Lenticels* conspicuous, numerous, medium to large, roundish, raised. *Buds* medium in size, broad, plump, acute, free, not pubescent.

FRUIT.

Fruit medium or below, uniform in size and shape. *Form* oblate to roundish oblate inclined to conic, often slightly ribbed. *Stem* long, slender. *Cavity* obtuse to acute, medium, sometimes russeted. *Calyx* small, closed. *Basin* variable, rather shallow to moderately deep, moderately narrow to rather wide, often abrupt, nearly smooth.

Skin smooth, thick, tough, yellowish-green, blushed with dull brownish-red, faintly striped with carmine, in highly colored specimens becoming deep, bright red. *Dots* large and small, pale and russet. *Prevailing effect* rather dull green, blushed with dull dark red.

Calyx tube cone-shape or somewhat funnel-form. *Stamens* median to marginal.

Core below medium, abaxile; cells sometimes unsymmetrical, partly open; core lines meeting or slightly clasping. *Carpels* rather flat, roundish obovate to roundish obcordate. *Seeds* few, dark, medium to large, plump, acute; often some are abortive.

Flesh tinged with yellow, firm, rather coarse, tender, breaking, moderately juicy, somewhat astringent, sprightly subacid, aromatic, good.

Season February to May or later; sometimes keeps through the summer.

EISER.

REFERENCES. 1. Diel, *Kernobstsorten*, 5:175. 1802. (cited by 3). 2. Oberdieck, *Ill. Handb. der Obst.*, 4:353. 1865. (cited by 3). 3. Leroy, 1873:285. *fig.* 4. Lauche, 1: *col. pl.* No. 10. 1882. 5. Eneroth-Smirnoff, 1901:170. 6. *Kan. Sta. Bul.*, 106:54. 1902.

SYNONYMS. ARSÄPPLE (5). EISER ROUGE (3). *Durable Trois ans* (3). RED EISEN (6). ROTHER EISER (2). *Rother Eiser* (3). ROTHER EISENAPFEL (4). *Rouge Rayée* (1, 3).

Fruit very attractive, of good size, very beautiful color and good quality; suitable for general uses. It has a tough skin which does not readily show bruises. It stands shipping well and is an excellent keeper, being much superior to Baldwin in this respect. At the Kansas Station it has not been a good cropper (6), but Leroy states

that it is satisfactorily productive (3). As tested at this Station the tree is a good grower and almost an annual bearer, but only moderately productive. There is comparatively little loss from drops and culls. It has not been tried here long enough to justify an unqualified recommendation, but it shows merit enough to make it worthy of further testing.

Historical. A German variety which has been in cultivation more than a century (1, 2, 3). Our stock came from Prof. Budd who imported the variety from Austria for the Iowa Agricultural college, in 1884 and 1885.

TREE.

Tree moderately vigorous; branches long, moderately stout. *Form* upright spreading, or roundish, open. *Twigs* long, moderately stout, nearly straight; internodes long. *Bark* olive-brown, tinged with red, streaked with grayish scarf-skin; heavily pubescent. *Lenticels* scattering, small, round, raised. *Buds* large, broad, obtuse, free, pubescent. *Foliage* dense, dark green.

FRUIT.

Fruit medium to nearly large. *Form* conical, broad at the base, often elliptical, sides unequal, somewhat ribbed. *Stem* short and thick to long and rather slender. *Cavity* very large to large, acute, deep, broad, sometimes symmetrical, often compressed or furrowed, with outspreading green russet. *Calyx* medium to large, closed or partly open; lobes acute to acuminate. *Basin* often oblique, irregular, rather shallow to moderately deep, narrow, abrupt, roughly furrowed and wrinkled.

Skin thick, tough, smooth, slightly waxy, yellow mottled with orange-red and almost covered with bright pinkish-red, sometimes deepening to purplish, inconspicuously striped with deep carmine, covered with a thin whitish bloom. *Dots* conspicuous, numerous toward the eye, larger, more irregular and more scattering towards the cavity, grayish-white or yellow, sometimes russet areolar. *Prevailing effect* attractive bright red.

Calyx tube long, funnel-shape or approaching conical. *Stamens* median to basal.

Core medium or above with hollow cylinder, nearly axile; cells symmetrical, closed or partly open; core lines clasping the funnel cylinder. *Carpels* roundish or elongated, not emarginate or but slightly so, tufted. *Seeds* medium to above, rather wide, long, somewhat acute, tufted, often somewhat abortive.

Flesh whitish, slightly tinged with yellow, very firm, moderately fine, crisp, breaking, moderately juicy, mild subacid, good.

Season January to June or later.

ELLSWORTH.

REFERENCE. 1. Downing, 1872:160.

Described by Downing as medium in size, yellow netted with russet. Flesh tender, juicy, rich, sprightly subacid, very good to best in quality. In season from January to March. Origin, Columbia county.

We have not seen this variety.

ENGLISH RUSSET.

REFERENCES. 1. Downing, 1845:132. *fig.* 2. Thomas, 1849:180, 190. *fig.* 3. Phoenix, *Horticulturist*, 1850:470. 4. Emmons, *Nat. Hist. N. Y.*, 3:99. 1851. *fig.* 5. Elliott, 1858:98. 6. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1862. 7. Downing, 1872: 162. *fig.* 8. Downing, C., *Am. Pom. Soc. Rpt.*, 1875:36. 9. Barry, 1883:345. 10. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:238. 11. Munson, *Me. Sta. Rpt.*, 1893:132. 12. Budd-Hansen, 1903:75. 13. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:118. 1904.

SYNONYMS. *English Russet* (5). POUGHKEEPSIE RUSSET (5). *Poughkeepsie Russet* (2, 7, 9, 11). *Winter Russet* (3, 5).

A greenish-yellow russet of medium size or rather small, pretty uniform in size, not especially attractive in color nor high in quality, but one of the best keeping apples known. In ordinary cellar storage it has often been kept till the next crop has ripened. Late in the season it is apt to shrivel some. Fruit-dealers report that the fruit from Southern and Southwestern New York is larger and has poorer keeping quality, while that from Northern and Western New York is smaller and keeps better.

Within recent years it has been in good demand for export trade, bringing relatively better prices in Europe than in America. It is not very good for cooking, but has the reputation of making exceptionally good cider. It is acceptable for dessert following the season of Esopus *Spitzenburg* and Baldwin. The fruit hangs well to the tree, but there is apt to be considerable loss because a relatively large percentage of the apples are too small for market. Where insects are not controlled the fruit is often knotty. The trees commonly bear biennially and only moderately, heavy crops being rare.

ENGLISH RUSSET AND GOLDEN RUSSET COMPARED.

It may be distinguished from the Golden Russet, which is also called by some English Golden Russet, by its straight-growing habit, with erect shoots forming an upright or round top. The Golden Russet trees are more vigorous, spreading, irregular and bushy. The English Russet twigs of one season's growth have more of a clear reddish-brown color, and the lenticels, being comparatively dull in color and only moderately numerous, are not very conspicuous, although they are sometimes large, while the Golden Russet twigs when highly colored are darker brown, varying towards olive-green where the color is less strongly developed. They are finely mottled

ENGLISH RUSSET

with grayish scarf-skin, and the roundish lenticels, although they are usually small, are numerous and conspicuous, having a clear, pale color. On the bark of the second season's growth the lenticels are elongated transversely, still numerous and decidedly conspicuous.

In the English Russet the tendency of the fruit to become narrow towards the eye is more marked than in the Golden Russet, and its calyx is more often open, with the lobes reflexed. The Golden Russet basin is often the wider and markedly saucer-shaped, with the calyx set in a narrow, green or yellowish circle which contrasts sharply with the surrounding russet. The stem of the Golden Russet is usually the shorter and stouter, while that of the English Russet often has a brownish-red streak not found on the other. The cavity of the Golden Russet is somewhat larger and wider, but on the average is hardly as deep as that of the English Russet. It is often marked with grayish dots, while that of the English Russet is not. The skin of the Golden Russet varies from a dull greenish russet to golden russet; and when grown under favorable conditions sometimes has a bronze blush, but it does not take a polish. The skin of the English Russet shows no sign of a blush, but it is somewhat the smoother, paler and brighter in color, and takes a good polish. The flesh of the Golden Russet is richer in flavor, more tender, and of higher quality than that of the English Russet; its seeds have a more marked red tinge; its core is more distinctly abaxile; its cells are more often unsymmetrical; its carpels are more concave and its seeds are broader, more irregular in form and size, less acute and more distinctly tufted.

Historical. Although this has long been extensively grown under the name English Russet it has not been identified with any European variety and its origin is unknown. It is much grown in Westchester and Putnam counties and is found in old orchards throughout the State. It is distinct from the English Russet of Warder,[1] also from that described by Burrill and McCluer[2] as the "English Russet of England."

TREE.

Tree medium in size to rather large, moderately vigorous to vigorous. *Form* upright. *Twigs* erect, medium or above medium in length, moderately stout to rather slender, often with large terminal bud; internodes short. *Bark* rather dark clear brownish-red or, on the shaded side, brownish-green, covered

[1] *Amer. Pom.* 1867:625. [2] *Ill. Sta. Bul.*, 48:320. 1896.

sparingly with gray scarf-skin; somewhat pubescent. *Lenticels* moderately abundant, not particularly conspicuous but rather dull colored, often roundish, sometimes large. *Buds* often short, plump, obtuse to acute, moderately pubescent, rather deeply set in the bark, free.

FRUIT.

Fruit medium to rather small; pretty uniform in size and shape. *Form* roundish, more or less inclined to conic, pretty regular and symmetrical, sometimes faintly ribbed, occasionally sides unequal. *Stem* moderately thick to rather slender, medium in length to short, often streaked on one side with brownish-red, usually not exserted. *Cavity* acute to somewhat acuminate, rather narrow to medium in width, moderately deep to deep, symmetrical or slightly compressed, occasionally lipped, furrowed obscurely if at all. *Calyx* small to medium, usually open, sometimes closed; segments often long, acute and reflexed. *Basin* rather abrupt, moderately deep, moderately wide to rather narrow, symmetrical.

Skin tough, takes a good polish, varies from pale green to yellow more or less covered with russet, the base often being entirely russeted. Highly colored specimens become clear golden russet but have no perceptible shade of red. *Dots* inconspicuous, round or irregular, dark russet.

Calyx tube rather narrow, cone-shape, sometimes funnel-form. *Stamens* basal to median.

Core rather small, abaxile; cells pretty symmetrical, open, sometimes closed; core lines usually meeting, but with a funnel-form calyx tube they are clasping. *Carpels* rather flat, roundish to broadly ovate, slightly tufted, but slightly emarginate if at all. *Seeds* numerous, medium in size, plump, rather narrow, acute to acuminate, rather light brown, sometimes slightly tufted.

Flesh yellowish-white, firm, rather crisp, moderately tender, fine-grained, not very juicy, somewhat aromatic, pleasant, rather mild subacid, good.

Season January to May or later.

ESOPUS *SPITZENBURG.*

REFERENCES. 1. Coxe, 1817:127. 2. Thacher, 1822:137. 3. *N. Y. Bd. of Agr. Mem.*, 1826:477. 4. Wilson, 1828:136. 5. *Cat. Hort. Soc. London*, 1831: 368. 6. Kenrick, 1832:40. 7. Floy-Lindley, 1833:45. 8. Downing, 1845:138. 9. Thomas, 1849:171, 172. *fig.* 10. Hovey, *Mag. Hort.*, 16:62. 1850. *fig.* 11. Emmons, *Nat. Hist. N. Y.*, 3: *col. pl.* No. 23. 1851. 12. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1852. 13. Elliott, 1858:76. *fig.* 14. Bivort, *An. Pom. de Belge*, 1859:75. 15. Flotow, *Ill. Handb. der Obstk.*, 1:525. 1859. 16. Warder, 1867:539. *fig.* 17. Mas, *Le Verger*, 4:141. *col. pl.* 18. Leroy, 3:54. 1873. 19. Barry, 1883:345. 20. Hogg, 1884:73. 21. Wickson, 1889:247. 22. Lyon, *Mich. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1890:290. 23. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:238. 24. Woolverton, *Ont. Fr. Stas. An. Rpt.*, 3:14. 1896. *fig.* 25. Eneroth-Smirnoff, 1901:452. 26. Budd-Hansen, 1903:76. *fig.* 27. Massey, *N. C. Sta. Bul.*, 182:20. 1903. 28. Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 48:40. 1903. 29. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:118. 1904.

SYNONYMS. ÆSOPUS SPITZEMBERG (7). *Æsopus Spitzemberg* (8, 10, 18). ÆSOPUS SPITZENBERG (6). *Æsopus Spitzenberg* (20). *Æsopus Spitzenburg* (8). ÆSOPUS SPITZENBURGH (18). *Æsopus Spitzenburgh* (10). ESOPUS

ENGLISH RUSSET

(28). ESOPUS SPITZEMBERG (1). ESOPUS SPITZENBERG (3, 10, 16, 21). ESOPUS SPITZENBURG (13, 22, 23). *Esopus Spitzenburg* (28). ESOPUS SPITZENBURGH (11, 19, 20). *Esopus Spitzenburgh* (24). SPITSZENBURGH (2). SPITZENBERG (4). *Spitzenburg* (29). SPITZENBURGH (24). SPITZENBURGH, ESOPUS (8, 9). *True Spitzenburgh* (8, 18, 20).

The Esopus *Spitzenburg*, commonly known as the Spitzenburg, is the standard of excellence for apples of the Baldwin class, to which it naturally belongs. When well grown it is handsomely colored and unexcelled in flavor and quality. It is a choice dessert fruit and also one of the best apples known either for canning or for general culinary uses. It is well adapted for handling in cold storage, ships well, has long had a well-established reputation in market, always sells well, is well suited for marketing in boxes or fancy packages and often brings fancy prices. It is in season between Rhode Island *Greening* and Baldwin. It is quite variable in keeping quality in different seasons and in different localities (29). The fruit is quite susceptible to the attacks of the scab fungus, as also are the blossoms and the foliage. It is often injured by the apple-canker, and therefore it is advisable to graft or bud it upon a healthier variety. Special attention needs to be given to protecting both the tree and the fruit from the diseases just mentioned.[1] As one means for accomplishing this result and also for the purpose of increasing the yield of high-grade fruit, it is wise to prune regularly but moderately, and to give the trees enough room in the orchard so that they do not crowd each other, thus permitting free movement of air and access of ample light around and among all of the branches. Especial care should be taken to favor a free and vigorous growth of the tree by keeping the soil highly fertile, well supplied with humus, well drained and yet well supplied with moisture throughout the growing season.

Under favorable conditions Esopus *Spitzenburg* bears pretty regularly, but it is commonly rated as being, on the average, a rather moderate cropper. For this reason and because of its susceptibility to the diseases above mentioned it is not largely planted in commercial orchards, being found less profitable than Baldwin, Rhode

[1] Descriptions of these diseases and approved methods of dealing with them are set forth in bulletins of this Station 168:1899, 170:1900, 185:1900, 243:1903, and in the Station's corresponding annual reports.

Island *Greening* and certain other standard commercial sorts. The fruit develops good color and quality in most of the apple-growing regions of the State but it does particularly well in favorable localities in Schoharie and Greene counties and along Lake Champlain.

Historical. Originated at Esopus, Ulster county. We find no authentic account of the date of its origin but it is scattered throughout the State in the oldest orchards and was well known in cultivation in this and adjoining states more than a century ago. It is known in cultivation in Europe, and is one of the recognized commercial varieties in certain apple-growing districts of the Rocky Mountain region, Washington and Oregon.

TREE.

Tree in the nursery makes a rather slow root development, and in the orchard is a moderately slow grower; the lateral branches are rather slender and eventually somewhat drooping. *Form* rather open and spreading, moderately upright. *Twigs* rather long and slender. *Bark* dark, rather clear, reddish-brown, and dark green, finely mottled with thin gray scarf-skin; but slightly pubescent if at all. *Lenticels* medium size or below, numerous, irregular, elongated, conspicuous. *Buds* medium size, appressed, obtuse, pubescent. *Leaves* inclined to be narrow; foliage not dense.

FRUIT.

Fruit below medium to large; pretty uniform in size and shape. *Form* rather broad and flat at the base, varying from oblong rounding towards the cavity to roundish ovate or to roundish inclined to conic; somewhat irregular and obscurely ribbed. *Stem* medium. *Cavity* acute or somewhat acuminate, deep, wide, red or yellow or with outspreading rays of thin yellowish-russet. *Calyx* medium to small, closed or somewhat open. *Basin* not large, often oblique at brim, abrupt, moderately narrow, shallow to medium in depth, sometimes compressed, usually furrowed and wrinkled.

Skin tough, sometimes waxy, slightly roughened by the russet dots, deep rich yellow often almost completely covered with bright red inconspicuously striped with darker red, in the sun deepening to a very dark, almost purplish blush, marked with pale yellow and russet dots which are small and numerous toward the basin, but are apt to be larger and much elongated toward the cavity.

Calyx tube not very large, often elongated, cone-shape. *Stamens* below medium to above.

Core medium to rather large, abaxile; cells often unsymmetrical and open but sometimes closed; core lines slightly clasping. *Carpels* large, roundish ovate, mucronate, tufted. *Seeds* large, long, wide, acute, dark shaded with light brown.

Flesh tinged with yellow, firm, moderately fine, crisp, rather tender, juicy, aromatic, sprightly subacid, very good to best.

Season November to February or later. In cold storage may be held till June.

ESOPUS SPITZENBURG

ETOWAH.

REFERENCES. 1. Downing, 1876:51. app. 2. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1881. 3. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:238. 4. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:118. 1904.

SYNONYM. COOPER'S RED (3). *Cooper's Red* (1).

This is a variety of Georgia origin which is regarded with favor in some parts of the South (1, 2, 3). So far as we know it is not being grown in New York. The variety described under the name Etowah in Bulletin 248 of this Station is not true to name.

ETRIS.

REFERENCES. 1. Stinson, *Ark. Sta. Bul.*, 49:11. 1898. 2. Ib., 60:128. 1899. 3. Budd-Hansen, 1903:77.

The variety which has been propagated under this name in Arkansas may be a new variety but it appears to be identical with Gano (1, 2).

EVENING PARTY.

REFERENCES. 1. Brinckle, *Horticulturist*, 10:539. 1855. *col. pl.* 2. Downing, 1857:77. *fig.* 3. Elliott, 1859:137. 4. Warder, 1867:433. *fig.* 5. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1873. 6. *Mich. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1881:310. 7. Thomas, 1885:233. 8. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:238. 9. Buckman, *Rural N. Y.*, 54:806. 1895. 10. Budd-Hansen, 1903:78. *fig.*

A pleasant flavored dessert fruit which is in season at Christmas. Some find the tree unproductive but others report that it is a biennial bearer producing so abundantly that the fruit is small if it is not thinned and the tree well pruned. When highly colored it is decidedly attractive but often it does not color well and usually is below medium in size. It is not recommended for commercial planting.

Historical. Origin, Berks county, Pa. (4). It has been known in cultivation for fifty years but it is but little grown in New York and its cultivation is not being extended.

TREE.

Tree medium in size, moderately vigorous. *Form* roundish with long spreading branches. *Twigs* dark reddish-brown, slender to rather stout, curved at base; internodes long to very long. *Bark* generally dull brownish-red with a rather strong undertone of olive-green in places; scarf-skin uniform, moderately light. *Lenticels* inconspicuous, raised, numerous, above medium to rather small, roundish. *Buds* medium size, moderately obtuse, quite pubescent.

FRUIT.

Fruit above medium to rather small. *Form* oblate to roundish, pretty symmetrical, uniform. *Stem* short, medium in thickness, seldom exserted. *Cavity* acute to acuminate, deep, moderately broad, usually smooth, occasionally with outspreading russet rays, symmetrical. *Calyx* medium to large,

open or partly closed; lobes long, acuminate, somewhat separated at the base. *Basin* abrupt, moderately deep to deep, moderately wide, slightly wrinkled.

Skin moderately thin, rather tough, smooth, glossy, greenish or pale yellow mottled and blushed with red and indistinctly and sparingly striped with carmine becoming a dark, almost purplish, red in the sun; the deep red color is apt to overspread the basin while the yellow ground color is conspicuous around the cavity. *Dots* large, pale, mingled with many that are small, whitish and submerged or with minute russet point.

Calyx tube short, broad, conical. *Stamens* median to marginal.

Core medium to small, somewhat abaxile to axile; cells usually pretty symmetrical, partly open; core lines meeting or slightly clasping. *Carpels* roundish to elliptical, slightly tufted. *Seeds* medium in size, moderately wide, plump, obtuse to acute.

Flesh tinged with yellow, moderately firm, fine, rather crisp, tender, very juicy, mild subacid mingled with sweet, somewhat aromatic, very good to best.

Season December and January.

EWALT.

REFERENCES. 1. Downing, 1857:141. 2. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1862. 3. Warder, 1867:640. 4. Downing, 1872:166. 5. Thomas, 1885:509. 6. *Pa. Hort. Assoc. Rpt.*, 1885:25. 7. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:238. 8. Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 48:40. 1903. 9. Budd-Hansen, 1903:78. 10. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:118. 1904.

SYNONYM. *Bullocks Pippin* of some (4).

Fruit of good marketable size and attractive, having a clear yellow skin usually somewhat blushed with bright red. It is not a first-class dessert apple, being rather too acid and not high in quality, but it is good for culinary use. The tree occasionally bears good crops but commonly it is a moderate or rather shy bearer.

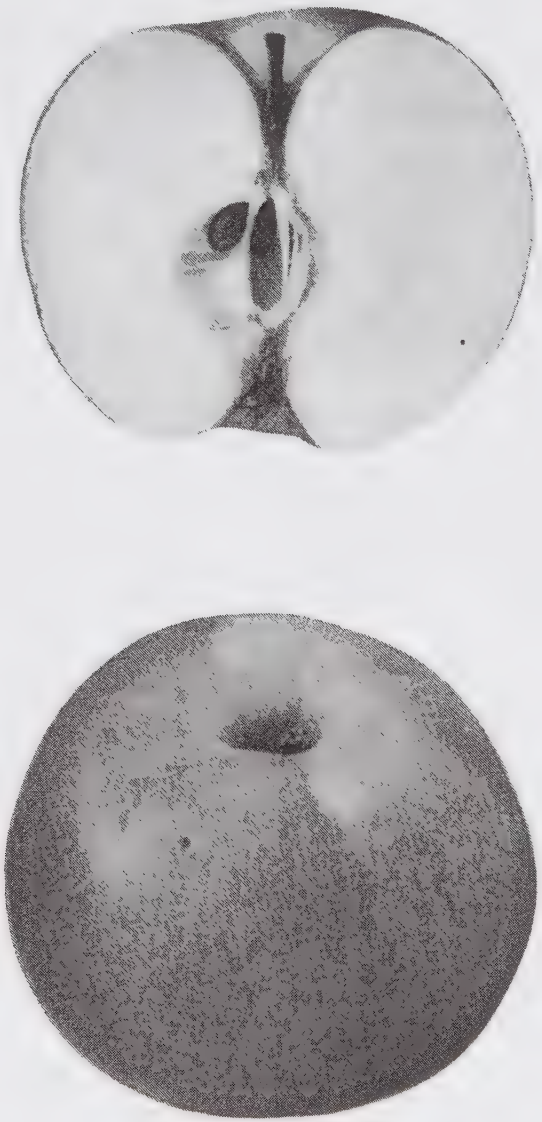
Historical. Origin, Bedford county, Pa. (3, 4). Although it has been known in cultivation for many years it has not gained recognition as a commercial variety.

TREE.

Tree vigorous; branches long, moderately stout, curved. *Form* upright spreading, round, rather dense. *Twigs* medium or above, straight, stout; internodes medium to long. *Bark* clear dark brownish-red or tinged with olive-green, heavily pubescent; scarf-skin rather thin or none. *Lenticels* conspicuous, rather numerous, small to medium, oblong, or roundish, not raised. *Buds* small to medium, flat, obtuse, free, imbedded in the bark, pubescent.

FRUIT.

Fruit large. *Form* varies from roundish conic to roundish oblate, sometimes irregularly elliptical with sides unequal or compressed, usually pretty symmetrical. *Stem* short to medium, rather slender. *Cavity* not large, acute to acuminate, deep, rather narrow to broad, sometimes partly russeted with narrow broken outspreading russet rays, often furrowed or compressed. *Calyx* usually large and leafy, sometimes rather small, closed or partly open;



EWALT

lobes long, acute. *Basin* not large, sometimes oblique, rather shallow to moderately deep, rather narrow, abrupt, often somewhat furrowed and wrinkled.

Skin tough, waxy, but not glossy, clear yellow usually with a thin brownish blush which sometimes deepens to bright red with a slight tendency to become striped, often marked with suture lines extending from cavity toward the basin. *Dots* numerous, small, inconspicuous, whitish or with minute russet point, usually submerged.

Calyx tube cone-shape to funnel-form. *Stamens* median.

Core abaxile, medium or below; cells often unsymmetrical, closed or open; core lines clasping the funnel cylinder. *Carpels* variable, roundish to roundish ovate or obovate. *Seeds* numerous, medium to large, rather long, moderately wide, obtuse to acute.

Flesh tinged with yellow, rather firm, moderately fine, crisp, rather tender, juicy, brisk subacid, slightly aromatic, good.

Season November to April. Commercial limit February or March (10).

FALIX.

REFERENCE. 1. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:119. 1904.

Fruit of medium size with tender flesh, sprightly mild subacid, good but not excellent in quality. In form and also in the ground color and striping it reminds one of the St. Lawrence, being oblate conic and dull green or light yellow mottled and striped with light and dark red. It is less attractive than St. Lawrence. Season November to April. Received for testing here from Benjamin Buckman, Farmingdale, Ills. It does not excel as a dessert fruit and is not attractive enough to be a good market apple. It is not recommended even for trial.

FALLAWATER.

REFERENCES. 1. Downing, 1845:109. 2. *Horticulturist*, 2:482, 570. 1848. 3. Thomas, 1849:180. 4. Emmons, *Nat. Hist. N. Y.*, 3:44. 1851. *col. pl.* 5. James, *Horticulturist*, 8:247. 1853. 6. Hovey, *Mag. Hort.*, 22:556. 1856. *fig.* 7. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1856. 8. Elliott, 1858:79. *fig.* 9. Norris, *Horticulturist*, 15:183. 1860. 10. Warder, 1867:495. *fig.* 11. Downing, 1872:167. 12. Barry, 1883:345. 13. Lyon, *Mich. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1890:290. 14. Wickson, 1891:248. 15. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:238, 251. 16. Dempsey, *Ont. Fr. Stas. An. Rpt.*, 1:24. 1894. 17. *N. C. Bd. of Agr. Bul.*, 1900:10. *col. pl.* 18. Waugh, *Vt. Sta. An. Rpt.*, 14:293. 1901. 19. Budd-Hansen, 1903:78. *fig.* 20. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:119. 1904.

SYNONYMS. *Faldwalder* (6). *Fallawater* (2, 5, 8). *Fall de Waldes* (9). FALLENWALDER (5, 8). *Fallenwalder* (6). *Fornwalder* (5). *Green Mountain Pippin* (6, 8, 11). *Mountain Pippin* (8, 11). *Pim's Beauty of the West* (8). *Pine's Beauty of the West* (6). *Pound* (2, 11). *Tulpahocken* (6, 8). TULPEHOCKEN (2). *Tulpehocken* (10, 11, 12, 14, 18, 19, 20). *Winter Blush* (11).

Fruit large or very large, globular, attractive in size and form, but as grown in Western New York it is often rather dull in color. The accompanying colored plate was made from a highly colored

specimen grown in the Hudson valley. In favorable localities on Long Island it colors well and develops better quality than it commonly does north of Orange county. The flesh is coarse and at best but second rate in quality. It is well known in market, and is often handled at satisfactory prices in domestic and also in export trade.

The tree is usually a good, regular bearer, producing biennially or in some localities almost annually. Sometimes the larger branches break under their load of fruit. The fruit being large, there is apt to be a considerable loss from dropping, but considering its size it generally hangs to the tree pretty well. It is variable in season, ranking as a keeper sometimes with Hubbardston and sometimes with Rhode Island *Greening*. Although it has long been disseminated throughout New York, it has not generally been regarded with favor by New York orchardists, except possibly in some parts of Long Island.

Historical. Origin Bucks county, Pennsylvania. Hovey referred to it in 1856 as having been known and cultivated for many years under the name Fallawater (6). Warder in 1867 remarked that it was then a great favorite in Pennsylvania and "extensively cultivated through the West."

TREE.

Tree makes a moderately light root growth in the nursery. In the orchard it becomes large and vigorous. *Form* upright to roundish. *Twigs* medium in length to short, moderately stout, thick at the tips, erect; internodes medium. *Bark* smooth, bright brownish-red mingled with olive-green, finely mottled with scarf-skin; slightly pubescent. *Lenticels* moderately conspicuous, rather abundant, medium in size, usually roundish. *Buds* medium or above, roundish, obtuse, sparingly pubescent, free.

FRUIT.

Fruit large to very large. *Form* globular, sometimes a little oblate, usually symmetrical, sometimes slightly irregular, and faintly ribbed, but it is pretty uniform in size and shape. *Stem* very short. *Cavity* distinctly acuminate, deep, rather narrow to broad, usually somewhat furrowed. *Calyx* medium to large, closed or partly open; lobes variable. *Basin* shallow to moderately deep, moderately abrupt to abrupt, often nearly symmetrical, sometimes distinctly furrowed, wrinkled.

Skin tough, smooth, a little waxy, often dull grass-green with dull blush, but highly colored specimens eventually become distinctly yellow and largely blushed with bright deep pinkish-red, often considerably streaked with thin grayish scarf-skin. *Dots* conspicuous, whitish, often large areolar with russet point.

FALLAWATER

Calyx tube wide, rather short, cone-shape or approaching funnel-form. *Stamens* basal to median.

Core decidedly abaxile to nearly axile, medium to large, cells unsymmetrical, open or closed; core lines meeting or somewhat clasping. *Carpels* distinctly tufted, long, narrowly ovate, mucronate, but slightly emarginate if at all. *Seeds* often are very few, long, narrow, acute to acuminate, tufted.

Flesh tinged with yellow or green, firm, coarse, crisp, moderately tender, juicy, subacid to mildly sweet, without distinct or high flavor, quality good or nearly so.

Season November to March or April, being quite variable in different localities and in different seasons. On Long Island it is commonly in season in October and out of season in January.

Use. Desirable only for cooking and market.

FAMILY.

REFERENCES. 1. Warder, 1867:515. 2. Downing, 1872:172. *fig.* 3. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1873. 4. Barry, 1883:333. 5. Thomas, 1885:509. 6. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:239. 7. Clayton, *Ala. Sta. Bul.*, 47:8. 1893. 8. Budd-Hansen, 1903:83.

SYNONYMS. MCCLOUDS FAMILY (1). *McLouds Family* (2, 4).

As grown at this Station the Family does not agree closely with the descriptions of this variety given by various pomologists (2, 4, 5, 8), particularly in regard to its season of ripening. Nevertheless we believe that we have the variety true to name. We have traced our stock back to W. M. Samuels, Clinton, Kentucky, a careful nurseryman. In Georgia, where it originated, Family is a summer apple and according to some nursery catalogue descriptions "keeps ripening for six weeks." In Central Illinois it is in season in September. Here at Geneva some of the fruit may keep through the winter although its season would best be described as extending from October to January. It is not a desirable variety for planting in New York.

TREE.

Tree vigorous, with short, moderately stout branches; does not come into bearing young but is an annual bearer and a moderately good cropper. There is a considerable loss from the dropping of the fruit. *Form* upright spreading, rather dense. *Twigs* short, straight, moderately stout; internodes below medium to short. *Bark* olive-green, tinged with red, covered with a light coat of grayish scarf-skin, quite pubescent near tips. *Lenticels* not clear in color, inconspicuous, scattering, medium in size, roundish. *Buds* medium, flat, obtuse, very pubescent, deeply set in bark.

FRUIT.

Fruit small to medium. *Form* roundish ovate to roundish conic, faintly ribbed, rather symmetrical, sides often unequal; pretty uniform in shape and size. *Stem* long to medium, usually rather slender. *Cavity* acute to acuminate, medium in depth to deep, narrow, usually symmetrical, sometimes lipped, often smooth but sometimes overspread with russet. *Calyx* medium, usually

slightly open; lobes rather long and reflexed. *Basin* shallow to very shallow, narrow, abrupt, narrowly furrowed.

Skin thin, tough, smooth, mottled and washed with red over a rather pale yellow ground, shading to deep dark red in the sun, marked with many narrow and broken stripes of dull purplish-carmine, sprinkled with rather conspicuous pale yellowish or russet dots and overspread with whitish bloom.

Calyx tube long, rather wide, funnel-form or conical, often extending to the core. *Stamens* median to nearly basal.

Core abaxile, large; cells usually symmetrical and wide open; core lines somewhat clasping. *Carpels* rather concave, round to broadly elliptical. *Seeds* numerous, medium to rather large, acute to obtuse, plump.

Flesh yellowish sometimes tinged with red near the skin, firm, rather crisp, fine-grained, tender, juicy, sprightly subacid becoming mild, pleasant in flavor, good.

FARRIS.

REFERENCES. 1. Churchill, *N. Y. Sta. An. Rpt.*, 8:355. 1889. 2. Beach, *N. Y. Sta. An. Rpt.*, 14:259. 1895. 3. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248: 120. 1904.

Fruit resembles Rambo somewhat. As grown at this Station its quality is good but not as high as it is rated in Kentucky where it was first introduced into cultivation. The tree does not come into bearing very young. It is usually moderately productive and sometimes very productive, but it is too unattractive in color and too small to be desirable for commercial purposes.

Historical. Farris was introduced by a Mr. Reeves of Allen county, Kentucky, and afterwards brought more prominently into notice by W. M. Samuels, Clinton, Ky. It was granted first premium as the best fall apple at a fruit exhibition in St. Louis in 1876.

TREE.

Tree moderately vigorous, rather small, with short stout branches. *Form* spreading, flat, open. *Twigs* medium in length to rather short, straight, moderately stout; internodes short. *Bark* clear, reddish-brown, with some olive-green and streaked with gray scarf-skin; slightly pubescent. *Lenticels* clear in color, scattering, small, or very small, generally round, not raised. *Buds* deeply set in bark, medium in size, flat, obtuse or acute, appressed, slightly pubescent.

FRUIT.

Fruit medium or below. *Form* roundish oblate to roundish conic, faintly ribbed. *Stem* rather stout. *Cavity* acute, sometimes nearly obtuse, shallow to moderately deep, narrow, sometimes lipped, sometimes slightly russeted. *Calyx* often flat, small to above medium, closed or partly open. *Basin* shallow to moderately deep, narrow to moderately wide, often somewhat furrowed and wrinkled.

Skin smooth, waxy, somewhat glossy, yellow, largely overspread with rather dull, deep red, in highly colored specimens becoming purplish, sometimes obscurely striped with purplish-carmine *Dots* yellowish, sometimes with russet point, numerous, small to large, often conspicuous.

Calyx tube usually rather narrow and cone-shape, sometimes funnel-shape. *Stamens* median to basal.

Core axile, medium, closed; core lines meeting or clasping. *Carpels* roundish or roundish obcordate, tufted. *Seeds* large to below medium, narrow, long, acuminate to acute, tufted, often some are abortive.

Flesh tinged with yellow, firm, rather coarse, crisp, tender, juicy, pleasant subacid, good.

Season variable, usually extending from December to March or April, sometimes later.

FERDINAND.

REFERENCES. 1. Summer, *Horticulturist*, 4:275. 1849. *fig.* 2. Elliott, 1858: 133. 3. Warder, 1867:533. 4. Downing, 1872:175. 5. Leroy, 1873:300. 6. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1873. 7. Thomas, 1885:510. 8. Taylor, *Am. Pom. Soc. Rpt.*, 1895:193.

Fruit of good form and size and rather attractive in color for a yellow apple. It is a fine dessert fruit and a good keeper. As grown at this Station it is rather slow in coming into bearing and at best is only moderately productive but it bears some fruit nearly every year. It is not recommended for commercial planting. Because it is excellent in quality and a good keeper it may be worthy of a place in the home orchards in the lower Hudson valley and on Long Island.

Historical. Ferdinand originated with Mr. Adam Minnick near Pomaria, S. C. It bore its first fruit in 1848. In that locality it is a late autumn variety. In 1873 it was given a place in the American Pomological Society's Catalogue of recommended apples but was dropped from that list in 1899.

TREE.

Tree a strong upright grower in the nursery. In the orchard at this Station it is a rather slow grower with short, moderately stout branches. *Form* spreading and open, flat at the top. *Twigs* upright, small to medium, straight, stout; internodes vary from long to short. *Bark* olive-green tinged with brownish-red, in part mottled with scarf-skin, somewhat pubescent near tips. *Lenticels* scattering, medium to large, oblong to roundish, raised. *Buds* medium to large, broad, obtuse, appressed, slightly pubescent.

FRUIT.

Fruit above medium to nearly large. *Form* flattened at the base, roundish conic to oblate conic, often somewhat ribbed, somewhat irregular. *Stem* short, often with a fleshy protuberance. *Cavity* acute, moderately shallow to rather deep, rather narrow, often obscurely furrowed or compressed, often overspread with russet, sometimes lipped. *Calyx* above medium to small, partly open or closed; lobes acuminate. *Basin* often oblique, usually narrow and shallow but varies to moderately wide and deep.

Skin rather thin, moderately tender, deep yellow or greenish with an orange blush which sometimes deepens to red, sometimes partly covered with russet. *Dots* numerous, sometimes whitish, but usually rough russet, variable in size and irregular in form. *Prevailing effect* greenish-yellow.

Calyx tube wide, cone-shape or sometimes rather funnel-form. *Stamens* median.

Core small to above medium, abaxile; cells fairly symmetrical, closed or somewhat open; core lines meeting or clasping. *Carpels* roundish, emarginate, slightly tufted. *Seeds* numerous, above medium to below, flat, obtuse, dark.

Flesh tinged with yellow, firm, rather fine, crisp, tender, moderately juicy, aromatic with a rich agreeable flavor similar to that of some russet apples, sprightly becoming mild subacid, good to very good.

Season December to May.

FERRIS.

REFERENCES. 1. Elliott, 1854:170. 2. Downing, 1857:165. 3. Warder, 1867:517. 4. Downing, 1872:175. 5. Thomas, 1885:220.

SYNONYMS. *Ferris* (2, 5). LONG ISLAND SEEK-NO-FURTHER (2, 3, 5). *Rhode Island Seek-No-Further* (5). *Westchester Seek-No-Further* (2, 3, 5).

A large, red striped apple, formerly grown in Westchester county, and there considered profitable for market (4). The tree is described as vigorous and an annual bearer, producing alternately light and heavy crops (3, 4). Its season extends from October to December or later (1, 2, 5). The variety is not now listed by nurserymen, but another variety of the same name which originated in Delaware is still offered in some southern nurseries.[1] Neither of these varieties is recommended for growing in New York.

FLORENCE.

REFERENCE. 1. Stinson, *Ark. Sta. Bul.*, 60:129. 1899.

As grown at this Station from stock received from M. Butterfield, Lee Summit, Missouri, the fruit is of the Ben Davis type, strongly resembling Gano, very attractive in size and appearance and a good keeper. As compared with Gano it is more angular, and more conspicuously striped with purplish-carmine; the basin is more often oblique; and the pistils do not persist in the form of a fleshy projection into the base of the calyx tube. As tested at this Station it is a moderately vigorous grower, comes into bearing young, bears annually and is only moderately productive, but it has been grown here under rather unfavorable conditions. Stinson (1) observes that it is in season with Jonathan, but we find it keeps much better than Jonathan. It has not been tested here sufficiently to indicate whether or not it promises to be a valuable variety in New York. Should it prove to be sufficiently productive it may prove valuable in those portions of the state where Ben Davis does well.

Historical. Originated in Benton county, Ark.

TREE.

Tree moderately vigorous; branches short, rather slender. *Form* roundish, upright, rather dense. *Twigs* rather short, straight, slender; internodes rather short to medium. *Bark* bright, rather dark brownish-red; scarf-skin hardly noticeable; pubescence scarce or none. *Lenticels* not numerous, clear and

[1] Bailey, *Am. Hort.*, 1892:239. Ragan, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 66:109. 1905. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1875:8.

bright in color, small, roundish to elongated. *Buds* medium, rather flat, acute to obtuse, pubescent, free, appressed, point often deflected.

FRUIT.

Fruit medium, sometimes large. *Form* roundish ovate to roundish conic, flattened at the base, irregular, often broadly ribbed or angular, sides unequal, sometimes compressed; pretty uniform in size but somewhat variable in shape. *Stem* medium. *Cavity* acute or obtuse, deep, wide, often furrowed, sometimes lipped, seldom symmetrical, usually with outspreading rays of yellow russet. *Calyx* medium to small, partly open or sometimes closed; lobes rather narrow, acuminate. *Basin* very abrupt, usually deep, moderately narrow to moderately broad, often somewhat furrowed, sometimes compressed, usually oblique.

Skin tough, smooth, clear, pale or whitish-yellow, washed and blushed with a bright deep pinkish-red, in well colored specimens becoming solid red, mottled and striped with purplish-carmine, overspread with a thin bluish bloom which gives it a slightly dull appearance, but when polished the prevailing effect is glossy bright red. *Dots* whitish, scattering.

Calyx tube large, cone-shape.

Core rather small, closed or slightly open; core lines meeting or slightly clasping. *Carpels* concave, roundish inclined to obcordate. *Seeds* few, below medium to above, rather dark, irregular, obtuse or sometimes acute.

Flesh tinged with yellow, rather firm, crisp, not very tender, moderately fine-grained, juicy, subacid, aromatic, pleasant, good to very good.

Season December to May.

FLORY.

REFERENCES. 1. Downing, **1872**:179. 2. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, **1892**:239. 3. Farrand, *Mich. Sta. Bul.*, **205**:42. 1903. 4. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, **248**:120. 1904.

SYNONYMS. FLORY BELLFLOWER (3). *Flory's Bellflower* (1). *Sheep Shire* (1).

An attractive deep yellow apple of good size and good quality. The tree does not come into bearing very early and is but moderately productive. It is not recommended for planting in New York.

Historical. Origin, Montgomery county, Ohio.

TREE.

Tree rather vigorous. *Form* upright spreading. *Twigs* below medium to above, rather slender, irregularly curved, very slightly pubescent; internodes short to nearly long. *Bark* dull brownish-red, mostly overlaid with thick scarf-skin. *Lenticels* very numerous, raised, not very conspicuous, medium, narrow, elongated. *Buds* medium, slightly acute, lightly attached or partly free from the bark.

FRUIT.

Fruit medium or above. *Form* ovate to roundish conic, often faintly ribbed, pretty symmetrical. *Stem* medium in length, rather slender. *Cavity* acuminate, variable in depth, rather narrow, pretty symmetrical, sometimes lipped. *Basin* medium in width, moderately deep to shallow, abrupt, somewhat furrowed. *Calyx* closed or partly open; lobes rather narrow and acute.

Skin tough, beautiful clear yellow, becoming deeper yellow as the ripening season advances, roughened with capillary netted russet lines and russet dots.

Calyx tube not large, conical to elongated funnel-form, sometimes meeting the core. *Stamens* median or below.

Core medium to very large, abaxile; cells fairly symmetrical, partly open to wide open; core lines meeting when the calyx tube is conical, clasping when it is funnel-form. *Carpels* long, ovate. *Seeds* very numerous, often irregular in form, small to rather large, rather wide, obtuse, dark brown.

Flesh yellowish, firm, hard, moderately coarse, juicy, agreeably subacid, good in flavor and quality.

Season October and November in Southern Ohio (1); in Western New York it extends to February, and often some portion of the fruit may be kept till spring (4).

FLUSHING *SPITZENBURG.*

REFERENCES. 1. Thacher, 1822:137. 2. Kenrick, 1832:44. 3. Downing, 1845:139. 4. Thomas, 1849:173. 5. Emmons, *Nat. Hist. N. Y.*, 3:71. 1851. 6. Elliott, 1858:133. *fig.* 7. Warder, 1867:515. 8. Downing, 1881:11. app. index. 9. Hogg, 1884:78. 10. Lyon, *Mich. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1890:292. 11. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:239. 12. Budd-Hansen, 1903:85.

SYNONYMS. *Black Spitzenberg* (8). FLUSHING (10). FLUSHING SPITZENBERG (2, 6, 7). FLUSHING SPITZENBURGH (1, 3, 4, 5, 9).

Fruit of good color but not very good in quality. There is considerable loss from the dropping of the fruit before it is fully mature. The tree generally has the reputation of being a shy bearer.

Historical. This variety probably originated in America. Although it has long been known in cultivation (1, 2) it is not regarded favorably by commercial orchardists and is now seldom planted.

TREE.

Tree large, vigorous. *Form* round-headed or spreading. *Twigs* stout, reddish-brown, quite distinct from the small yellowish gray shoots of Esopus *Spitzenburg* with which, on account of the similarity of the names, this variety has sometimes been confounded.

FRUIT.

Fruit medium to nearly large. *Form* roundish conic or sometimes oblate conic, obscurely ribbed, pretty symmetrical. *Stem* short to medium. *Cavity* acuminate, moderately deep to deep, narrow to rather broad, smooth and red or greenish, sometimes more or less overspread with greenish or red russet. *Calyx* medium to rather small, closed or partly open; lobes broad, obtuse. *Basin* varying from narrow and shallow to medium in width and depth, obtuse to abrupt, sometimes somewhat furrowed and wrinkled.

Skin tough, yellow or greenish overspread with orange-red, becoming a bright deep red on the exposed side, coated with a light bloom. *Dots* conspicuous, whitish, scattered over the base but very numerous around the basin.

Calyx tube long, funnel-form, extending to the core. *Stamens* median.

Core distant, abaxile with a wide hollow cylinder at the center, varying to nearly axile; cells pretty symmetrical, partly open or closed; core lines clasping

the funnel cylinder. *Carpels* roundish, wide, mucronate, slightly emarginate, somewhat tufted. *Seeds* dark, medium to large, wide, plump, acute to obtuse, sometimes tufted.

Flesh whitish tinged with yellow, sometimes streaked with red, firm, moderately coarse, crisp, not very tender, moderately juicy, mild subacid, not high in flavor, good in quality.

Season October to February.

FOREST.

REFERENCES. 1. Downing, 1872:180. 2. Goff, *Wis. Sta. Rpt.*, 1896:212.

SYNONYM. *Red Codlin* (1).

Fruit above medium, yellow mostly overspread with faint crimson; aromatic, mild subacid, toward the last becoming sweet or nearly so. Tree an upright grower, an annual bearer, very hardy and very productive. In season from December to March (1, 2).

Historical. This is supposed to be a chance seedling from Oneida county, N. Y., which originated about a half century ago. We do not find that it has been grown in New York to any considerable extent, but it appears to have gained a favorable record in Southeastern Wisconsin (2).

FRAKER.

REFERENCES. 1. Brackett, *Am. Pom. Soc. Rpt.*, 1885:157. 2. *Kansas Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1886:70.

SYNONYM. FRAKER'S SEEDLING (2).

As grown at this Station the fruit is medium to large and when well colored has an attractive deep red blush, but too often it does not develop proper color in this climate. The tree has not come into bearing very early and thus far has been but moderately productive. The fruit is of mild, pleasant flavor and keeps well into the spring. It does not equal the standard commercial varieties of this region either in general appearance or in quality and is not recommended for planting in New York.

Historical. Originated near Garnet, Anderson county, Kansas. Described in the report of the Kansas Horticultural Society for 1886 as promising for commercial purposes (2).

TREE.

Tree moderately vigorous; branches rather short and moderately stout. *Form* upright spreading with open top. *Twigs* medium in length, stout, blunt at the tips; internodes medium or below. *Bark* bright brownish-red tinged with olive-green, streaked with gray scarf-skin; heavily pubescent. *Lenticels* numerous, medium, oblong, raised, conspicuous. *Buds* medium, plump, broad, obtuse, free, pubescent.

FRUIT.

Fruit above medium to large; pretty uniform in size and shape. *Form* roundish conic or sometimes roundish oblate, nearly truncate at the base, often obscurely ribbed, rather symmetrical. *Stem* medium to rather short. *Cavity* acute, deep, rather broad, often distinctly furrowed. *Calyx* medium to large, somewhat open or closed. *Basin* often oblique, shallow, narrow to rather wide, obtuse to rather abrupt, furrowed, wrinkled.

Skin thick, tough, smooth, yellow with orange-red blush, in highly colored specimens deepening to a bright deep red mottled and striped with dull carmine. *Dots* pale or russet, not conspicuous.

Calyx tube long, narrow, funnel-form, often extending to the core. *Stamens* median.

Core somewhat abaxile, medium or below; cells often unsymmetrical, closed or partly open; core lines clasping. *Carpels* broadly roundish to obcordate, somewhat emarginate, mucronate. *Seeds* numerous, medium or above, plump, obtuse, rather light brown.

Flesh yellowish, firm, moderately coarse, rather crisp, rather tender, juicy, mild subacid becoming nearly sweet, slightly aromatic, good.

Season December to April.

FRENCH PIPPIN.

The name French Pippin has been applied to several varieties of the Fall Pippin group. These vary in season from autumn till late spring or early summer and are characterized by rather large, roundish or oblong fruit which at first is green but later assumes more or less of a yellowish tone. It is sometimes slightly blushed and has yellowish subacid flesh.

An apple of this class is described on a following page as the Lehigh *Greening*, the name under which it has been disseminated within recent years from Allentown, Pennsylvania. Some believe that the Lehigh *Greening* is identical with an old variety grown in portions of Southeastern Pennsylvania under the name French Pippin.

An apple which is grown in some parts of New York under the name French Pippin is described below. It is a very late keeper being in season from January to May or June. The fruit is large, brightly colored and attractive for a yellow apple. It bears a very close resemblance to Lehigh *Greening* and possibly is identical with it. Comparisons of the fruit from various localities have been made but as yet we have been unable to decide whether or not these two are identical. We have not determined definitely whether the variety described below is the French Pippin of Southeastern Pennsylvania above mentioned, nor whether it is the variety referred to by Warder[1] and Downing[2] as the French Pippin of Pennsylvania.

TREE.

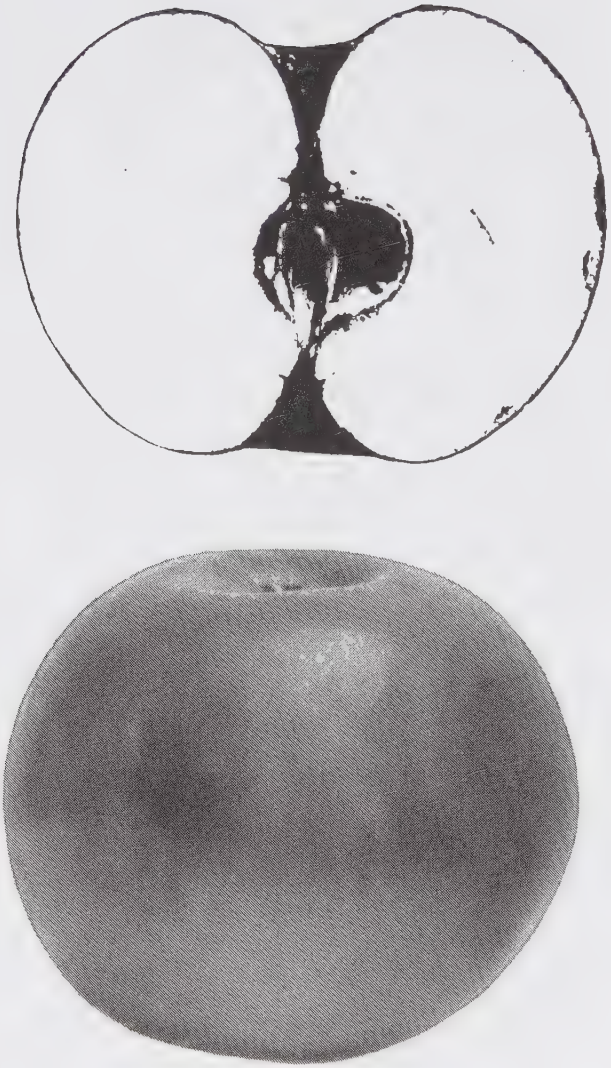
Tree medium in size to rather large, moderately vigorous, a biennial or in some cases an annual bearer, a reliable cropper and productive. *Form* upright, somewhat spreading. *Twigs* medium in length; erect, moderately stout; bark rather dark.

FRUIT.

Fruit large to very large, pretty uniform in size and shape. *Form* roundish to roundish oblate, faintly ribbed, pretty regular, sides sometimes slightly unequal. *Stem* short, moderately thick. *Cavity* acute to acuminate, moderately deep to deep, narrow to rather wide, thinly russeted, sometimes compressed or lipped. *Calyx* medium in size, somewhat open; lobes acuminate.

[1] Warder, 1867:719.
[2] Downing, 1857:144.

GANO



FRENCH PIPPIN

Basin abrupt, shallow to moderately deep, medium in width to rather wide, smooth or gently furrowed and slightly wrinkled.

Skin tough, thin, smooth, bright pale yellow or greenish-yellow with numerous, conspicuous russet or green dots, often with thin brownish blush.

Calyx tube long, funnel-form, sometimes approaching cone-shape, with very wide limb. *Stamens* median.

Core rather small, slightly abaxile; cells fairly symmetrical, closed or partly open; core lines clasping. *Carpels* roundish, slightly emarginate. *Seeds* broad, obtuse.

Flesh nearly as yellow as that of Fall Pippin, firm, rather fine-grained, tender, crisp, juicy, sprightly with an agreeable subacid flavor, good to very good in quality.

Season January to May or June.

GANO.

REFERENCES. 1. *Am. Pom. Soc. Rpt.*, 1885:156. 2. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1889:6. 3. Stayman, *Am. Gard.*, 11:272. 1890. 4. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:239. 5. Van Deman, *Am. Gard.*, 20:81. 1899. 6. *Mo. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 43:187, 270, 271. 1900. 7. Caston, *Ont. Fr. Stas. An. Rpt.*, 8:40. 1901. 8. *Va. Sta. Bul.*, 130:132. 1901. *fig. of tree.* 9. Macoun, *Can. Dept. Agr. Bul.*, 37:43, 44. 1901. 10. Stinson, *Mo. Fr. Sta. Bul.*, 3:24. 1902. 11. *Kan. Sta. Bul.*, 106:53. 1902. 12. Budd-Hansen, 1903:86. *fig.* 13. Thomas, 1903:326. 14. Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 48:42. 1903. 15. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:121. 1904. 16. Wickson, *Western Fruit Grower*, 1904:124. 17. Ragan, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 56:116. 1905.

SYNONYMS. *Black Ben Davis* (17). *Jacks Red* (5). *Ozark* (13). *Payton* (17). *Reagan* (13). *Red Ben Davis* (17).

This is a variety of the Ben Davis type. In the nursery the tree resembles Ben Davis very closely. As grown in Western New York the fruit is more highly colored but on the average is somewhat smaller than that of Ben Davis. It is less striped in appearance and more of a solid, deep red color, often with a contrasting spot of clear yellow where it has been closely covered by a leaf or twig. In this respect and in its deep, abrupt basin it suggests Jonathan, as at times it also does by its brilliant, deep red or purplish color. It is very attractive in appearance, stands handling well and is a good keeper. In quality it is perhaps a little superior to Ben Davis. The tree comes into bearing young and is an excellent cropper, bearing regularly and abundantly. It has not been tested very many years in New York, but it appears to be adapted to about the same region as Ben Davis.

Historical. Origin obscure. Brought to notice in Missouri about twenty-five years ago and disseminated under the name Gano (1, 5, 6). It is supposed by some that the original stock came from Kentucky (5). Some

believe that Gano is the same as Black Ben Davis. It certainly resembles Black Ben Davis very closely but the preponderance of evidence at present seems to favor the opinion that it is of distinct origin (16).

TREE.

Tree moderately vigorous; branches long, moderately stout and inclined to droop; laterals willowy, short, slender. *Form* like that of Ben Davis, upright spreading becoming somewhat drooping, rather dense. *Twigs* short to rather long, slightly curved, markedly geniculate, moderately stout: internodes short to rather long. *Bark* bright brownish-red mingled with olive-green, lightly overcast with mottled and streaked gray scarf-skin; pubescent. *Lenticels* not conspicuous, scattering, medium, round to ovate or often elongated, slightly raised. *Buds* small to medium with prominent shoulder, plump, obtuse, appressed, decidedly pubescent, deeply set in bark.

FRUIT.

Fruit medium to sometimes large. *Form* roundish conic, usually regular, symmetrical; uniform in size and shape. *Stem* medium to long and slender. *Cavity* acute, deep, rather broad, symmetrical, sometimes slightly furrowed or compressed, usually with radiating green russet or red russet. *Calyx* medium or above, closed or partly open; pubescent; lobes rather broad, acute to acuminate. *Basin* abrupt, moderately narrow to rather wide, often deep

Skin smooth, waxy, clear light yellow, mottled and blushed with bright light pinkish-red often deepening to a purplish-red, more or less obscurely striped. *Dots* numerous, small, inconspicuous. *Prevailing color* fine red.

Calyx tube short, cone-shape with fleshy pistil point projecting into its base, or sometimes elongated funnel-form. *Stamens* median to marginal.

Core below medium to large, somewhat abaxile with a comparatively rather wide hollow cylinder at the axis; cells closed, or partly open, usually symmetrical but often not uniformly developed; core lines meeting when the calyx tube is cone-shape but clasping the funnel cylinder when it is funnel-form. *Carpels* broadly roundish or elongated, slightly tufted, emarginate. *Seeds* numerous, broad, obtuse, large, dark, sometimes tufted.

Flesh whitish slightly tinged with yellow, firm, moderately tender, rather coarse, moderately crisp, juicy, mild subacid, good or nearly good in quality.

Season about the same as that of Ben Davis, extending from December to May in Western New York. Commercial limit in common storage March, in cold storage April.

GENEVA PIPPIN.

REFERENCES. 1. Downing, 1857:111. 2. Ib., 1872:189. *fig.* 3. Thomas, 1885:250.

SYNONYM. WINTER PIPPIN OF GENEVA (1, 3). *Winter Pippin of Geneva* (2).

Resembles Fall Pippin in tree and fruit but a much better keeper, being in season from January to May. Found growing in the garden of Mrs. Crittenden, Geneva, many years ago (1). Evidently it is no longer listed by nurserymen[1] and so far as we can discover has become obsolete.

[1]Not listed by Bailey in *Am. Hort.*, 1898:239.

GIDEON SWEET

GIDEON SWEET.

REFERENCES. 1. Farrand, *Mich. Sta. Bul.*, 205:42. 1903. 2. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:121. 1904.

Received for testing at this Station in 1888 from Peter M. Gideon, Excelsior, Minn. It is clearly of the Blue Pearmain class. This is shown by the form and colors of the fruit, the characteristic large dots, the blue bloom, the color, texture and quality of the flesh, and the tendency of the fruit to shrivel when held too long in storage.

It has been fruited at the Geneva Station for several years, and appears to be worthy of planting for trial where a sweet apple of the Blue Pearmain type is desired. It colors well, is quite attractive in appearance, desirable in size, good in quality, and a good keeper. The flesh is yellowish, juicy, aromatic, mild subacid mingled with sweet, eventually becoming sweet; good to very good. It is in season from November to April. The tree is vigorous, wide-spreading or roundish, almost an annual bearer, alternating lighter with heavier crops. On the average it is satisfactorily productive.

The fruit resembles that of Bethel very closely, but we have not yet been able to determine definitely whether or not the two are identical, not having had the privilege of comparing them when grown under similar conditions. Bethel from Northern New York and Northern New England, as compared with fruit of Gideon Sweet from the orchard at this Station, shows no constant differences from Gideon Sweet in the form of the fruit or in the characteristics of either the cavity or the basin, but the skin is redder and the flesh is sometimes tinged with red while the Gideon Sweet has a yellower skin, its flesh is not tinged with red, is sweeter and better in quality and the core is more widely abaxile. In both the Gideon Sweet and the Bethel the stem is characteristically curved to one side.

TREE.

Tree vigorous; branches short, moderately stout, crooked. *Form* roundish to wide-spreading, rather dense. *Twigs* short to below medium length, straight, rather slender to moderately stout; quite pubescent towards the tips; internodes short to medium. *Bark* clear reddish-brown over olive-green, very lightly coated with gray scarf-skin; slightly pubescent. *Lenticels* moderately numerous, scattering, small, roundish or elongated; the elongated ones are raised. *Buds* small to medium, broad, obtuse, appressed, quite pubescent, deeply set in bark.

FRUIT.

Fruit above medium to large. *Form* roundish sometimes inclined to conic, often slightly oblate, elliptical or broadly and obscurely ribbed; sides sometimes unequal, uniform in size and shape. *Stem* medium to rather long, curved towards one side. *Cavity* moderately broad to broad, acuminate or acute, deep, indistinctly furrowed, often with greenish or red russet spreading out upon the base of the fruit. *Calyx* small or medium, closed or slightly open; lobes long, acuminate or acute. *Basin* shallow to moderately deep, broad, obtuse to somewhat abrupt, slightly furrowed, wrinkled.

Skin tough, nearly smooth at base except where the russet spreads out from the cavity but somewhat rough towards the apex, attractive deep yellow or greenish mottled and blushed with orange-red sometimes deepening to a purplish hue, irregularly splashed and striped with deep carmine and overspread with a thin bloom which produces a rather dull effect. When polished the colors become clear yellow and bright dark red and carmine. *Dots* conspicuous, yellow or russet, small and very numerous toward the calyx, more scattering, larger, irregular and more often grayish areolar toward the base.

Calyx tube rather large, broad, conical or sometimes inclined to funnelform. *Stamens* median to basal.

Core irregular, abaxile, medium to large; cells often unsymmetrical, open or partly closed; core lines meeting or somewhat clasping. *Carpels* roundish or inclined to cordate, slightly tufted. *Seeds* below medium to large, light brown, rather narrow, acute, tufted.

Flesh yellowish, moderately firm, crisp, somewhat coarse, juicy, aromatic, mild subacid mingled with sweet eventually becoming sweet, good to very good.

Season November to April.

GILLIFLOWER.

The old variety which is correctly known among pomologists as the Black Gilliflower is commonly known to fruit growers by the simple name Gilliflower. For an account of this variety the reader is referred to Black Gilliflower.

The Cornish Gilliflower is a very old English variety quite distinct from the Black Gilliflower. It was formerly somewhat grown but it is now practically obsolete in New York.

GILPIN.

REFERENCES. 1. Coxe, 1817:155. *fig.* 2. Thacher, 1822:122. 3. Wilson, 1828:136. 4. Kenrick, 1832:42. 5. Downing, 1845:144. 6. Thomas, 1849:164, 189. *fig.* 7. Cole, 1849:135. 8. Emmons, *Nat. Hist. N. Y.*, 3:66. 1851. 9. Hooper, 1857:39. 10. Elliott, 1858:135. 11. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1862. 12. Warder, 1867:559. *fig.* 13. Lyon, *Mich. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1890:292. 14. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:239. 15. Budd-Hansen, 1903:89. 16. Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 48:42. 1903. 17. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248: 121. 1904.

SYNONYMS. CARTHOUSE (1, 2, 3, 4, 6, 8). *Carthouse* (5, 7, 9, 10, 12, 13, 15, 16). *Gilpin* (6). *Little Red Romanite* (12, 15, 17). *Red Romanite of Ohio* (6). *Romanite* (7). *Romanite of the West* (9, 10).

GILPIN

As grown in New York Gilpin is not a good commercial variety because it is rather small and does not rank high in quality. Its color is rather dark red over a clear yellow background. In ordinary cellar storage it usually keeps till June or later and is then acceptable for dessert and very good for certain culinary uses, particularly for boiling. It makes excellent cider. The tree is hardy, healthy, moderately productive and a biennial bearer. The fruit hangs firmly to the tree till loosened by the frost.

Historical. "This apple is said to have been brought from Virginia. It obtained its name from a family in the Delaware state" (1). "It was cultivated and distributed by Coxe and has found its way into the orchards and into favor all over the country on account of its productiveness and early bearing" (12).

TREE.

Tree moderately vigorous or slow growing. *Form* round, open, spreading with rather short and somewhat drooping laterals. *Twigs* short, slender, straight; internodes medium. *Bark* rather dull reddish-brown overlaid with thin to rather thick scarf-skin; somewhat pubescent. *Lenticels* moderately numerous, small, elongated, raised, of clear color, conspicuous. *Buds* rather small, prominent, heavily pubescent, adhering. Foliage not very dense, somewhat curled.

FRUIT.

Fruit above medium to rather small; uniform in size and shape. *Form* roundish to ovate truncate, sometimes nearly cylindrical, often obscurely ribbed, symmetrical or sides slightly unequal, sometimes oblique. *Stem* short. *Cavity* acute to acuminate, sometimes shallow but usually deep, rather broad, obscurely furrowed or compressed, sometimes lipped, often partly russeted. *Calyx* large, open, rarely closed; lobes leafy, reflexed, long, acute or acuminate, sometimes separated at base. *Basin* often oblique, usually deep, wide, abrupt and prominently furrowed but sometimes rather shallow and moderately narrow or compressed, often distinctly wrinkled.

Skin tough, smooth, rather glossy, greenish-yellow becoming clear deep yellow, with brownish-red cheek often deepening to an attractive clear dark red. *Prevailing effect* dark red mingled with good yellow.

Calyx tube wide varying from short truncate funnel-shape to urn-shape. *Stamens* basal.

Core axile, below medium to above; cells pretty symmetrical, usually closed or sometimes partly open; core lines meeting or sometimes slightly clasping. *Carpels* round to ovate, narrowing towards apex, mucronate, slightly emarginate. *Seeds* numerous, dark brown, large to medium or below, plump, acute, slightly tufted.

Flesh yellowish, very firm, rather coarse, at first hard but becoming somewhat crisp and tender as the season advances, moderately juicy, nearly sweet or mild subacid, pleasant, good.

Season February to June.

GIVENS.

REFERENCES. 1. Stinson, *Ark. Sta. Bul.*, 49:12. 1898. *fig.* 2. Ib., 60:129. 1899.

SYNONYM. *Arkansas Baptist* (2).

A late keeping red winter apple fully equal to Ben Davis in quality. At the Geneva Station it has come into bearing very young and so far as tested has been quite productive. The tree is a moderate grower. In the nursery it is a poor grower being "crooked and willowy something after the style of the Willow Twig."[1] It may be worthy of testing for commercial purposes in regions where Ben Davis succeeds.

Historical. Originated on the farm of Mr. Givens, Benton county, Ark. Noticed by Professor Stinson in 1898 as one of the promising new Arkansas seedlings (1).

TREE.

Tree moderately vigorous; branches rather long, moderately stout. *Form* upright spreading, rather open. *Twigs* long, straight, stout; internodes medium. *Bark* dark reddish-brown, streaked lightly with grayish scarf-skin; pubescent. *Lenticels* scattering, large, oval, raised. *Buds* medium, broad, obtuse, appressed, pubescent, deeply set in bark.

FRUIT.

Fruit above medium to rather small. *Form* oblate or truncate to roundish conic, ribbed broadly and faintly if at all, sides often slightly unequal. *Stem* long to very long. *Cavity* somewhat furrowed, wide, deep, acute, with green or thin russet outspreading rays. *Calyx* large to very large, closed or partly open; lobes leafy, long, wide, acute. *Basin* moderately deep to deep, medium in width to wide, somewhat obtuse to very abrupt, wrinkled, symmetrical.

Skin tough, smooth, yellow or greenish nearly covered with dark red inconspicuously mottled and striped with deeper red. Sometimes a suture extends from cavity to basin. *Dots* small, whitish or with russet points, inconspicuous. *Prevailing effect* red.

Calyx tube funnel-form, often meeting the cylinder of the core. *Stamens* median or below.

Core medium to large, slightly abaxile with a rather wide hollow cylinder in the axis; cells somewhat unsymmetrical, closed or slightly open; core lines clasping the funnel cylinder. *Carpels* broadly roundish. *Seeds* numerous, medium to large, wide, dark, obtuse.

Flesh whitish tinged with yellow, firm, rather fine-grained, not very crisp nor very tender, moderately juicy, mild subacid, good.

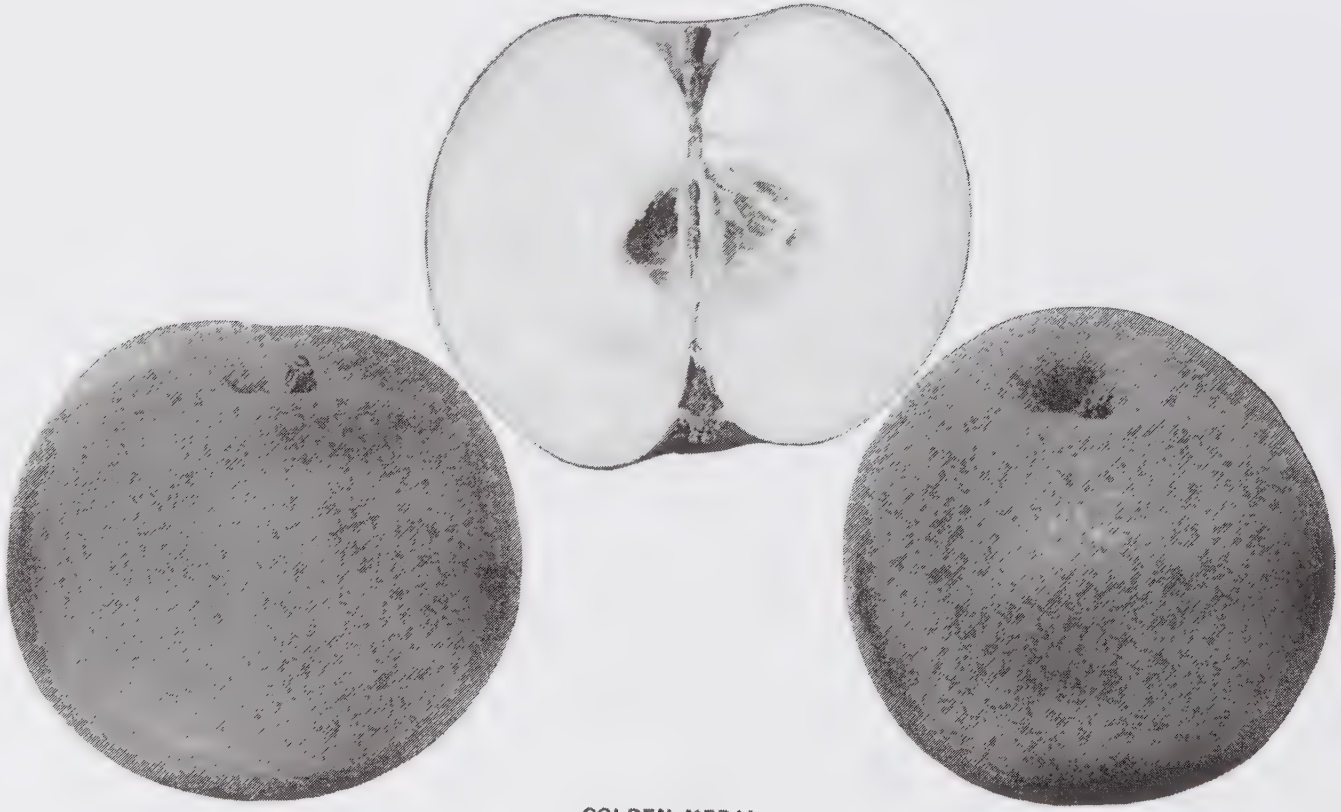
Season January to May or June.

GLENLOCH.

REFERENCE. 1. Watts, *Tenn. Sta. Bul.*, 1:12. 1896. *fig.*

Fruit large, closely resembling York Imperial. Tree very productive. A variety of Tennessee origin which probably is not well adapted for growing in New York except possibly in the southeastern part of the state (1).

[1] Letter Stark Bros., Louisiana, Mo.



GOLDEN MEDAL

GOLDEN MEDAL.

REFERENCES. 1. Goff, *N. Y. Sta. An. Rpt.*, 7:90. 1888. 2. Beach, *N. Y. Sta. An. Rpt.*, 15:280. 1896. 3. Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 48:42. 1903. 4. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:121. 1904. 5. Ragan, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 56:124. 1905.

SYNONYM. GOLD MEDAL (3, 5).

Fruit attractive for a green or yellow apple and a remarkably good keeper. The tree comes into bearing moderately early, is an annual bearer, bears regularly and is satisfactorily productive. It is worthy of planting for trial where a late keeping sweet apple is desired (4).

Historical. Received here for testing from J. R. and A. Murdock, Pittsburg, Pa., 1888.

TREE.

Tree vigorous. *Form* upright. *Twigs* short to medium, of average thickness, bowed and irregular; rather pubescent. *Bark* brownish-red overlaid with rather thin scarf-skin; internodes medium. *Lenticels* inconspicuous, rather scattering, small, round. *Buds* medium, roundish, pubescent, adhering to bark.

FRUIT.

Fruit above medium to large. *Form* roundish to roundish oblate, somewhat ribbed. *Stem* rather short. *Cavity* acute, deep, rather broad, usually distinctly furrowed, sometimes compressed, sometimes slightly russeted. *Calyx* small, sometimes medium, usually closed. *Basin* often somewhat oblique, round, shallow and narrow varying to rather wide and moderately deep, usually rather abrupt, obscurely furrowed, wrinkled.

Skin thin, tough, smooth, attractive pale yellow marbled with green, or greenish, sometimes faintly blushed. *Dots* numerous, conspicuous, whitish or sometimes with russet point.

Calyx tube funnel-shape.

Core rather large; cells open or partly closed; core lines clasping. *Carpels* roundish obcordate, somewhat tufted. *Seeds* numerous, large to very large, wide, obtuse, somewhat tufted, dark.

Flesh tinged with yellow, slightly astringent, firm, moderately fine, somewhat crisp, tender, moderately juicy, sweet, fair to good.

Season December to May or June.

GOLDEN PIPPIN.

REFERENCES. 1. Forsyth, 1803:52. 2. Coxe, 1817:138. *fig.* 3. Thacher, 1822:125. 4. *N. Y. Bd. Agr. Mem.*, 1826:477. 5. Floy-Lindley, 1833:12. 6. *Mag. Hort.*, 1:265. 1835. 7. Downing, 1845:112. *fig.* 8. Thomas, 1849:181, 189. *fig.* 9. Cole, 1849:128. 10. Emmons, *Nat. Hist. N. Y.*, 3:82. 1851. 11. Hooper, 1857:41. 12. Elliott, 1858:171. 13. Warder, 1867:720. 14. Leroy, 1873:510. 15. Hogg, 1884:91. 16. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:240.

SYNONYMS. D'OR D'ANGLETERRE (14). ENGLISH GOLDEN PIPPIN (8). *English Golden Pippin* (7, 12, 14). *Old Golden Pippin* (7, 12, 14). *Pepin d'Or* (5, 7).

A rather small, smooth, white or yellowish apple with a shade of red towards the base. In season from November to March. In England it has

long been esteemed as a very valuable dessert and culinary apple (7, 14, 15). It does not succeed well here (7). There are many varieties of the English Golden Pippin, the fruit of which differs but little from that of the old variety but the trees are more vigorous (7). None of these appear to have gained favorable recognition in this country. Floy says, "The English Golden Pippin grows with delicate small shoots and is not calculated for an orchard; but if properly managed it makes a beautiful espalier tree and is an abundant bearer. * * * The apple is not much known in this country; the kind called here Golden Pippin is a very different fruit" (5).

The Golden Pippins of New York and New England are fall apples. For an account of them the reader is referred to the succeeding volume.

GOLDEN RED.

REFERENCES. 1. Downing, 1872:195. 2. *Conn. Bd. Agr.*, 1889:356.

A variety formerly grown on Long Island but now apparently obsolete. Downing describes it as medium or below, yellow nearly overspread with red, subacid. Season December and January. Fruit liable to rot on the tree (1).

GOLDEN REINETTE.

REFERENCES. 1. Forsyth, 1803:51. 2. Coxe, 1817:152. *fig.* 3. Thacher, 1822:125. 4. Floy-Lindley, 1833:37. 5. *Pom. Mag.*, 2:69. 1841. *col. pl.* 6. Downing, 1845:129. 7. Thomas, 1849:167. 8. Emmons, *Nat. Hist. N. Y.*, 3:63. 1851. 9. Warder, 1867:720. 10. Leroy, 1873:591. *fig.* 11. Hogg, 1884:92.

SYNONYMS. *English Pippin* (4, 5, 6, 10, 11). GOLDEN REINETTE, of all English writers on Gardening. Hort. Soc. Fruit Cat. No. 905 (5). GOLDEN RENNET (1, 2, 3). *Kirke's Golden Reinette* (6, 11). PRINCESSE NOBLE (10). *Yellow German Reinette* (4, 5, 6, 10, 11).

An excellent dessert apple but rather small. In season from October to midwinter. It has long been highly esteemed in England (4, 5, 11) but is little known in New York.

The Russian varieties which have been imported under the name Golden Reinette ripen in autumn. They will be considered in Volume II.

TREE.

Tree rather slow growing, below medium in size, spreading, bears annually and is productive. The fruit hangs well to the tree.

FRUIT.

Fruit small. *Form* roundish, somewhat oblate; pretty uniform in size and shape. *Stem* medium in length, moderately thick. *Cavity* regular, deep *Calyx* large, open. *Basin* broad, shallow.

Skin usually smooth with a few minute, triangular, russet spots; greenish-yellow on the shaded side but golden-yellow in the sun, with a dull blush lightly streaked with brighter red.

Calyx tube funnel-shape. *Stamens* marginal.

Core axile. *Carpels* obovate.

Flesh yellow, juicy, crisp, brisk, rich, subacid, excellent (5, 6, 11).

GOLDEN RUSSET.

REFERENCES. 1. Downing, 1845:132. 2. Thomas, 1849:179. 3. Emmons, *Nat. Hist. N. Y.*, 3:96. 1851. 4. Elliott, 1858:131. 5. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1862. 6. Warder, 1867:624. 7. Thompson, *Mich. Pom. Soc. Rpt.*, 1871:30-34. 8. Waring, *Ib.*, 1871:41. 9. Downing, *Am. Pom. Soc. Rpt.*, 1875:36. 10. Downing, 1876:196, 54 app. 11. Barry, 1883:346. 12. Lyon, *Mich. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1890:292. 13. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:238, 240. 14. Budd-Hansen, 1903:90. 15. Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 48:42. 1903. 16. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:122. 1904.

SYNONYMS. ENGLISH GOLDEN (6). *English Golden* (10). ENGLISH GOLDEN RUSSET (1, 2, 4, 13). *English Golden Russet* (10, 14). GOLDEN RUSSET OF N. Y. (3, 5, 10). *Golden Russet of N. Y.* (2, 4). GOLDEN RUSSET OF WESTERN N. Y. (10, 11). *Russet Golden* (6, 10).

Among the russets which are grown in Central and Western New York the Golden Russet ranks second only to Roxbury in commercial importance. In other portions of the state it has been less extensively planted. In recent years the season of good red winter apples has been extended by means of cold storage with the result that long keeping russet apples are less profitable than they were formerly. This is undoubtedly one reason why Golden Russet is now grown less extensively than it formerly was. It is an excellent storage variety, sells well in the general market and is particularly in demand for shipment to Northwestern and Southern markets and for export. The fruit is not large but is pretty smooth and uniform. When grown in favorable locations and properly treated for the control of injurious insects and diseases there is comparatively little loss from culls. The fruit hangs well to the tree till loosened by frost. It is borne on the ends of the branches making it hard to pick. This habit and the smallness of the fruit make the picking and packing comparatively expensive.

The fruit is particularly desirable for home use during the spring months before small fruits ripen, being then excellent for dessert and culinary uses. It makes good evaporated stock and is excellent for cider and stock food. The tree is hardy. In favorable locations it is a reliable cropper, bearing regularly after it reaches maturity. It is usually classed as a biennial bearer, but in some cases it is nearly an annual bearer.

The notable points of distinction between this variety and the English Russet are set forth in the description of English Russet.

Thompson compares these two varieties with each other and with the Roxbury Russet in an excellent article presented to the Michigan Horticultural Society in 1870 (7).

Historical. Downing calls this identical with the old English variety described by Ronalds and Lindley as Golden Russet (9). It has sometimes been catalogued under the name English Golden Russet and has been confused with the English Russet, a distinct variety. It has also been called Golden Russet of New York or of Western New York in distinction from the Golden Russet of Massachusetts, or Hunt Russet, and from the various other apples which have been disseminated under the name Golden Russet.

TREE.

Tree varies from medium to large and from moderately vigorous to vigorous; branches long, moderately stout, with rather long, slender laterals which after bearing heavily become rather drooping, but the young growth is more upright. *Form* upright roundish becoming rather spreading, rather dense. *Twigs* erect, rather slender to moderately stout, often with large, blunt terminal bud; internodes short. *Bark* on the younger branches smooth, yellowish or olive; on the new growth olive-green or rather dull reddish-brown lightly mottled with grayish scarf-skin; pubescent toward the tips. *Lenticels* conspicuous, becoming more so on the two-year-old wood, of a clear pale color, quite numerous, seldom large, usually below medium, roundish, sometimes raised. "It is distinguished among other russets by its peculiar, light colored, speckled shoots" (10). *Buds* medium in size or below, deeply set, free, obtuse, pubescent.

It develops but a moderately strong root system in the nursery.

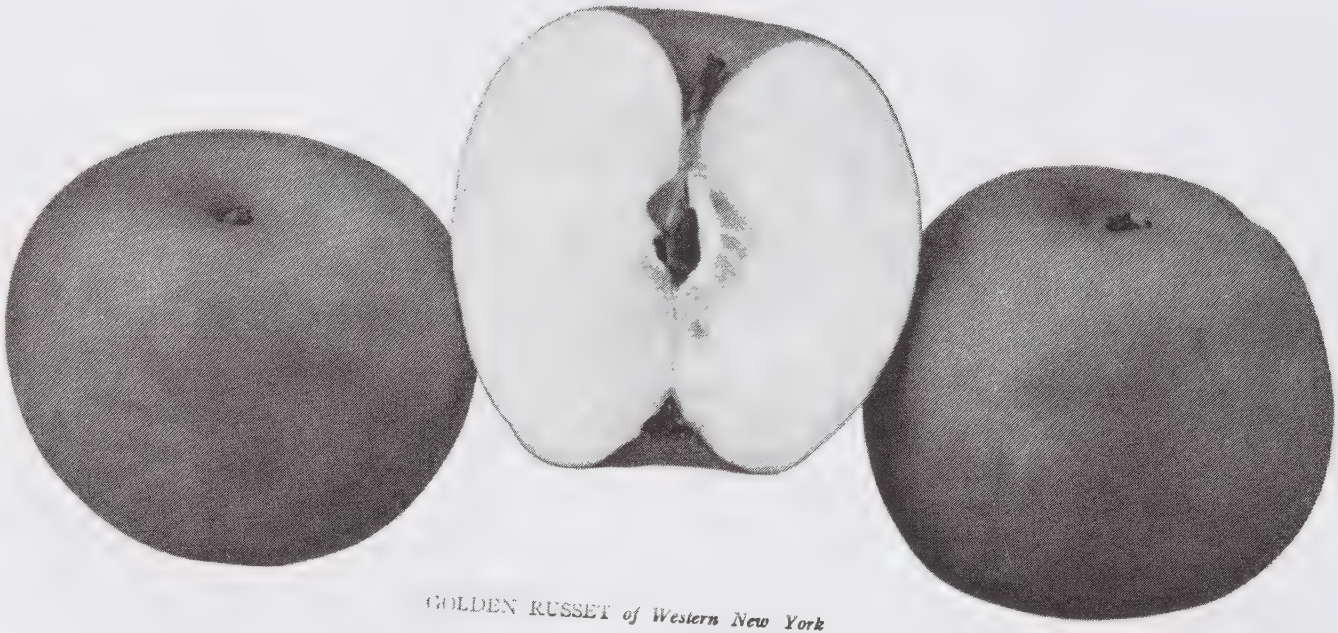
FRUIT.

Fruit below medium to above. *Form* roundish, varying from a little oblate to somewhat conic, sometimes rather elliptical, sometimes obscurely angular, usually smooth; uniform in shape and size. *Stem* short to very short, rather stout, not often exserted. *Cavity* wide to medium, medium in depth to rather deep, somewhat acuminate to acute, usually not furrowed, often deep green with numerous paler green or grayish dots. *Calyx* usually rather large to medium, closed or sometimes partly open; lobes long, rather acute, often reflexed, sometimes separated at the base. *Basin* sometimes oblique or irregular, often saucer-shaped, round, rather abrupt, rather shallow to moderately deep, sometimes plaited or slightly ribbed.

Skin thick, moderately tender, sometimes only partly covered with patches and flecks of russet but more often almost entirely covered with green or yellowish russet, in highly colored specimens becoming golden russet with bronze cheek. *Dots* grayish or russet, rather inconspicuous on the smooth skin but on the russet skin often clear pale gray and conspicuously scattered over the base. Often decidedly attractive for a russet apple.

Calyx tube rather short, wide, conical or sometimes funnel-form. *Stamens* basal or nearly so.

Core medium to below, distinctly abaxile, or, at least, having a rather wide hollow cylinder for the axis; cells often unsymmetrical, usually open; core



GOLDEN RUSSET *of Western New York*

GOLDEN RUSSET *of Western New York*

lines meeting or slightly clasping. *Carpels* broadly ovate, elongated, sometimes tufted, but slightly emarginate if at all. *Seeds* rather light brown with decided red tone, medium to small, plump, obtuse to acute, sometimes tufted.

Flesh yellowish, rather fine-grained, moderately crisp, tender, juicy, rich, agreeably subacid, aromatic, very good.

Season December to April or later.

GRANITE BEAUTY.

REFERENCES. 1. Hovey, *Mag. Hort.*, 26:65, 149. 1860. *fig.* 2. Mead, *Horticulturist*, 18:83. 1863. *fig.* 3. Lothrop, *Mag. Hort.*, 32:362. 1866. 4. Warder, 1867:720. 5. Downing, 1872:199. 6. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1873. 7. Barry, 1883:346. 8. Thomas, 1885:233. 9. Munson, *Me. Sta. Rpt.*, 1893:132. 10. Hoskins, *Amer. Gard.*, 15:299. 1894.

SYNONYMS. *Aunt Dorcas* (5). *Clothes-yard Apple* (5). *Grandmother's Apple* (5).

Fruit about the size of Baldwin, yellow mostly overspread with red, mild subacid, good to very good in quality. In season from November to February. Tree hardy and a good bearer.

Historical. A local variety brought to notice in 1860 by Z. Breed, Weare, N. H. (1). In some portions of New England it is still much esteemed, both for home use and for market (9), but it is little known in New York.

GREAT BARBE.

Fruit uniform, symmetrical, red and yellow, of good size, attractive, but ranking only fair to good in quality. Season midwinter. The tree comes into bearing early, is vigorous and apparently productive. So far as tested at this Station it does not appear to be worthy of introduction into New York.

Historical. A Russian variety received here for testing in 1898 from J. Niemetz, Podolia, Russia.

GREENING.

The apple commonly known by the name Greening among New York fruit growers and fruit dealers is the Rhode Island *Greening* to which the reader is referred for an account of this variety. The name Greening has also been used to some extent as a class name for certain types of green or yellowish-green winter apples and it enters into the names of several well recognized pomological varieties prominent among which are Bottle Greening, Northwestern Greening and Patten, or *Patten Greening.*

GREEN NEWTOWN AND YELLOW NEWTOWN.

REFERENCES. 1. Forsyth, 1803:53. 2. Coxe, 1817:142, 143. *figs.* 3. Thacher, 1822:125. 4. *N. Y. Bd. Agr. Mem.*, 1826:477. 5. Wilson, 1828:136. 6. Ronalds, 1831:33. 7. *Cat. Hort. Soc. London*, 1831:22. 8. Kenrick, 1832:45, 55. 9. Floy-Lindley, 1833:37, 40. 10. Downing, 1845:118, 119. *fig.* 11. Barrett, *Horticulturist*, 3:240. 1848. 12. Cole, 1849:133. *fig.* 13. Thomas, 1849: 172, 177, 182, 187. *fig.* 14. Emmons, *Nat. Hist. N. Y.*, 3:83. 1851. *col. pls.*

Nos. 23 and 53. **15.** *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, **1852.** **16.** *Mag. Hort.*, **19**:171. 1853. **17.** Hooper, **1857**:64, 102. **18.** Elliott, **1858**:93, 118, 120. *figs.* **19.** Oberdieck, *Ill. Handb. der Obstk.*, **4**:99. **20.** *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, **1862.** **21.** Warder, **1867**:637, 649, 711, 720. *fig.* **22.** Regel, **1868**:463, 464. **23.** Downing, **1872**: 201. *fig.* **24.** Leroy, **1873**:486, 871. *figs.* **25.** Barry, **1883**:350, 358. **26.** Hogg, **1884**:155, 252. **27.** Lyon, *Mich. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, **1890**:292, 300. **28.** Wickson, **1891**:249. **29.** Bailey, *An. Hort.*, **1892**:240, 253. **30.** Massey, *Rural N. Y.*, **51**:462. 1892. **31.** Hicks, *Ib.*, **53**:205. 1894. **32.** Taylor, *U. S. Pom. Bul.*, **7**: 358. 1898. **33.** Alwood, *Va. Sta. Bul.*, **130**:126, 140. 1901. *figs. of trees.* **34.** Eneroth-Smirnoff, **1901**:392. **35.** Budd-Hansen, **1903**:94, 211. *figs.* **36.** Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, **48**:43, 62. 1903. **37.** Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, **248**:123, 152. 1904. **38.** Ragan, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, **56**:23, 55, 129, 210, 346. 1905.

NOMENCLATURE. ALBEMARLE (21, 38). *Albemarle* (36, 38). ALBEMARLE PIPPIN (13, 18, 33). *Albemarle Pippin* (30, 32, 35, 37, 38). *American Newtown Pippin* (9, 10, 18, 23, 24, 26, 38). *Back Creek* (38). BROOKE PIPPIN (38). *Brooke Pippin* (20). BROOKES PIPPIN (16, 21). *Brooke's Pippin* (?23, 38). GREEN NEWTON PIPPIN (2, 3, 4). GREEN NEWTOWN (27, 35, 36, 37). GREEN NEWTOWN PIPPIN (8, 14, 17, 21, 23, 28, 29, probably incorrectly 9). *Green Newtown Pippin* (10, 13, 18, 24, 25, 26, 37, 38). *Green Winter Pippin* (10, 18, 23, 24, 26, 38). *Hunt's Fine Green Pippin* (23, 38). *Hunt's Green Newtown Pippin* (?23, 38). *Large Newtown Pippin* (24, 38). LARGE YELLOW NEWTON PIPPIN (2). *Large Yellow Newton Pippin* (26). *Large Yellow Newtown Pippin* (8, 26, 38). *Mountain Pippin* (38). NEUSTADT'S GELBER PEPPING (19). NEWTON'S PIPPIN (22). NEWTON YELLOW PIPPIN (34). NEWTOWN PIPPIN (1, 5, 6, 7, 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 15, 18, 23, 24, 25, 26, 30, 31). *Newtown Pippin* (36, 37, 38). *New York Greening* (38). *New York Pippin* (38). *Petersburgh Pippin* (10, 18, 23, 24, 26, 38). *Pippin* (13). *Reinette de New-York* (24). *Virginia Pippin* (38). YELLOW NEWTON'S PIPPIN (22). YELLOW NEWTOWN (21, 27, 32, 35, 36, 37). YELLOW NEWTOWN PIPPIN (4, 7, 8, 10, 13, 14, 17, 18, 20, 25, 26, 28, 29). *Yellow Newtown Pippin* (24, 36, 38). YOPP'S FAVORITE (24), but incorrectly.

The Green Newtown and the Yellow Newtown are here discussed together because they are so much alike that it is highly probable that one is but a sport or strain of the other. At this time it is impossible to determine which of the two was the original Newtown Pippin. It is now believed that Albemarle is Yellow Newtown and Brooke Pippin is possibly identical with Green Newtown. In pomological literature the name Newtown Pippin has often been used in such a way that it is uncertain whether the writer had in mind the Yellow Newtown or the Green Newtown, and the correct synonymy cannot be accurately determined in all cases. On this account, the names as given by the different writers are stated in the above nomenclatural list without indicating whether or not they are used correctly except in the case of Leroy (24). Both the Green Newtown

GREEN NEWTOWN

and the Yellow Newtown differ markedly in size, color and quality in different locations and their successful cultivation is probably more limited by local conditions than is the case with any other standard commercial variety grown in this state. They are successfully and extensively grown in certain localities in the Hudson valley and along the north shore of Long Island, but usually neither of them is regarded as desirable for commercial planting west of the Hudson valley.

Under favorable conditions the trees come into bearing young and are reliable croppers yielding good crops biennially or sometimes oftener. The fruit hangs well to the tree. It is quite susceptible to the scab and requires thorough treatment to hold this disease in check particularly when grown on heavy clay soils. Unless grown on fertile soils and under good cultivation with insect pests and fungous diseases kept well under control there is often a comparatively high percentage of ill-shaped, uneven and low-grade fruit. Under favorable conditions the fruit grows large or sometimes very large and is fairly uniform in size although somewhat variable in form and coloring. It has a long established reputation in Europe and commands the best prices paid there for American apples. It is firm, keeps very late and ships well. The crop is largely exported. In ordinary storage its commercial season is February to March; in cold storage March to May. The fruit is of the highest quality for dessert and excellent for culinary uses. Cider made from it is very clear and of high quality, and in the early days large quantities of the fruit were used for this purpose.

Historical. The excellent historical account of the Yellow Newtown and the Green Newtown given by Taylor (32) is reproduced here:

> The "Newtown Pippin" was the first American apple which attracted attention in Europe. After the receipt of specimens by Franklin while in London in 1759, and the subsequent sending of grafts to Collinson by John Bartram, numerous attempts were made to grow the variety in England. As early as 1768 it was cultivated in the Brompton Park nursery under the name "Newtown Pippin of New York."[1]
>
> It is probable that the large apple exports of 1773 included considerable quantities of the Newtown, for it was at that time quite generally distributed through the apple-growing districts of the Atlantic slope. Thomas Jefferson recorded in his "Garden Book" that in March, 1773, grafts of "Newtown

[1] Hogg, *The Apple and Its Varieties*, 1859:143.

Pippin," received from Mordecai Debnam, at Sandy Point, were "ingrafted by P. Morton," and in March, 1778, he noted that the grafted trees were planted out at Monticello.

Prior to 1803 Forsyth said of the variety in England,[1] "The New-Town Pippin is a fine apple in good season, but seldom ripens with us. It is held in great esteem in America." McMahon,[2] in 1806 included Newtown Pippin in his select list of "Long-keeping apples" and also in a list of "Cyder apples."

Previous to 1817 we have no record that more than one type of the Newtown was recognized, but Coxe,[3] whose work appeared in that year, described as distinct varieties the "Large Yellow Newtown Pippin" and the "Green Newtown Pippin," characterizing the latter as "a variety of the preceding kind." Since the time of Coxe the two types have been recognized as distinct by our leading American pomologists, though fruit growers are by no means unanimous on this point.

The original seedling tree of Newtown Pippin is alleged to have stood near a swamp on the estate of Gershom Moore, in Newtown, Long Island, until about 1805, when it died from excessive cutting of cions and exhaustion. Its origin is credited to the early part of the eighteenth century. It is not clear at this time whether the original tree was of the "green" or the "yellow" type, nor has any record of a distinct origin of the two been discovered.

The Yellow Newtown has for many years been considered the better apple for exportation, however, and in commercial orchards has almost superseded the Green Newtown on account of its larger size, brighter color, and better keeping quality.

Both sorts are exceedingly variable and susceptible to the influence of soil, climate, elevation above sea level, etc. They are successfully grown in but few portions of the apple-producing area of the United States at the present time, the principal localities being the lower portion of the Hudson River valley in New York, the Piedmont and mountain regions of Virginia and North Carolina, and portions of California, Oregon and Washington.

Though first grown in commercial orchards in New York, New Jersey and Pennsylvania, the excellent quality of the fruit from "some of the Patowmack counties of Virginia" was noted as early as the time of Coxe.[4]

In Albemarle county, Va., where it reached a high degree of perfection, it became known as the *"Albemarle Pippin"* at an early day, and was for many years considered a distinct variety, of local origin, and was so propagated.

An export trade in the fruit from Albemarle county was inaugurated under favorable auspices by a happy circumstance which occurred in the first year of the reign of Queen Victoria. The account below[5] is kindly furnished by Mr. Samuel B. Woods, president of the Virginia Horticultural Society.

---

[1] Cobbett, *A Treatise on the Culture and Management of Fruit Trees, Edition with American Notes*, **1803**:58.

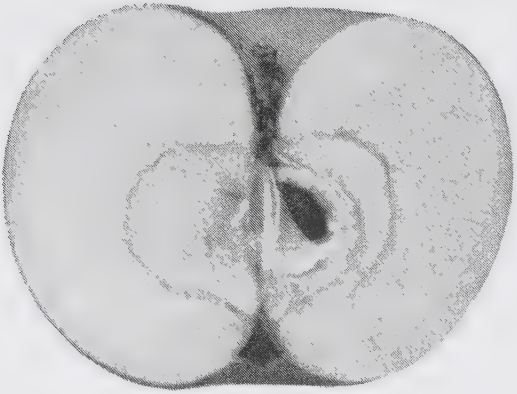
[2] McMahon, B., *The American Gardener's Calendar*, **1806**:585.

[3] Coxe, **1817**:142, 143.

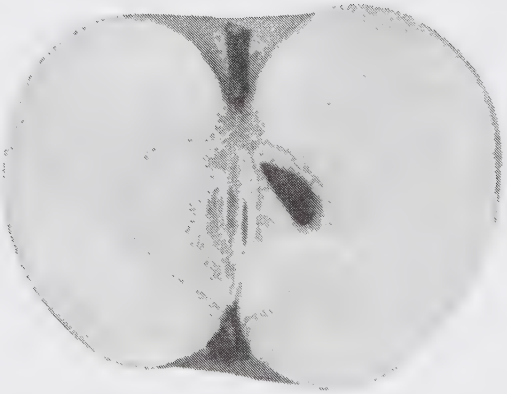
[4] Coxe, **1817**:143.

[5] Letter April 30, 1898. The true history of the matter is that in the first year of Queen Victoria's reign Andrew Stevenson, whose home was on a mountain side in Albemarle, was minister to the Court of St. James. He had Albemarle Pippins sent over for his own use and presented the Queen with several barrels. She was delighted with the perfect flavor and excellence of the fruit, and, as a graceful acknowledgment of the courtesy of Mr. Stevenson, removed from Albemarle Pippins a small tax which then

YELLOW NEWTOWN



YELLOW NEWTOWN



GREEN NEWTOWN

The identity of Albemarle and Yellow Newtown seems to have been recorded first by the late Franklin Davis in a letter from Staunton, Va., which was published in the Horticulturist in 1857.[1] Since that time most pomologists have accepted their identity, ascribing the slight variations which are observable to local soil or climatic conditions. But in the absence of an authentic record of the introduction of Yellow Newtown to Albemarle county, many orchardists in the Piedmont and mountain regions have continued to believe the Albemarle a distinct variety of local origin. Recent investigation by Messrs. H. L. Lyman and Samuel B. Woods,[2] prominent citizens and fruit growers of Charlottesville, Va., have resulted in an apparent clearing up of the historical uncertainty and establishing a clear connection between the supposed original Albemarle tree and the older variety.

GREEN NEWTOWN.

TREE.

Tree a rather slow grower or moderately vigorous, of medium size or sometimes becoming large. Laterals shorter, twisted, spreading and drooping more than those of the Yellow Newtown. *Form* spreading or roundish, rather dense. *Twigs* medium in length and thickness, pubescent near tips; internodes medium to rather long. *Bark* clear dark brownish-red, lightly streaked with scarf-skin. *Lenticels* quite numerous, medium or below, somewhat elongated, raised, rather conspicuous. *Buds* medium, broad, plump, obtuse, free, slightly pubescent.

FRUIT.

Fruit medium to very large, pretty uniform in size but rather variable in form and coloring. *Form* usually roundish oblate and more or less angular. As grown in Southeastern New York it often has an oblique axis and is sometimes decidedly elliptical, but in Western New York the tendency of the fruit

existed for the benefit of the Crown on all imported apples. From this time the Albemarle Pippin has grown steadily in favor in the English markets. It is not unusual to see them selling in the wholesale markets at Liverpool for two or three times the price other American apples are bringing. A neighbor last fall sold his entire crop for $10 per barrel, and Mr. Whately, an English gentleman who recently returned from abroad, told me that he saw Albemarle Pippins retailing at 36 cents a pound.

[1] *Horticulturist*, 7:288. 1857.

[2] Letter of April 30, 1898. As far back as 1765 there was a tree noted for its fine fruit standing in a mountain hollow on what is now Mr. William Sutherland's land, in the North Garden neighborhood. How this tree came here no one knows, but tradition has it that it was a seedling, and from its stock came all Albemarle Pippins.

The other account, and the most authentic one, is that which fixes the earliest introduction at the time of Braddock's defeat. Dr. Thomas Walker, of Castle Hill, Albemarle county, was the commissary officer of the Virginia troops with Braddock, and after the disastrous defeat, when the remnant of the troops went into winter quarters in Philadelphia, he returned home, carrying in his saddle-bags cuttings of apple trees. These were grafted at Castle Hill and became the famous Albemarle Pippin.

These two accounts I find connected in this rather curious way. The land on which the tree in the North Garden neighborhood stood was entered in the land office in 1741 in the name of Mildred Meriwether, in whose lifetime parts of the tract were improved. Mildred Meriwether was the stepdaughter of Dr. Thomas Walker, and what is more natural than that the old tree on her land, supposed to be a seedling, was one of the Walker grafts? There is little doubt that the first appearance of the Albemarle Pippin was at Castle Hill from the grafts brought home from Pennsylvania by Dr. Walker after Braddock's defeat in 1755.

to grow with an oblique axis is less marked and the fruit is less often elliptical and more nearly symmetrical. *Stem* medium or short. *Cavity* deep, acuminate to acute, broad or compressed, often sending out rays of russet. *Calyx* rather small to medium, closed or nearly so; lobes rather small, acute. *Basin* medium in width and depth, furrowed and often somewhat wrinkled.

Skin rather tough, smooth or slightly roughened with brownish-russet dots, grass-green at fruit harvest but sometimes pretty yellow later, and often showing some brownish or brownish-pink color, especially near the base. White submerged dots are especially numerous toward the eye and whitish scarf-skin stripes extend over the base.

Calyx tube long, funnel-shape to nearly conical. *Stamens* median to basal.

Core small to medium, somewhat abaxile; cells fairly symmetrical, closed or nearly so; core lines clasping. *Carpels* broadly roundish or roundish obcordate, emarginate, tufted. *Seeds* tufted, medium or above, dark, narrow, acuminate.

Flesh yellowish or tinged with green according to the color of the fruit, firm, crisp, tender, moderately fine-grained, juicy, sprightly, with a fine aromatic subacid flavor, best.

Season February to May.

YELLOW NEWTOWN.

TREE.

Tree more vigorous and more erect than that of Green Newtown the branches growing more freely, the laterals showing less tendency to droop and the twigs averaging somewhat longer than is the case with the Green Newtown, otherwise we find that the two varieties, as Downing says (10) "grow alike."

FRUIT.

The technical description of the fruit of the Green Newtown applies well to the Yellow Newtown in all points excepting the color of the fruit and the color and flavor of the flesh. At fruit harvest the Yellow Newtown is distinguishable from the Green Newtown because both the yellow and the pink tones are more highly developed. When they are fully mature the more highly colored apples are bright yellow often with distinct pinkish blush, especially about the base. Less highly colored fruit is greenish-yellow shaded more or less with duller brownish-pink through which narrow streaks of the ground color often appear, combining with the streaks of whitish scarf-skin to give a somewhat striped effect. In general appearance it is decidedly more attractive than the Green Newtown, and its flesh is apt to be more distinctly tinged with yellow, milder, less sprightly and more highly aromatic.

GREEN SWEET.

REFERENCES. 1. Manning, 1838:63. 2. Manning, *Mag. Hort.*, 7:45. 1841. 3. Thomas, 1849:162. 4. Emmons, *Nat. Hist. N. Y.*, 3:90. 1851. 5. *Horticulturist*, 9:192. 1854. 6. Hooper, 1857:45. 7. Downing, 1857:81. 8. Elliott, 1858:83. *fig.* 9. *Mag. Hort.*, 27:152. 1861. 10. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1862. 11. Warder, 1867:385. 12. Barry, 1883:347. 13. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:240. 14. Budd-Hansen, 1903:95. 15. Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 48: 42. 1903.

GREEN SWEET

SYNONYMS. *Green Sweet* (6). GREEN SWEETING (5). *Green Sweeting* (4). HONEY GREENING (6). *Honey Greening* (7, 8, 11, 12).

A desirable late keeping apple excellent for either dessert or culinary use. It holds its flavor and remains crisp, brittle and juicy till spring. Often it is kept in common cellar storage till April or May. It is undoubtedly one of the best late keeping sweet apples in cultivation in this state. It is grown with profit for selling in local markets wherever it is well known, but it does not sell so readily in the general market because it is not large and not well known and because the trade demands chiefly red, subacid apples. The tree is a good reliable cropper, bears biennially and yields so abundantly that the fruit commonly averages below medium or rather small, but it is perfect, smooth, bright, regular and uniform in size and shape with little loss from drops and culls. The apples are easily picked because the habit of the tree is upright and rather compact and it usually bears its fruit close to the branches or on short laterals or spurs. Green Sweet may be set more closely in the orchard than either Baldwin or Rhode Island *Greening* because it does not grow so large as either of these varieties and is decidedly more upright in habit.

The Sweet Greening of Thacher[1] or Green Sweeting of Kenrick[2] is said to be distinct from this variety.

A fall apple has been introduced from Russia under the name Green Sweet. This will be noticed in the succeeding volume.

Historical. An old variety of uncertain origin. It was already well known and much cultivated in Northeastern Massachusetts in the first half of the last century (1). It has long been highly esteemed in Central and Western New York (3, 4, 5, 9).

TREE.

Tree medium or sometimes large, vigorous or moderately vigorous; branches moderately stout; young branches dark green. *Form* erect or roundish, rather compact. *Twigs* short, straight, stout; internodes short. *Bark* very dark brown, mingled with reddish-brown, lightly streaked with scarf-skin; pubescent near tips. *Lenticels* numerous, medium, oblong, slightly raised, rather conspicuous. *Buds* large, plump, broad, obtuse, free, slightly pubescent.

FRUIT.

Fruit medium or often below medium, sometimes large. *Form* ovate to roundish inclined to conic, sometimes obscurely ribbed; pretty regular and

[1] Thacher, 1822:138.
[2] Kenrick, 1832:46.

uniform in size. *Stem* medium to rather long, slender to moderately thick. *Cavity* somewhat furrowed, deep, acuminate, moderately broad, smooth or with some radiating russet rays. *Calyx* medium to rather large, closed or somewhat open; lobes rather leafy, long, acute. *Basin* variable, usually medium in width and depth, abrupt, slightly wrinkled and more or less obscurely furrowed.

Skin grass-green eventually becoming pretty yellow with a thin brownish-red blush in highly colored specimens. *Dots* green or with fine russet point, often submerged and whitish. *Prevailing color* green.

Calyx tube wide, cone-shape. *Stamens* median.

Core rather large, abaxile, open: core lines somewhat clasping or nearly meeting. *Carpels* roundish ovate. *Seeds* numerous, medium or below, rather narrow, acute.

Flesh greenish-white, tender, fine-grained, juicy, very sweet, good.

Season December to April or May.

GREENVILLE.

REFERENCES. **1.** Beach, *N. Y. Sta. An. Rpt.*, **13**:587. 1894. **2.** Buechly, E. M., Greenville, Ohio, *Cat.*, **1895**. *fig.* **3.** *Amer. Gard.*, **17**:162. 1896. *fig.* **4.** *Can. Hort.*, **19**:86. 1896. *fig.* **5.** Beach, *N. Y. Sta. An. Rpt.*, **15**:280. 1896. **6.** Ib., *Western N. Y. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, **1900**:35. **7.** Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, **48**:43. 1903. **8.** Farrand, *Mich. Sta. Bul.*, **205**:42. 1903. **9.** Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, **248**:123. 1904.

SYNONYM. DOWNING WINTER MAIDEN BLUSH (1, 2, 3, 4). *Downing Winter Maiden Blush* (5, 6, 7, 9).

Fruit attractive on account of its desirable size and clear bright color. The skin is tough and withstands rough handling pretty well for a yellow apple. Suitable for general market and culinary purposes but it does not excel in quality. The tree is satisfactorily productive, being usually an annual bearer alternating light with heavier crops.

Historical. Originated from seed of Maiden Blush in 1874 by Jason Downing, Darke county, Ohio. E. M. Buechly, Greenville, Ohio, introduced it under the name Downing's Winter Maiden Blush but afterwards changed the name to Greenville. It has not yet become generally disseminated in New York.

TREE.

Tree vigorous, upright becoming rather spreading. *Twigs* below medium, rather slender to moderately stout, nearly straight; internodes medium or below. *Bark* clear reddish-brown or olive-green, somewhat pubescent. *Lenticels* rather conspicuous, moderately numerous, small to medium, usually elongated, raised. *Buds* below medium, generally roundish, slightly pubescent, acute, appressed.

FRUIT.

Fruit large to medium. *Form* roundish oblate to roundish oblong, usually symmetrical but sometimes slightly irregular or obscurely ribbed, uniform in shape. *Stem* short. *Cavity* acute to acuminate, rather deep, moderately

GREENVILLE

wide, symmetrical or nearly so, sometimes slightly furrowed, sometimes lipped, often a little russeted. *Calyx* medium, closed or somewhat open; lobes often long, acuminate. *Basin* shallow, to moderately deep, usually furrowed and wrinkled.

Skin tough, waxen, clear pale yellow with handsome red or pinkish blush, in appearance somewhat resembling the Maiden Blush.

Calyx tube rather narrow, funnel-form. *Stamens* median.

Core medium, abaxile; cells closed or partly open; core lines clasping. *Carpels* broadly roundish. *Seeds* medium or above, rather light brown, rather narrow, acute.

Flesh whitish slightly tinged with yellow, firm, crisp, moderately fine, moderately tender, juicy, pleasant, mild subacid, sometimes a little astringent, good.

Season November to February, sometimes extending into April. Commercial limit January or, in cold storage, February.

GREYHOUSE.

REFERENCES. 1. Coxe, 1817:154. *fig.* 2. Elliott, 1854:174. 3. Downing, 1857:214. 4. Warder, 1867:720, 722. 5. Downing, 1872:204, 270. 6. Downing, *Am. Pom. Soc. Rpt.*, 1875:68. 7. Downing, 1876:57 app. 8. Lyon, *Mich. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1890:294. 9. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:241. 10. Burrill and McCluer, *Ill. Sta. Bul.*, 45:323, 326. 1896. 11. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:131. 1904. 12. Ragan, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 56:131. 1905.

SYNONYMS. *Big Romanite* (incorrectly 6, 7, 11, of some 12). *Black Jack* (6, 7, 12). *Black Pennock* (6, 7, 12). *Black Vandervere* (7, 12). *Black Vandevere* (6). *Filliken* (6). *German Spitzenberg* (6, 7, 12). *Grayhouse* (12). *Gray Romanite* (6, 12). *Hard Red* (7, 12). *Hoop* (12). HOOPES (4, 9). *Hoopes* (5, 6, 7, 12). *Hoopes' Pearmain* (6, 7, 12). HOOPS (10). *Hoops* (12). *Hopsey* (5, 6, 7, 12). *Hopson* (6, 7, 12). *House* (1). *Keystone* (6, 7, 12). *Lopside* (6, 7, 12). *Lop-sided Pearmain* (5, 12). *Lopside Pearmain* (6). *May*, erroneously (5, 6, 12). *May Apple* (2). MAY SEEK-NO-FARTHER (7, 11). MAY SEEK-NO-FURTHER (2, 6). *May Seek-No-Further* (12). MAY *Seek-No-Further* (8). *Pilliken* (5, 12). *Red Everlasting* (6, 7, 12). *Romanite* (8, incorrectly 6 and 12).

Fruit medium in size, dull colored, green and red; skin thick; flesh dry, coarse, subacid; not suitable for dessert and valued only as a long keeper (1, 2, 5, 8). Season February to May (5, 11). Tree vigorous, spreading; not a reliable bearer.

Historical. Greyhouse probably originated either in New Jersey (5) or Pennsylvania (4). It has been grown under various names in different parts of the country and there has been much uncertainty with regard to its synonymy. May Seek-No-Farther and Hoops are now considered identical with Grayhouse (12). It is still offered by some nurserymen (9), but it is not now generally cultivated (11).

GRIMES.

REFERENCES. 1. Hovey, *Mag. Hort.*, 22:131. 1856. 2. Downing, 1857:149. 3. Hooper, 1857:42. 4. Hanford, *Horticulturist*, 18:206. 1863. *fig.* 5. Warder, 1867:670. *fig.* 6. Grimes, *Horticulturist*, 24:51. 1869. 7. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*,

1869. 8. Barry, 1883:347. 9. Thomas, 1885:245. 10. Lyon, *Mich. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1890:292. 11. Wickson, 1891:247. 12. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:240. 13. *Amer. Gard.*, 19:131. 1898. *fig.* 14. Brackett, *Ib.*, 22:191. 1901. 15. Alwood, *Va. Sta. Bul.*, 130:133. 1901. 16. Stinson, *Mo. Fr. Sta. Bul.*, 3:25. 1902. 17. Hansen, *S. D. Sta. Bul.*, 76:55. 1902. *fig.* 18. Budd-Hansen, 1903:95. *fig.* 19. Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 48:43. 1903. 20. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:123. 1904.

SYNONYMS. GRIMES' GOLDEN (5, 6, 7, 8, 10, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18). *Grimes Golden* (19, 20). GRIMES GOLDEN PIPPIN (1, 2, 3, 4, 9, 11, 12).

Fruit beautiful rich golden-yellow, attractive in form and excellent either for dessert or culinary use. It can hardly be called a standard market variety but in some markets it sells well. It is not a good keeper and is apt to scald in storage. It is in season about with Hubbardston. The tree is a biennial or sometimes an annual bearer and a good cropper. Favorable reports on it have been received from certain localities in New York but generally as grown in this state it does not develop in size, color or quality as well as it does in more southern latitudes, and there is a high percentage of loss from drops and culls. Some few New York fruit growers consider it a fairly profitable variety but generally it is regarded less favorably and it has failed to become a standard apple either in the home orchards or in the commercial orchards of the State. The indications are that it will never be grown in New York to any considerable extent.

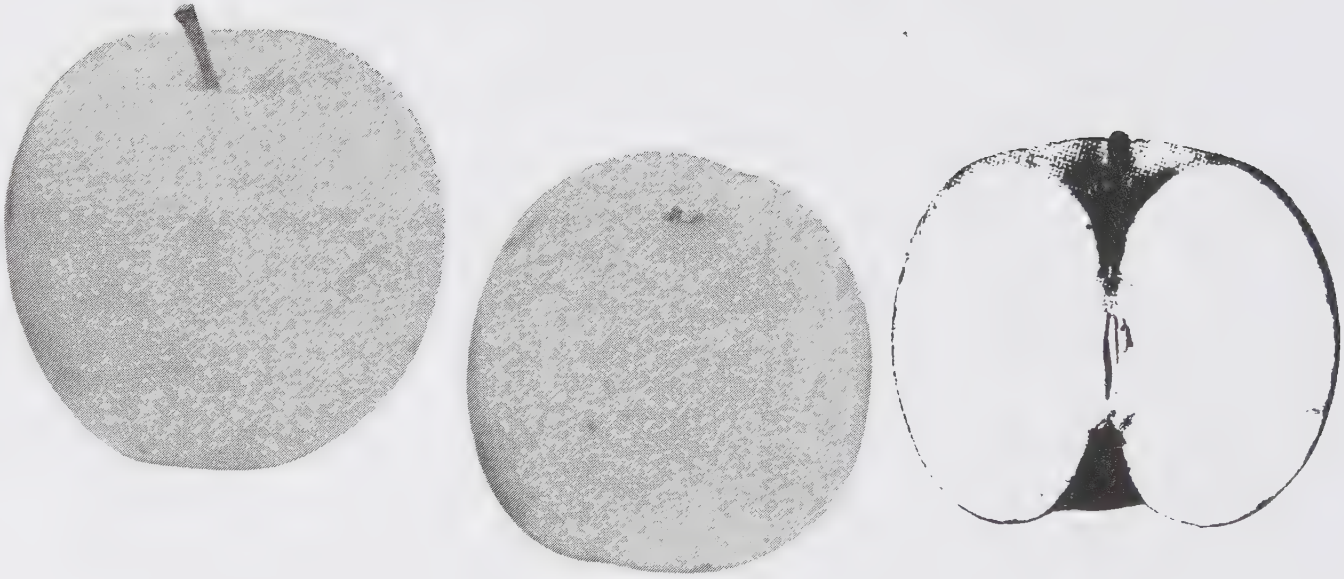
Historical. Originated in West Virginia. Fruit from the original tree was sold to the New Orleans traders as long ago as 1804 (6). It has become generally disseminated throughout the Ben Davis regions of the South, West and Southwest, where it is often planted for home use and is highly esteemed as a dessert apple, but it is not grown extensively in many localities in the commercial orchards. It has long been known in scattering localities in New York and old trees of it are found in some orchards but it has not been generally planted.

TREE.

Tree moderately vigorous; branches short, stout, curved, crooked. *Form* upright spreading or roundish, inclined to droop; rather dense. *Twigs* short to long, straight, moderately stout; internodes short. *Bark* dull brownish, rather lightly mottled with scarf-skin; pubescent in spots and at tips. *Lenticels* scattering, small to large, roundish or oblong, not raised, rather inconspicuous. *Buds* medium, broad, obtuse to acute, free, varying from slightly pubescent to quite pubescent.

FRUIT.

Fruit medium to large. *Form* roundish oblong, often flattened at the ends, sometimes inclined to conic, pretty regular, sometimes obscurely ribbed, some-



GRIMES

times oblique, symmetrical, uniform; sides often unequal. *Stem* short to medium. *Cavity* broad, deep, acute to acuminate, often russeted. *Calyx* rather large, closed; lobes long, reflexed, often separated at base. *Basin* abrupt, deep or moderately deep, rather wide, somewhat furrowed.

Skin tough, somewhat rough, clear deep yellow with scattering pale yellow or russet dots.

Calyx tube yellow, very broad at the top, conical, deep. *Stamens* basal.

Core medium to rather small, somewhat abaxile; cells usually pretty symmetrical, closed or somewhat open; core lines meeting or somewhat clasping. *Carpels* roundish, emarginate, concave. *Seeds* numerous, medium or below, somewhat tufted, plump, acute to obtuse.

Flesh yellow, very firm, tender, crisp, moderately coarse, moderately juicy, subacid, rich, aromatic, sprightly, very good to best.

Season November to January or February. Commercial limit, December or January.

HARGROVE.

REFERENCES. 1. *Amer. Agric.*, 1891:701. *fig.* 2. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892: 240. 3. Berckmans, *Cat.*, 1892. 4. *U. S. Pom. Rpt.*, 1895:24. 5. Thomas, 1897:638. 6. Taylor, *Am. Pom. Soc. Rpt.*, 1897:38.

A yellow apple of mild flavor and good quality. Received for testing at this Station from P. J. Berckmans, Augusta, Ga. It does not appear to be worthy of trial in New York state. The fruit is pale yellow, sometimes blushed, averages below medium size, is mild in flavor and good in quality. Its season here extends from November to March but in the southern states it is classed as an autumn variety.

FRUIT.

Fruit small to nearly medium. *Form* roundish conic, sometimes roundish oblate; pretty uniform in size and shape. *Stem* medium to rather short and thick. *Cavity* obtuse, shallow to moderately deep, sometimes symmetrical but often compressed or furrowed or lipped, often russeted. *Calyx* medium, open or sometimes partly closed; lobes broad, reflexed. *Basin* shallow or moderately shallow, furrowed, often wrinkled.

Skin tough, somewhat waxen, glossy, bright yellow, sometimes with bright blush. *Dots* small to large, often irregular, russet.

Calyx tube urn-shape.

Core medium or below, closed; core lines clasping. *Carpels* broadly roundish, emarginate, tufted. *Seeds* long, acuminate, tufted.

Flesh a little yellowish, firm, rather crisp, moderately fine-grained, juicy, mild subacid mingled with sweet, slightly aromatic, good.

HAYWOOD.

REFERENCES. 1. Berckmans, *Cat.*, 1892. 2. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:241.
SYNONYM. *Queen of Haywood* (1).

A southern apple received from P. J. Berckmans, Augusta, Ga., 1892, for testing here. The fruit is dull red, striped over yellow background, hardly medium in size, not very attractive, mild subacid, and only fair in quality. Not desirable for planting in New York.

HAZEN.

A yellow or greenish apple of good size, mild flavor, nearly sweet, good or nearly good in quality. The tree comes into bearing young, is a rather strong grower and so far as tested here is productive. It is not recommended for planting in New York.

Historical. Hazen was originated by J. Erwin Lord, Pompanoosuc, Vt., who says that it was produced by crossing some fine cultivated variety, record of name now lost, upon an unnamed seedling red winter apple.

TREE.

Twigs very short, slender, straight or nearly so; internodes medium. *Bark* slightly dull reddish, somewhat pubescent. *Lenticels* not very conspicuous, small to nearly medium, generally quite elongated. *Buds* rather small, prominent, fleshy, acute, moderately pubescent, slightly adhering to the bark.

FRUIT.

Fruit medium or above, uniform in size and shape. *Form* roundish inclined to conic, varying to somewhat oblate, symmetrical. *Stem* medium to long, rather slender. *Cavity* obtuse to acute, medium in depth and width, usually symmetrical, sometimes russeted. *Calyx* small to medium, closed or partly open. *Basin* often oblique, shallow, moderately wide, obtuse, slightly furrowed, wrinkled.

Skin yellow, marbled with green. *Dots* small, numerous, greenish and russet.

Calyx tube rather small, short, usually cone-shape, sometimes varying to funnel-form.

Core medium, varying to rather large, open; core lines usually meeting. *Carpels* broadly roundish, mucronate. *Seeds* numerous, small to medium, rather narrow, acute, moderately light brown.

Flesh yellowish, rather coarse, somewhat crisp, not tender, moderately juicy, sweet or nearly so, slightly aromatic, fair to good.

Season December to April.

HENNIKER.

REFERENCES. 1. Downing, **1876**:54 app. 2. Hogg, **1884**:126. 3. *Gartenflora*, **39**:265. 1890. *col. pl.* 4. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, **1892**:243. 5. Beach, *N. Y. Sta. An. Rpt.*, **11**:593. 1892. 6. *Jour. Royal Hort. Soc.*, **1898**:356. 7. Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, **48**:44. 1903. 8. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, **248**:124. 1904.

SYNONYM. LADY HENNIKER (1, 2, 4, 5, 6).

Fruit of good size and excellent quality but not attractive enough in form and color to rank as a first-class commercial variety. The tree is a strong grower. It does not come into bearing very young but is quite productive in alternate years. There is apt to be considerable loss from the dropping of the fruit. It is not recommended for planting in New York.

Historical. Originated between 1840 and 1850 in Suffolk, England (2). Awarded first-class certificate by the Royal Horticultural Society in 1873 (6). It has not been disseminated much in this country and is but little known in New York.

TREE.

Tree vigorous; branches short, moderately stout, curved, crooked. *Form* roundish or spreading, rather dense. *Twigs* long to short, stout; internodes medium or below. *Bark* dark brown tinged with red or partly olive-green, distinctly mottled with gray scarf-skin, slightly pubescent. *Lenticels* rather numerous, scattering, medium to small, roundish, raised, moderately conspicuous. *Buds* medium, rather prominent, broad, plump, obtuse to acute, free, slightly pubescent.

FRUIT.

Fruit above medium to very large, fairly uniform in size. *Form* oblate to roundish, rather obscurely ribbed, often elliptical, not very uniform in shape. *Stem* short to medium, moderately thick. *Cavity* acuminate or somewhat acute, deep, wide, gently furrowed, often covered with outspreading russet. *Calyx* medium to rather large; lobes partly open, broad, acute. *Basin* moderately deep to rather shallow, medium to rather wide, somewhat furrowed and wrinkled.

Skin rather tough, decidedly roughened with capillary netted russet lines and rather large russet dots, and sometimes with broken patches of russet; color rather deep yellow, blushed and mottled with red and sparingly striped with carmine. *Prevailing effect* rather dull red somewhat mingled with yellow.

Calyx tube rather long, funnel-shape. *Stamens* median or below.

Core medium to small, axile; cells unsymmetrical, often seedless, irregularly developed; core lines clasping the funnel cylinder. *Carpels* broadly roundish or approaching obcordate, emarginate, tufted. *Seeds* few, medium or above, obtuse to acute, tufted.

Flesh tinged with yellow, moderately coarse, somewhat crisp, rather tender, juicy, rich, brisk subacid with something of the flavor characteristic of certain russets, becoming rather mild late in the season; good to very good in quality. Excellent for cooking but at first rather too briskly acid to be desirable for a dessert apple.

Season November to March or April.

HEREFORDSHIRE.

REFERENCES. 1. Hogg, 1884:106. 2. Lyon, *Mich. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1890: 292. 3. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:241.

SYNONYM. HEREFORDSHIRE BEEFING (1, 3).

A dark red subacid apple adapted for kitchen use. As fruited at the Geneva Station it is rather attractive but falls below standard commercial varieties in size, quality and appearance. The tree comes into bearing early and is productive. It does not appear to be worthy of trial in New York state.

Historical. Known in Herefordshire for more than one hundred years (1). It is but little known in New York.

TREE.

Tree not a very good grower; branches short, slender; laterals willowy and slender. *Form* roundish or spreading, very dense. *Twigs* below medium to very short, straight, slender, somewhat pubescent; internodes short. *Bark* clear brownish-red with some olive-green, lightly mottled with scarf-skin. *Lenticels* moderately numerous, scattering, small to medium, elongated, slightly raised. *Buds* below medium to small, broad, very obtuse, appressed, deeply set in the bark, pubescent.

FRUIT.

Fruit medium in size but with a full crop it varies from below medium to small. *Form* usually roundish oblate, sometimes oblate conic, symmetrical; uniform in size and shape. *Stem* short and thick. *Cavity* obtuse, broad, deep, often russeted, usually symmetrical, sometimes furrowed. *Calyx* medium to rather large, usually open; tips of lobes divergent. *Basin* varies from shallow to moderately deep, rather wide, slightly wrinkled, ridged.

Skin thin, tough, clear greenish-yellow largely blushed with rather bright dark red, sometimes almost covered with red. *Dots* medium in size, numerous, usually russet, sometimes submerged. *Prevailing effect* red with more or less contrasting yellow.

Calyx tube very short, rather wide, broadly conical, sometimes approaching funnel-form. *Stamens* median or slightly marginal.

Core large, abaxile; cells symmetrical, open; core lines clasping. *Carpels* usually elliptical sometimes broadly obovate, emarginate, sometimes a little tufted. *Seeds* small, rather short, plump, broadly acute, rather light colored.

Flesh yellowish, moderately firm and tender, moderately fine, juicy, aromatic, brisk subacid, fair to good in flavor and quality.

Season October to January or February.

HIESTER.

REFERENCES. 1. Downing, 1872:215. 2. Boyer, *Pa. Fr. Gr. Soc. Rpt.*, 1881: 34. 3. *Ill. Sta. Bul.*, 45:324. 1896.

SYNONYMS. *Baer* (1). *Heaster* (1). *Heister* (1). *Michel Miller* (2). *Miller* (1). *Stehly* (1).

A pleasant subacid apple in season here during winter, but where it originated it is classed as a late fall and early winter variety. Tree vigorous and productive (1). It is considered a desirable apple in some parts of Pennsylvania (2). Not recommended for planting in New York.

Historical. Origin, Reading, Berks county, Pa. (1). But little known in New York.

FRUIT.

Fruit medium. *Form* roundish oblate, sometimes faintly ribbed. *Stem* very short and slender. *Cavity* acute, rather broad and deep. *Calyx* small, partly open. *Basin* rather abrupt to somewhat obtuse, broad, deep, slightly wrinkled.

Skin pale yellow mottled with thin bright red on shady side and washed with deeper red and narrowly streaked with deep carmine in the sun. *Dots* gray or russet, conspicuous about the cavity.

Calyx tube rather small, cone-shape, approaching funnel-form. *Stamens* median.

Core small, somewhat abaxile; cells open or partly open; core lines meeting or clasping. *Carpels* broadly roundish. *Seeds* medium or below, rather narrow, short, plump.

Flesh yellowish-white, crisp, moderately juicy, rather tender, mild subacid to somewhat sweet, fair to good in flavor and quality.

HIGHLAND BEAUTY.

REFERENCES. 1. Manning, *Mass. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1881:232. 2. Downing, 1881:88 app. *fig.* 3. Dempsey, *Ont. Fr. Stas. An. Rpt.*, 2:32. 1895.

A seedling of the Lady exhibited before the Massachusetts Horticultural Society in 1881 as a new variety. "In size it surpasses its parent but not in quality" (1). The fruit is of the Lady type. Skin clear, smooth yellow or almost waxen white, blushed with brilliant carmine. Flesh white, crisp, tender, juicy, mild subacid, very good.

Season January to March (1, 2, 3). It does not appear to be known in cultivation to any considerable extent.

HOLLAND WINTER.

REFERENCES. 1. Langley, *Pomona*, 1729. (cited by 3). 2. Knoop, *Pomol.*, 1758. (cited by 3). 3. Forsyth, 1824:107. 4. Hogg, 1884:110. 5. Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 48:44, par. 2. 1903. 6. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:124. 1904.

The variety here described as Holland Winter was received for testing at this Station from Western Pennsylvania under the name of Holland Pippin. United States Pomologist Heiges identified it for us as the Holland Pippin of Hogg, Langley and Miller, and stated that it is the variety which is generally grown in Pennsylvania under the name of Holland Pippin. We have not yet been able to confirm with certainty the identification made by Heiges.

Forsyth's complete description of the Holland Pippin of Langley (3) is here given.

"This is a middle-sized apple, of a flattish shape. Its colour is yellow, in some places inclining to green, with sometimes a little red towards the sun. This is a pretty good apple, and keeps till the middle of April."

The following is Hogg's description (4).

"Fruit large, three inches wide, and two inches and a half high; roundish and flattened with ribs on the sides. Skin, greenish-yellow, with a slight tinge of pale brown where exposed to the sun, and strewed with large green dots. Eye,

small and closed, set in a round, narrow, and plaited basin. Stalk, very short, imbedded in a wide and deep cavity. Flesh, yellowish-white, firm, tender, juicy, sweet, and briskly acid.

"A valuable apple of first-rate quality for culinary purposes; it is in use from November to March. The tree is a strong grower, vigorous, healthy, and a good bearer."

This variety is surely distinct from the one described by Downing[1] and commonly grown in the Hudson valley and to some extent in other portions of the state under the name of Holland Pippin. The Holland Pippin of Downing begins to ripen somewhat earlier than the Fall Pippin, while the variety here described keeps till spring. Since both of these varieties are known in cultivation in this country under the name of Holland Pippin it is well to distinguish between the two by calling the late keeping one Holland Winter.

It is a green apple of the Reinette Pippin class, not equal to Rhode Island *Greening* in flavor or quality for dessert or culinary uses but it is a better keeper and less liable to scald. It is attractive for a green apple in both size and color. The tree is a strong grower, healthy and productive, and usually is an annual bearer alternating heavy with rather light crops. It appears to be of sufficient value to be worthy of planting for trial as a commercial variety where a late keeping apple of this type is desired.

Historical. If this is in fact the Holland Pippin of Langley and Miller it is an old variety "native of the Holland district of Lincolnshire, hence its name" (4).

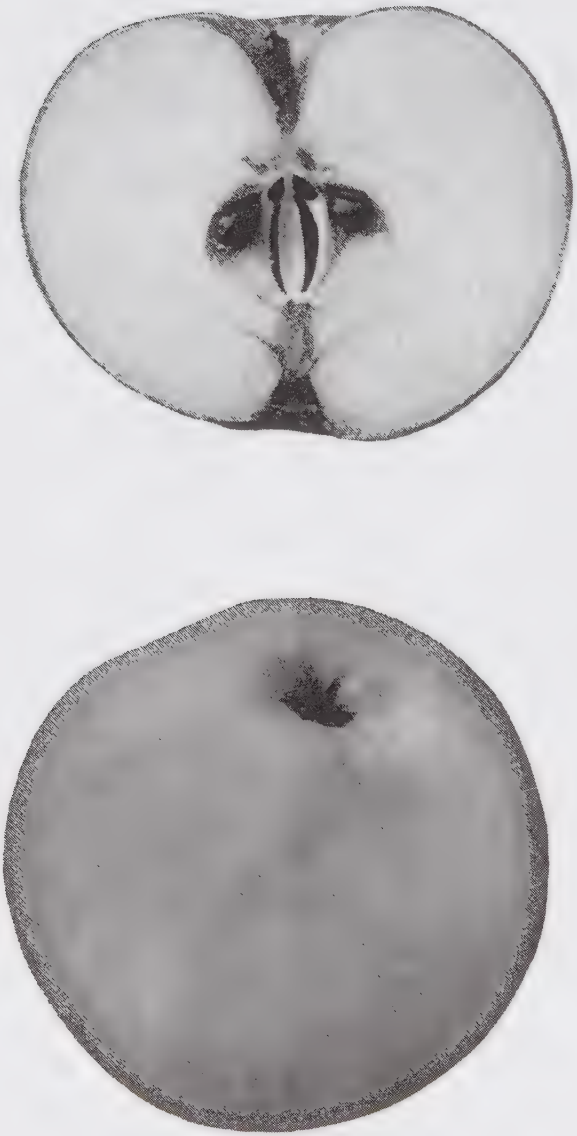
TREE.

Tree vigorous; branches long, moderately stout. *Form* spreading or roundish, rather open. *Twigs* moderately long, straight, stout; internodes short to medium. *Bark* clear reddish-brown with some olive-green, streaked lightly with scarf-skin, heavily pubescent near the tips. *Lenticels* numerous, small, roundish, sometimes raised, rather conspicuous. *Buds* large to above medium, broad, obtuse, free near the old wood but quite appressed near the tips; heavily pubescent.

FRUIT.

Fruit medium to large. *Form* roundish conic, symmetrical, regular or sometimes faintly ribbed. *Stem* medium or short and rather thick. *Cavity* acute or approaching acuminate, rather large and slightly furrowed, occas-

[1] Downing, 1872:219.



HOLLAND WINTER

ionally with thin outspreading russet rays. *Calyx* small to medium, closed or partly open. *Basin* shallow, occasionally moderately deep and abrupt, somewhat furrowed, wrinkled.

Skin tough, slightly waxy, smooth, pale green or whitish often with a faint, dull blush. *Dots* numerous, rather large, conspicuous, submerged, whitish, mingled with a few fine russet points.

Calyx tube long, narrow, funnel-shape. *Stamens* median or below.

Core medium or below, somewhat abaxile; cells pretty symmetrical, open or partly closed; core lines clasping. *Carpels* roundish to somewhat elliptical, broad, slightly tufted. *Seeds* rather short, plump, obtuse.

Flesh nearly white, firm, rather crisp, moderately fine-grained, juicy, subacid with mild, pleasing aroma, good.

Season December to May.

HOLMES SWEET.

REFERENCE. 1. Downing, 1872:220.

Described by Downing as a medium sized yellow apple with red cheek. *Flesh* tender, sweet, mingled with subacid. *Season* November to February. Origin, Niagara county, N. Y. (1). Now practically obsolete.

Not the Holmes of Thacher.

HUBBARDSTON.

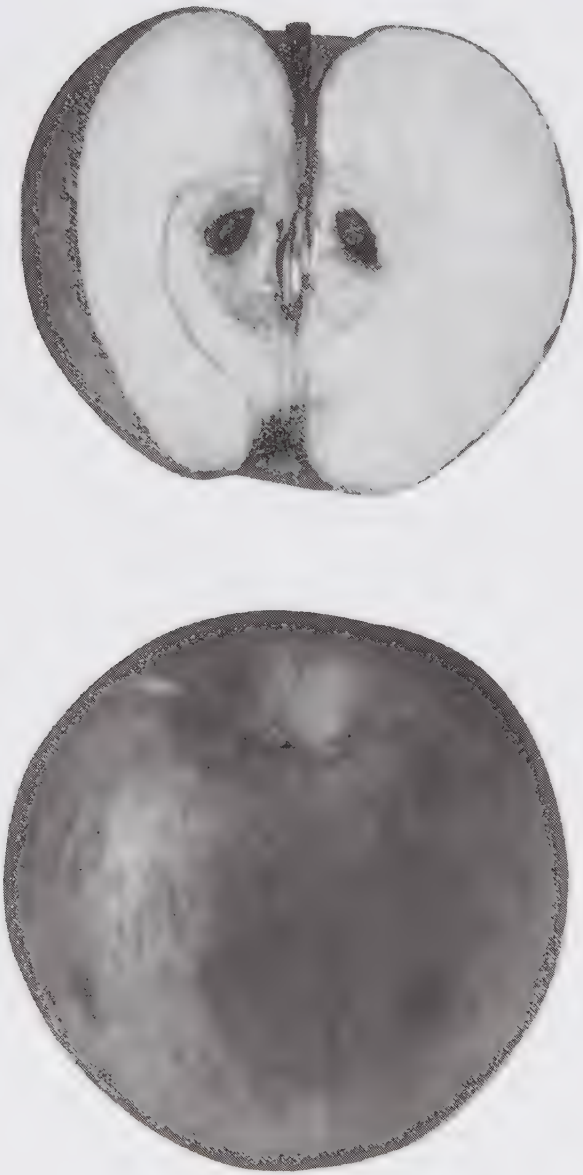
REFERENCES. 1. Kenrick, 1832:47. 2. Manning, 1838:62. 3. *Mag. Hort.*, 7:45. 1841. 4. Downing, 1845:113. 5. *Mag. Hort.*, 14:545. 1848. *fig.* 6. *Ib.*, 15:63. 1849. 7. Thomas, 1849:166, 167. *fig.* 8. Emmons, *Nat. Hist. N. Y.*, 3:65. 1851. *col. pls.* 51 and 74. 9. Hovey, 1:67. 1852. *col. pl., fig.* 10. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1852. 11. Hooper, 1857:46. 12. Oberdieck, *Ill. Handb. der Obstk.*, 8:137. 13. Warder, 1867:600. *fig.* 14. *Mag. Hort.*, 34:27. 1868. 15. Leroy, 1873:497. *fig.* 16. Barry, 1883:347. 17. Lyon, *Mich. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1890:292. 18. Wickson, 1891:244. 19. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:241. 20. Green, *Rural N. Y.*, 57:802. 1898. 21. Eneroth-Smirnoff, 1901:363. 22. Budd-Hansen, 1903:100. *fig.* 23. *Can. Hort.*, 26:89. 1903. *fig.* 24. Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 48:44. 1903. 25. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:125. 1904.

SYNONYMS. AMERICAN BLUSH (20). *American Blush* (25). *American Nonpareille* (15). *Hubbardston* (18). HUBBARDSTON NONSUCH (1, 2, 3, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 11, 13, 14, 16, 19, 21, 22). *Hubbardston Nonsuch* (15, 23, 24, 25). *John May* (15). NONPAREILLE DE HUBBARDSTON (15). NONSUCH (18). *Nonesuch* (24, 25). *Orleans* (25). SONDERGLEICHEN VON HUBBARDSTON (12). *Van Vleet.*

Hubbardston is an excellent variety for commercial planting and deserves to be better known among New York fruit growers. It varies remarkably under different conditions of soil and climate not only in vigor of tree but in certain fruit characters also, such as size, color, degree of smoothness or russeting of the skin and in the quality

and flavor of the flesh. The fact that it has come to have various local names in different parts of the state is doubtless partly due to this variability. It is now generally conceded that American Blush, Van Vleet and Orleans are identical with Hubbardston, or at the most are but selected strains of that variety. In many parts of the state Hubbardston is one of the most profitable varieties of its season, ripening as it does between the perishable early autumn varieties and the late ripening winter apples. It has generally sustained the reputation of coming into bearing at an early age and yielding heavy crops as often as every other year and in many places it is almost an annual bearer. It is apt to be productive to a fault, and for this reason should receive extra attention to keep the soil fertile and the foliage well protected from insects and diseases. When grown upon its own trunk the body is sometimes injured by severe winters. The tree also is somewhat susceptible to attacks of the apple canker. For these reasons it is doubtless best for one who wishes to grow Hubbardston to plant some hardier and more vigorous variety such as the Northern Spy, and the following year top-work the trees to Hubbardston. Under favorable conditions the tree is a vigorous grower and the fruit is fair, smooth, uniform, of good size and pretty good color. The quality is excellent for dessert but less satisfactory for culinary use except very early in the season before the fruit loses acidity.

Its commercial limit in cellar storage does not extend much later than December. It is a very uncertain keeper and in cold storage should go out in late fall or early winter although sometimes it has been held in good condition till spring. Fruit of this variety grown in Central and Western New York usually is somewhat smaller and keeps better than that grown in the lower Hudson valley. It appears that its keeping quality is correlated to some extent with the size of the fruit. If there is only a medium crop on the tree and the fruit is large it goes down quicker than if the crop is heavier and the individual fruits smaller and firmer. Fruit of good color also has good keeping quality, other things being equal, but poorly colored fruit soon deteriorates in flavor and quality (25). When the trees are allowed to become greatly overloaded, as they often do where



HUBBARDSTON

the apples are not thinned, there is apt to be a considerable portion of undersized and poorly colored fruit. There is also some loss from the early dropping of the fruit particularly where picking is too long delayed. Hubbardston reaches edible maturity in October and holds its flavor well till December or January, but after that time its quality usually deteriorates rapidly. It may often be kept in edible condition through the winter even in cellar storage but seldom with prime flavor.

Historical. Hubbardston is a native fruit which had its origin in Hubbardston, Massachusetts. As early as 1832 Kenrick referred to it as one of the most desirable varieties known in cultivation in Eastern Massachusetts (1). Although it has long been widely disseminated in New York there are many localities where it is yet unknown and many others where it has been introduced within recent years. The planting of it for commercial purposes is gradually increasing.

TREE.

Tree vigorous, sometimes large, but if it is allowed to overbear and is not properly fed it is more often moderately vigorous and of medium size. *Form* erect to roundish, somewhat spreading, rather dense. *Twigs* medium or rather long, spreading or erect, moderately stout, somewhat crooked, pubescent; internodes below medium to short. *Bark* dull olive-green with tinge of reddish-brown and mottled with thin gray scarf-skin. *Lenticels* scattering, conspicuous, medium to small, round or oblong, raised, becoming laterally compressed on the older bark. *Buds* medium, broad, obtuse, appressed, pubescent. *Leaves* medium to rather small, rather narrow and inclined to become incurved.

FRUIT.

Fruit above medium to large, sometimes very large. *Form* roundish ovate or slightly oblong to roundish inclined to conic, characteristically rounded toward the cavity, usually symmetrical, often obscurely ribbed. The crop is usually pretty uniform in size and shape but there is considerable variability in the fruit with crops of different seasons and different localities. *Stem* short to very short. *Cavity* rather deep, acute, symmetrical, sometimes slightly furrowed, usually russeted. *Calyx* small to large, open to nearly closed; when large the lobes are usually reflexed and separated at the base exposing the yellowish calyx tube. *Basin* moderately narrow to rather wide, shallow and somewhat obtuse to moderately deep and abrupt, distinctly furrowed, often marked with concentric flecks of russet in and about the basin.

Skin sometimes quite smooth but more often roughened with dots, flecks and fine veins of russet and sometimes covered with faint bloom. Color yellow or greenish blushed and mottled with red which varies from dull brownish to clear bright red, and is more or less marked with deep carmine. *Dots* pale or russet, often large and irregular, especially conspicuous on the red portions of the fruit. *Prevailing effect* in highly colored specimens attractive red, mingled with more or less of yellow.

Calyx tube medium in length, broad, cone-shape. *Stamens* median.

Core medium or rather small, more or less abaxile; cells usually pretty symmetrical, closed or partly open; core lines meeting or somewhat clasping. *Carpels* broadly roundish, slightly emarginate, tufted. *Seeds* numerous, medium to rather small, rather short, plump, acute, light brown.

Flesh whitish slightly tinged with yellow, moderately firm, breaking, rather fine-grained, tender, moderately crisp, juicy, aromatic, rich, at first sprightly but becoming mild subacid mingled with sweet, very good to best.

Season October to January.

HUNT RUSSET.

REFERENCES. 1. Hovey, *Mag. Hort.*, 19:126. 1853. 2. Ib., 21:300. 1855. 3. Downing, 1857:143, 187. 4. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1862. 5. Warder, 1867:720, 722. 6. Downing, 1872:196. 7. Downing, C., *Am. Pom. Soc. Rpt.*, 1875:36. 8. Downing, 1876:53 app. 9. Thomas, 1885:240, 513. 10. Lyon, *Mich. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1890:292. 11. Bailey, *Am. Hort.*, 1892:241. 12. Budd-Hansen, 1903:101.

SYNONYMS. *American Golden Russet of New England* (8). BULLOCK (1, 2, but incorrectly). FAY'S RUSSET (3). *Fay's Russet* (8). *Golden Russet (not of N. Y.)* (8). GOLDEN RUSSET OF MASS. (4, 5, 6). *Golden Russet of Mass.* (8). *Golden Russet of New England* (8). *Mass. Golden Russet* (8). *New England Russet* (8). *New England Golden Russet* (8). RUSSET PEARMAIN (3, 9). *Russet Pearmain* (8).

Fruit medium size, golden russet with broken patches of smooth bright red on the cheek. It is quite attractive for a russet apple, excellent in quality and a good keeper. Tree moderately vigorous and productive. It is no longer considered profitable and is not being planted in commercial orchards.

Historical. The following description of the fruit was made from apples grown upon the old Hunt farm, Concord, Mass. Mr. Wm. H. Hunt, to whom we are indebted for these apples, states that the variety originated at least 150 years ago, and adds that it was once considered a profitable market apple but is so no longer. Downing (8) refers to it as an old favorite which is said to have originated in the latter part of the seventeenth century, and which has been widely disseminated under different names. In New England it has by some been called Golden Russet and American Golden Russet. Hovey identified it as Bullock but incorrectly (1, 2, 7).

TREE.

Tree moderately vigorous, upright spreading. *Twigs* clear light reddish-brown, slightly grayish (6).

FRUIT.

Fruit medium or below, uniform. *Form* a little oblate to distinctly conical, often elliptical, pretty uniform in shape. *Stem* short to medium, slender. *Cavity* large, acute or approaching acuminate, deep, broad, sometimes furrowed and compressed. *Calyx* medium, partly open or sometimes closed; lobes

medium in length, broad, obtuse. *Basin* moderately deep to shallow, moderately narrow to rather wide, abrupt, slightly furrowed.

Skin thick, rather tender, golden russet or with red russet cheek. Patches of smooth skin breaking through the russet vary from yellow to bright deep red. *Dots* numerous, gray or russet.

Calyx tube often long, funnel-shape. *Stamens* basal.

Core small, axile; cells symmetrical, closed; core lines clasping the funnel cylinder. *Carpels* roundish to elliptical, slightly emarginate. *Seeds* dark, medium in size, plump, usually obtuse.

Flesh whitish tinged with yellow, rather fine, tender, juicy, subacid, sprightly becoming mild, not sweet as some have stated, very good to best.

Season January to April or later.

HUNTSMAN.

REFERENCES. 1. Downing, 1872:14 app. *fig.* 2. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1875: 10. 3. Thomas, 1885:513. 4. *U. S. Pom. Rpt.*, 1887:631. *fig.* 5. *Mo. Sta. Bul.*, 6:7. 1889. 6. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:241. 7. Stinson, *Mo. Fr. Sta. Bul.*, 3:26. 1902. 8. *Kan. Sta. Bul.*, 106:53. 1902. 9. Budd-Hansen, 1903:103. *fig.* 10. Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 48:44. 1903. 11. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:126. 1904.

SYNONYM. HUNTSMAN'S FAVORITE (1, 2, 3, 5, 6). *Huntsman's Favorite* (7, 8, 10).

The Huntsman apple, or as it is more generally known by the growers, the Huntsman Favorite, is a western variety, it having been grown in Missouri and Eastern Kansas for about fifty years. In that section it is quite highly prized on account of its high quality and the good bearing habits of the tree. It is not looked upon with special favor by the commercial growers of the West because of its susceptibility there to bitter rot, sunburn and apple scab. The tree is not an early bearer but after it does begin to fruit is a regular bearer and quite prolific. The fruit is pretty uniformly large or very large, somewhat irregular in form, deep yellow usually somewhat blushed and very attractive. In sections where it is known it is in special demand among apple buyers for the fancy trade.

Historical. This variety originated on the farm of John Huntsman, Fayette, Mo. (1), and up to within very recent years its cultivation seems to have been confined to the Middle West. So far as we can learn it has not been tested to any considerable extent in the East. It is practically unknown in New York.

TREE.

Tree vigorous; branches long, slender. *Form* upright varying to roundish or spreading, rather open. *Twigs* above medium, long, straight, slender; internodes very short. *Bark* dark reddish-brown, heavily mottled with scarf-

skin, heavily pubescent. *Lenticels* numerous, medium to very small, round, not raised. *Buds* small to nearly medium, broad, obtuse, free near old wood but quite appressed towards the tips, pubescent.

FRUIT.

Fruit above medium to large, usually large. *Form* roundish oblate, slightly conical, somewhat irregular, obscurely angular. *Stem* short, rather thick. *Cavity* acute to slightly obtuse, deep, broad, sometimes russeted, frequently furrowed, sometimes compressed. *Calyx* small, closed; lobes short, narrow, acute. *Basin* very abrupt, medium in depth to deep, moderately narrow to narrow, usually deeply furrowed.

Skin rather thick, somewhat tender, deep yellow or greenish, often with an orange-red blush which sometimes deepens to a distinct red. *Dots* small, inconspicuous, pale, submerged, numerous.

Calyx tube usually extends to the core, cylindrical to slightly funnel-form with broad cylinder. *Stamens* marginal.

Core medium to small, abaxile; cells often somewhat unsymmetrical, open; core lines clasping. *Carpels* elliptical to very broadly ovate, deeply emarginate, sometimes slightly tufted. *Seeds* frequently irregular in shape, moderately dark brown, rather wide and long, usually plump, obtuse.

Flesh tinged with yellow, rather firm, moderately coarse, not very crisp, tender, juicy, mildly subacid with a distinct pleasantly aromatic flavor, good to very good.

Season December to April.

HYDE KING.

REFERENCES. 1. Bailey, *Am. Hort.*, 1892:241. 2. Beach, *N. Y. Sta. An. Rpt.*, 13:592. 1894. 3. Ib., 14:265. 1895. 4. Ib., 15:284. 1896. 5. Beach, *W. N. Y. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1900:37. 6. Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 48:60. 1903. 7. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:114. 1904.

SYNONYMS. CHASE (7), but incorrectly. HYDE'S KING (OF THE WEST) (1). WESTERN BEAUTY (2, 3, 4, 5, 6), but incorrectly.

Hyde King appears to be one of the most valuable of the newer varieties of apples which have been tested at this Station. The fruit is large or very large, pretty uniform, smooth, glossy, pale green or yellow, often a little shaded with red. It is quite attractive for a green apple. Although not high-flavored it is good in quality, suitable for culinary use and evidently desirable for general market purposes being a good keeper. So far as tested here the tree is vigorous, and almost an annual bearer. It is not a very heavy cropper but the fruit is very uniformly large with a low percentage of culls.

TREE.

Tree vigorous. *Twigs* medium to long, stout; internodes short. *Bark* dull brown tinged with olive-green, somewhat streaked with scarf-skin; pubescent.

HYDE KING

Lenticels quite numerous, medium to below, round, raised. *Buds* medium, plump, obtuse, free, pubescent.

FRUIT.

Fruit large to very large, pretty uniform in size and shape. *Form* nearly globular varying to slightly oblate or somewhat conic, often obscurely ribbed, sometimes with sides unequal but usually pretty symmetrical. *Stem* short, stout. *Cavity* acute to obtuse, moderately deep to deep, broad, usually smooth and bright green with contrasting large white dots, sometimes partly russeted. *Calyx* medium to large, closed or somewhat open; lobes short, obtuse. *Basin* moderately deep, rather narrow, sometimes becoming broad, somewhat furrowed and wrinkled.

Skin thin, tough, smooth, glossy, light green shading to pale or whitish yellow, often with a thin blush and sometimes faintly striped with darker red and marked towards the cavity with broken stripes of whitish scarf-skin. *Dots* numerous, sometimes with a russet point, usually large about the cavity.

Calyx tube usually short, cone-shape, sometimes approaching funnel-form. *Stamens* median to basal.

Core medium to rather large, somewhat abaxile; cells open or partly closed; core lines meeting or somewhat clasping. *Carpels* smooth, concave, roundish or very broadly elliptical. *Seeds* above medium, wide, obtuse to acute.

Flesh whitish, slightly tinged with yellow, firm, rather coarse, breaking, rather tender, juicy, mild subacid, somewhat aromatic, good but not of high flavor.

Season December to April or May. Commercial limit in ordinary storage February or March; in cold storage, May (7).

INGRAM.

REFERENCES. 1. *Horticulturist*, 23:201. 1868 (cited by 5). 2. Downing, 1872:229. 3. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:241. 4. *Rural N. Y.*, 56:345. 1897. 5. Taylor, *U. S. Dept. Agr. Yr. Bk.*, 1901:382. *col. pl.* 6. Stinson, *Mo. Fr. Sta. Bul.*, 3:22. 1902. *fig.* 7. Thomas, 1903:328. 8. Budd-Hansen, 1903:103. 9. Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 48:45. 1903.

SYNONYMS. *Ingraham* (5). INGRAM SEEDLING (1). *Ingram Seedling* (5, 7).

This variety has attracted attention in the Southwest within recent years on account of its excellent keeping qualities (4, 5, 6, 9). It is said to be exceptionally promising for the Ozark region (6) where it is being largely planted for commercial purposes. Like the Ralls it blooms late in the season and the older trees are apt to bear rather small fruit unless the fruit is thinned. The fruit is of the Ralls type but averages larger and is more highly colored, being nearly red. In quality it ranks about with York Imperial. In flavor it is much like Ralls but less juicy. It has not yet been sufficiently tested in New York to determine whether it is a desirable apple

for this state but since it is so much like its parent, Ralls, it probably is not so well adapted for this region as it is for more southern localities.

Historical. Originated with Martin Ingram near Springfield, Mo., from seed of the Ralls (Geniton) between 1844 and 1855 (5, 6).

TREE.

Tree vigorous, with long, moderately stout branches. *Form* upright or roundish, rather dense. *Twigs* medium to long, straight, rather stout; internodes medium or below. *Bark* olive-green partly covered with clear brownish-red, lightly mottled with scarf-skin. *Lenticels* numerous, large, generally round, raised, very conspicuous. *Buds* medium, broad, flat, obtuse, appressed, pubescent, deeply set in the bark.

FRUIT.

Fruit usually about medium, sometimes large. *Form* roundish conic, to roundish oblate, symmetrical. *Stem* rather short, varying from thick and swollen to moderately slender. *Cavity* acuminate, varying from medium in depth and width to deep and broad, sometimes partly russeted, obscurely furrowed. *Calyx* large, open. *Basin* pretty regular, moderately deep, medium in width to rather narrow, moderately abrupt.

Skin rather thick and tough, smooth, bright greenish-yellow or pale yellow, washed, mottled and striped with two shades of red and clouded with whitish scarf-skin over the base. Highly colored specimens are nearly overspread with rather dark red. *Dots* numerous, whitish or areolar with russet center, rather conspicuous.

Calyx tube conical or somewhat funnel-form. *Stamens* basal.

Core medium to rather small, axile; cells symmetrical, closed or nearly so; core lines meeting or slightly clasping. *Carpels* roundish, tufted. *Seeds* medium in size, rather wide, acute, tufted.

Flesh somewhat tinged with yellow, firm and hard but becoming crisp and tender, juicy, very mild subacid, somewhat aromatic, good to very good.

Season February to June or later.

JACKSON.

REFERENCES. 1. Smith, *Horticulturist*, 11:286. 1856. 2. Brinckle, *Ib.*, 12: 520. 1857. *fig.* 3. Downing, 1857:156. 4. Warder, 1867:723. 5. Thomas, 1885:514.

SYNONYM. *Jackson Seedling* (1).

A greenish-yellow apple of medium size, not particularly attractive. In season from October to February. Not recommended for planting in New York.

Historical. Origin, Bucks county, Pa. (1, 2, 3). Although it has long been known in Pennsylvania it has not been disseminated to any considerable extent in this state.

JACOB SWEET

TREE.

Tree vigorous; branches moderately long, stout, crooked. *Form* roundish or spreading, rather dense. *Twigs* long, curved, stout; internodes medium. *Bark* dark brown lightly streaked with scarf-skin, pubescent near the tips. *Lenticels* numerous, small, round, not raised. *Buds* deeply set in bark, of medium size, broad, obtuse, appressed, slightly pubescent.

FRUIT.

Fruit medium, uniform in size and shape. *Form* roundish to roundish oblate, symmetrical. *Stem* medium to rather long, slender. *Cavity* usually acuminate, deep, narrow to rather broad, often heavily russeted and with outspreading irregular rays. *Calyx* medium in size, closed or sometimes open; lobes long, rather narrow, acute. *Basin* abrupt, medium in depth to deep, moderately wide, slightly furrowed and wrinkled.

Skin moderately thick, tender, greenish-yellow with many dark green blotches and gray dots, a very few faint red stripes scarcely perceptible, and on the exposed side a warm mottled brown blush, containing numerous white dots with a central gray speck in each (2).

Calyx tube large, long, conical to funnel-form, extending nearly to core. *Stamens* marginal to median.

Core medium in size, abaxile; cells unsymmetrical, wide open; core lines clasping. *Carpels* smooth, nearly cordate to broadly ovate. *Seeds* numerous, dark brown, medium in size, plump, obtuse.

Flesh slightly tinged with yellow, fine, crisp, very tender, juicy, very mild subacid mingled with sweet, good.

JACOBS SWEET.

REFERENCES. 1. Manning, *Mass. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1880:235. 2. Ib., *Am. Pom. Soc. Rpt.*, 1885:28. 3. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:242. 4. Beach, *N. Y. Sta. An. Rpt.*, 14:253. 1895. 5. Ib., *West. N. Y. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1896:52. 6. Manning, *Am. Pom. Soc. Rpt.*, 1899:185. 7. Budd-Hansen, 1903:105. 8. *Rural N. Y.*, 62:771. 1903. *fig.* 9. Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 48:45. 1903. 10. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:126. 1904.

SYNONYMS. JACOBS (4, 5, 9). JACOB'S SWEET (1, 2, 3). *Jacobs Sweet* (9). JACOB'S WINTER SWEET (3). *Jacobs' Winter Sweet* (4).

A large showy apple, green or yellowish often with bright blush. In form, color and texture it somewhat resembles Bough *Sweet*. It is one of the best sweet apples of its season for baking. The fruit is very tender and liable to crack and spot. It rots on the tree and also in storage. It is an unreliable keeper and rather variable in season but commonly is in season about with Pumpkin Sweet or Tompkins King. Its commercial limit varies from October to December or later in cellar storage and from January to March in cold storage (9, 10). The tree is not a very satisfactory grower in the nursery

but in the orchard it is vigorous, comes into bearing moderately young and is almost an annual bearer often yielding rather heavy crops. It is recommended for the home orchard but not for general commercial planting.

Historical. Originated by Charles Sumner Jacobs, Medford, Massachusetts, about 1860 (1, 2). It has been but sparingly disseminated in New York state.

TREE.

Tree medium to large, vigorous. *Form* spreading. *Twigs* short to rather long, rather stout, straight or slightly curved; internodes medium to short. *Bark* clear light brownish-red with some olive-green, lightly mottled with scarf-skin; rather pubescent. *Lenticels* rather inconspicuous, rather scattering, small, elongated, sometimes raised. *Buds* lightly attached to the bark or free, medium or below, very prominent, fleshy, broad, obtuse, pubescent.

FRUIT.

Fruit above medium to large or very large. *Form* roundish often inclined to conic, sometimes slightly oblate, pretty symmetrical. *Stem* medium to short. *Cavity* rather wide, moderately deep to deep, acute or approaching acuminate, sometimes slightly furrowed or compressed, seldom russeted. *Calyx* medium, closed or partly open. *Basin* often abrupt, usually round, medium in width and depth.

Skin tough, somewhat waxen, rather glossy, clear yellow or greenish, often with a bright blush. *Dots* obscure, whitish or russet.

Calyx tube cone-shape or somewhat funnel-form. *Stamens* median to basal.

Core rather large, somewhat abaxile; cells pretty symmetrical, open or partly closed; core lines slightly clasping. *Carpels* large, roundish to broadly obovate. *Seeds* numerous, medium, acute.

Flesh whitish tinged with yellow, moderately firm, moderately coarse, very tender, crisp, juicy, slightly aromatic, very sweet, good.

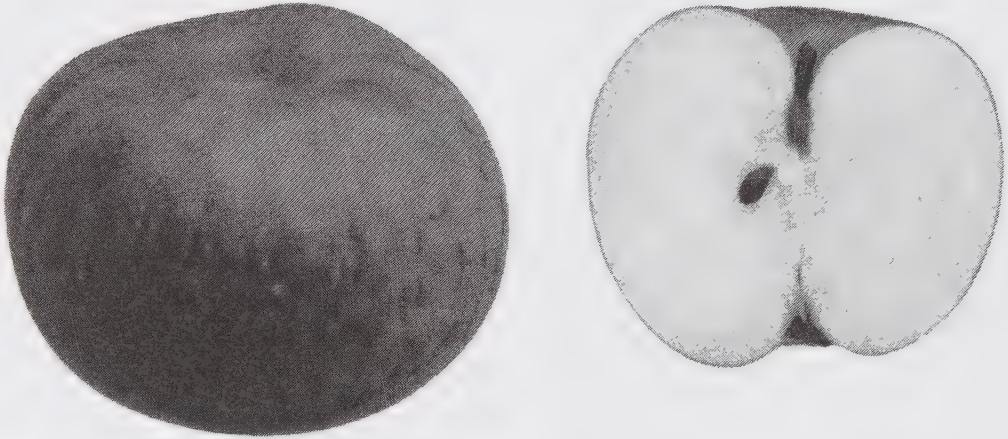
Season October to March or April.

JEWETT *RED.*

REFERENCES. 1. Hovey, *Mag. Hort.*, 8:250. 1842 2. Thomas, 1849:149. 3. Cole, 1849:112. 4. *Mag. Hort.*, 21:569. 1855. *fig.* 5. Downing, 1857:157. 6. Elliott, 1858:140. *fig.* 7. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1862. 8. Warder, 1867:723. 9. Barry, 1883:347. 10. Hoskins, *U. S. Pom. Rpt.*, 1886:274. 11. Lyon, *Mich. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1890:292. 12. Munson, *Me. Sta. Rpt.*, 1893:133. 13. Waugh, *Vt. Sta. Bul.*, 61:30. 1897. 14. Budd-Hansen, 1903:106. 15. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:126. 1904.

SYNONYMS. JEWETT'S FINE RED (5, 8, 9, 10, 14). *Jewett's Fine Red* (2, 4, 6, 12, 15). JEWETT'S RED (2, 3, 4, 6, 7, 11, 15). *Nodhead* (3, 4, 5, 6, 9, 12, 13, 14, 15).

An early winter apple of medium size and of beautiful dark red color overspread with blue bloom. It is highly esteemed as a dessert fruit in portions of New England, particularly in Maine and New



JEWETT RED

Hampshire where it is grown to some extent commercially. It is of the Blue Pearmain type and one of the best of that group in quality. As fruited at this Station it does not develop as high color nor as good quality as it does in the region where it originated. The tree comes into bearing rather young but is a slow grower and only moderately productive. As compared with standard varieties like Baldwin and Rhode Island *Greening*, it evidently requires extra attention in pruning, spraying, fertilizing and tilling in order to secure a good average grade of fruit.

Historical. Origin, Hollis, N. H. (4). It has been known in certain local markets in New England for fifty years or more, but has not yet been grown to any considerable extent in New York.

TREE.

Tree makes a very unsatisfactory growth in the nursery and for that reason does best when top-worked on some thriftier stock. In the orchard it is a rather slow grower and hardly attains medium size; branches rather short and stout with comparatively few laterals and numerous spurs. *Form* spreading or roundish, somewhat open. *Twigs* very short to moderately long, nearly straight, rather stout; internodes short. *Bark* dull dark brownish-green varying to brownish-red mottled and streaked with light scarf-skin, slightly pubescent. *Lenticels* rather scattering, small to medium, roundish, not raised, rather dull in color. *Buds* rather short, small, plump, obtuse, free, slightly pubescent.

FRUIT.

Fruit above medium to less than medium size, pretty uniform in size and shape. *Form* roundish oblate, sides unequal, obscurely ribbed, often somewhat irregular. *Stem* short. *Cavity* variable, acute to acuminate, shallow to medium in depth, moderately wide, furrowed obscurely if at all, green or russeted, sometimes lipped. *Calyx* small to medium, open or partly closed; lobes broad, short, obtuse. *Basin* shallow to medium in depth, moderately wide, obtuse, obscurely furrowed and slightly wrinkled.

Skin rather thin, tough, nearly smooth, dark red over yellow background, often deepening to purplish-red and obscurely marked with broken stripes and splashes of carmine. *Dots* numerous, often conspicuous, pale yellow or whitish. Characteristic bluish-white scarf-skin often more or less overspreads the base. *Prevailing effect* very attractive, deep red.

Calyx tube moderately narrow, funnel-form or approaching cone-shape. *Stamens* median.

Core axile or nearly so; cells sometimes unsymmetrical, closed or sometimes open; core lines clasping. *Carpels* oval, elongated, emarginate. *Seeds* numerous, clear reddish-brown, below medium or rather small.

Flesh yellowish, moderately fine, tender, juicy, pleasantly aromatic, mild subacid or nearly sweet, good to very good.

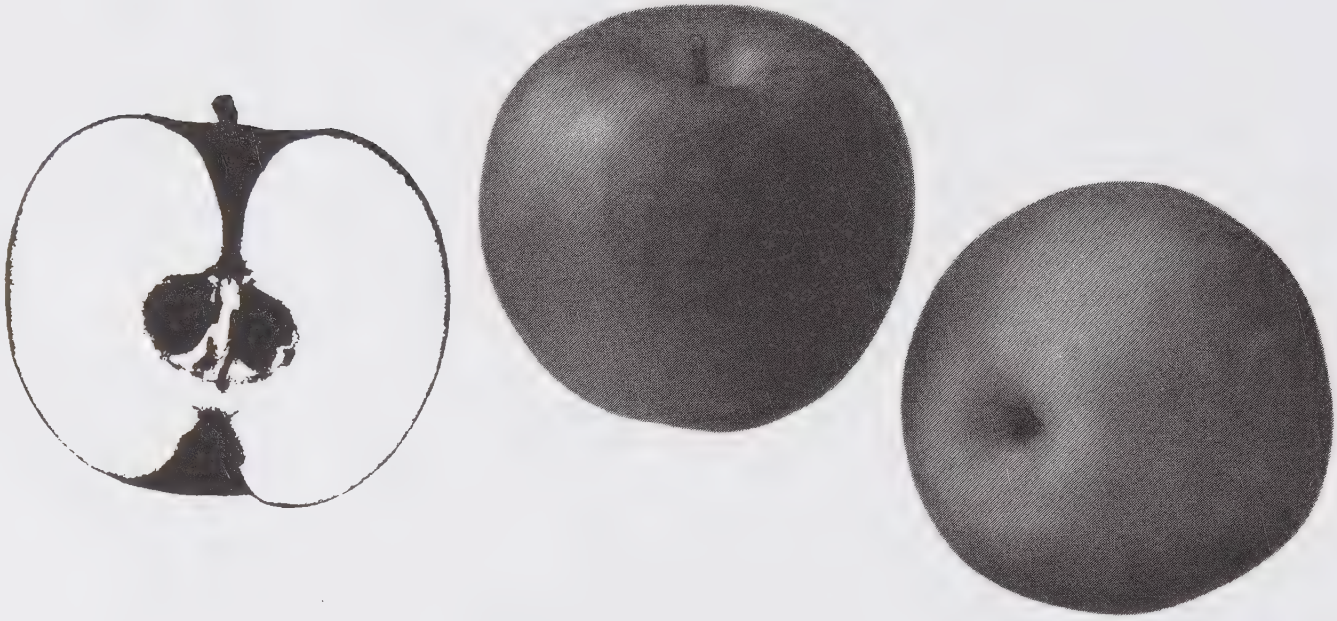
Season October to February (15).

JONATHAN.

REFERENCES. 1. Buel, *N. Y. Bd. Agr. Mem.*, 1826:476, Cat. No. 39. 2. *Cat. Hort. Soc. London*, 1831. 3. Kenrick, 1832:47. 4. Downing, 1845:113. 5. Thomas, 1849:167, 189. *fig.* 6. Cole, 1849:123. 7. Hovey, *Mag. Hort.*, 16: 60. 1850. *fig.* 8. Emmons, *Nat. Hist. N. Y.*, 3:60. 1851. *col. pl.* No. 25. 9. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1856. 10. Hooper, 1857:48. 11. Reynolds, *Horticulturist*. 12:51. 1857. 12. Dewey, *Ib.*, 12:198. 1857. 13. Elliott, 1858:86. *fig.* 14. Warder, 1867:679. *fig.* 15. Barry, 1883:348. 16. Hogg, 1884:119. 17. Lyon, *Mich. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1890:294. 18. Meehan, *Can. Hort.*, 14:75. 1891. *fig.* 19. Wickson, 1891:246. 20. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:242. 21. Stinson, *Ark. Sta. An. Rpt.*, 7:46. 1894. 22. Lyon, *Mich. Sta. Bul.*, 118:60. 1895. 23. Ib., 143:200, 202. 1897. 24. Powell, *Del. Sta. Bul.*, 38:18. 1898. 25. Van Deman, *Rural N. Y.*, 59:224. 1900. 26. *Kan. Sta. Bul.*, 106:53. 1902. 27. Hansen, *S. D. Sta. Bul.*, 76:61. 1902. 28. Budd-Hansen, 1903:106. *fig.* 29. Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 48:45. 1903. 30. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:127. 1904.

SYNONYMS. ESOPUS SPITZENBERG (NEW) (1). JOHNATHAN (21). *Jonathan* (11). *King Philip* (4, 7, 10, 11, 13). PHILIP RICK (11). *Philip Rick* (4, 7, 13). *Ulster Seedling* (1). *Wine* (erroneously 10, 13). *Winesap* (erroneously 10, 13).

This is a fruit of the Esopus *Spitzenburg* class. It is very beautiful, of a brilliant red color, highly flavored and of excellent quality for either dessert or culinary use. It excels its parent in hardiness, productiveness, health and vigor and is adapted to a wider range of territory, but the fruit is not so large nor does it keep as well as that of Esopus *Spitzenburg*. In New York state it does fairly well in favorable localities if grown on rich soil and given careful attention but even under such circumstances it does not usually attain as good size as it does in certain portions of the valleys of the Ohio, Mississippi and Missouri and in the irrigated districts in the mountain regions farther west. In some localities in these regions it ranks next to Ben Davis in commercial importance. As grown in this state it is ordinarily rather small with a comparatively high percentage of uneven and irregular fruit, and is not at all adapted to the general trade. At its best it is one of the most desirable varieties for the fancy trade at the holiday season. Its season is about the same as that of Tompkins King. It may be kept through the winter but when held in ordinary storage later than January dark spots are liable to develop in the skin and seriously injure the appearance of the fruit. Handled in this way its commercial limit is December or



JONATHAN

early January. In cold storage its commercial limit varies from January to March or sometimes later (30).

As grown in New York the tree is but a moderate grower and for this reason it is well to top-work it upon some stock that is more vigorous such as Northern Spy, Baldwin or Rhode Island *Greening*. It does not grow much above medium size and may be planted more closely than Baldwin. Particular attention should be given to keeping the soil fertile, well supplied with humus and well tilled, and the trees should be thoroughly protected from injurious insects and fungus-diseases. Under favorable conditions the tree is a reliable cropper bearing good crops biennially or in some cases almost annually. It comes into bearing rather young. Usually the fruit hangs pretty well to the tree. It is not recommended for general commercial planting in New York but in some places under good management it has proved a profitable variety.

Historical. The first published account which we find of the Jonathan is that given by Judge J. Buel, of Albany, in 1826, in an article on "Observations on the utility of a Descriptive Catalogue of Garden and Orchard Fruit," addressed to the members of the New York Horticultural Society, in which he presents "A Descriptive Catalogue of some of the most valuable apples propagated in the nurseries of this state." In this catalogue the Jonathan is listed as the Esopus Spitzenberg (New) with the synonym Ulster Seedling (1). In 1829 Judge Buel sent specimens of the fruit to the Massachusetts Horticultural Society with the statement that it was "An Esopus Seedling and sometimes called the New Spitzenberg." It originated on the farm of Mr. Philip Rick of Woodstock, Ulster county, New York (7). According to Downing the original tree was still alive in 1845. It was at first disseminated under various names, all of which were soon superseded by the name Jonathan which was assigned to it by Judge Buel in honor of Jonathan Hasbrouck by whom his attention was first called to the variety. It has been widely disseminated throughout the apple-growing regions of New York but in none of them is it grown extensively. It is extensively planted in regions farther west and south where, as above stated, it is recognized in many localities as one of the leading commercial varieties.

TREE.

Tree medium in size, a moderately vigorous or rather slow grower. *Form* roundish or spreading, somewhat drooping, rather dense. *Twigs* medium in length, nearly straight, rather slender; internodes short. *Bark* dark brownish-red mingled with dark green, and heavily coated with scarf-skin; pubescent. *Lenticels* usually very scattering, sometimes moderately numerous, small to medium or sometimes large, roundish to oblong, not raised. *Buds* medium, plump, rather narrow, acute to obtuse, free, pubescent. *Leaves* medium or below, rather narrow.

FRUIT.

Fruit medium to rather small, rarely large. *Form* roundish conic to roundish ovate, often somewhat truncate, regular; pretty uniform in shape and size. *Stem* medium to long, rather slender. *Cavity* acute to acuminate, deep to very deep, wide, symmetrical, sometimes slightly furrowed. *Calyx* small, closed. *Basin* deep to very deep, very abrupt, wide to moderately narrow.

Skin thin, tough, smooth, pale bright yellow overlaid with lively red, striped with carmine. When well colored the fruit is almost completely covered with red which deepens to purplish on the sunny side and often shows a beautiful contrasting bit of clear pale yellow about the cavity where a twig or leaf lay in contact with the skin. Less highly colored fruit has more of a striped appearance particularly toward the basin. *Dots* minute, usually inconspicuous. *Prevailing effect* attractive lively deep red.

Calyx tube rather small, funnel-shape or sometimes conical. *Stamens* basal to median.

Core medium or below, axile or nearly so; cells symmetrical but often not uniformly developed, usually closed, sometimes open; core lines clasp the funnel cylinder. *Carpels* rather concave, roundish to roundish cordate, emarginate, smooth. *Seeds* rather large, long, acute to acuminate, dark, numerous.

Flesh whitish or somewhat yellow, sometimes with tinge of red, firm, moderately fine, crisp, tender, juicy, very aromatic, sprightly subacid, very good to best.

Season November to January or later.

JONATHAN BULER.

REFERENCES. 1. Beach, *N. Y. Sta. An. Rpt.*, 14:253. 1895. 2. *Ill. Sta. Bul.*, 45:309, 328. 1896. 3. Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 48:38. 1903. 4. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:127. 1904.

SYNONYMS. BULER (3). *Buler* (4). JONATHAN OF BULER (2). *Jonathan of Buler* (3).

Fruit of good size and decidedly attractive being predominantly of a bright red color. It is hardly good enough in quality to take first rank as a commercial variety and it is excelled by others for dessert and culinary purposes. It probably is not worthy of planting for trial in New York. Tree comes into bearing rather young and is an annual bearer. Sometimes it yields heavy crops but usually it is a moderate cropper. There is considerable amount of fruit lost by dropping.

Historical. Origin uncertain. Tested at the Illinois Experiment Station and reported in 1896 as worthy of further trial. We have no knowledge of its being grown anywhere in New York except at this Station.

TREE.

Tree moderately vigorous; branches long, moderately stout. *Form* upright spreading or roundish, dense. *Twigs* medium to short, straight, rather stout with large terminal buds; internodes medium. *Bark* brown tinged with red,

mottled with scarf-skin, rather pubescent. *Lenticels* quite numerous, medium or below, oval or elongated, slightly raised. *Buds* medium to large, broad, plump, acute, free, slightly pubescent.

FRUIT.

Fruit rather large to medium. *Form* oblate, fairly symmetrical, broadly and obscurely ribbed, sometimes a little onesided. *Stem* very short. *Cavity* acute to acuminate, broad, deep, with radiating red stripes, sometimes thinly russeted. *Calyx* small to rather large, closed or partly open; lobes often erect. *Basin* usually abrupt, moderately wide to wide, rather deep, sometimes compressed, somewhat furrowed and slightly wrinkled.

Skin smooth, waxen, glossy, whitish-yellow or green largely overspread with bright red being blushed and mottled with light red striped and splashed with deep carmine. *Dots* whitish or russet, small.

Calyx tube long, meeting the core, varying from slender and funnel-form to wide cone-shape. *Stamens* basal.

Core small to medium, abaxile; cells often symmetrical and closed, sometimes open and unsymmetrical; core lines somewhat clasping. *Carpels* broadly roundish to elliptical and almost truncate. *Seeds* short, wide, plump, obtuse, dark.

Flesh white, often streaked or stained with red, firm, tender, very crisp, moderately coarse, very juicy, mild subacid with a peculiar aroma which is not altogether pleasing, fair to almost good in quality.

Season November to April but in common storage it is apt to scald after January.

KANSAS GREENING.

REFERENCES. 1. Beach, *N. Y. Sta. An. Rpt.*, 14:261. 1895. 2. Ib., 15:281. 1896. 3. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:127. 1904.

Fruit unattractive, medium to rather small, roundish to roundish conic, grass-green with a dull brownish-red cheek; mild subacid, not high in quality but a good keeper. The tree is not a good grower and does not come into bearing very young. It yields moderate crops biennially. Not worthy of planting in New York.

KANSAS KEEPER.

REFERENCES. 1. Stayman, *Am. Pom. Soc. Rpt.*, 1877:44. 2. Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 48:46. 1903. 3. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:127. 1904.

SYNONYM. KANSAS (2).

Kansas Keeper as grown in Western New York is usually less highly colored than when grown in more southern localities and often is below good marketable size and rather dull and unattractive in color. It is a very late keeper. The tree comes into bearing moderately young, and bears annually, yielding moderate crops.

Historical. Origin unknown (1). We have not had the opportunity of deciding whether it is identical with Keeper.[1]

[1] *U. S. Pom. Rpt.*, 1895:27. Taylor, *Am. Pom. Soc. Rpt.*, 1897:39. Ragan, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 88:161, 162. 1905.

TREE.

Tree moderately vigorous. *Form* upright. *Twigs* short to nearly long, rather slender, generally straight; internodes medium. *Bark* dull reddish or brownish-red, quite uniformly overlaid with a moderately heavy scarf-skin, somewhat pubescent. *Lenticels* inconspicuous, generally scattering, but on some twigs numerous, small, elongated or roundish. *Buds* small, acute, somewhat pubescent, lightly attached to the bark or nearly free.

FRUIT.

Fruit medium to large, sometimes averaging below medium; pretty uniform in size and shape. *Form* roundish or inclined to conic or somewhat oblate, often obscurely ribbed and with sides unequal. *Stem* rather short. *Cavity* acuminate, deep, broad to rather narrow, symmetrical, often with outspreading russet rays. *Calyx* small to medium, closed, varying to large and open. *Basin* often oblique, very abrupt, rather narrow, often somewhat furrowed.

Skin smooth, pale yellow or greenish, thinly overspread with orange-red or pinkish-red, becoming clear red on exposed cheek, abundantly striped with bright carmine, mottled with thin gray scarf-skin towards the cavity. *Dots* whitish, often conspicuous, sometimes with russet point. *Prevailing effect* in highly colored specimens striped red, bright and attractive.

Calyx tube long, funnel-form with wide limb. *Stamens* median to basal.

Core somewhat abaxile, rather small; cells closed or partly open; core lines clasp the funnel cylinder. *Carpels* broad at base, narrow at apex, emarginate, tufted. *Seeds* dark, medium in size, moderately wide, somewhat acute, tufted.

Flesh whitish, firm, somewhat coarse, moderately crisp, rather tender, juicy, sprightly subacid, fair to good.

Season December to June.

KING.

Tompkins King, more often called King of Tompkins County, is usually known among fruit growers and fruit dealers as King. For an account of this variety the reader is referred to Tompkins King.

Twenty Ounce Pippin has also been known to a limited extent locally as King, but it is a very different variety from Tompkins King.

KINNAIRD.

REFERENCES. 1. Downing, 1872:18 app. *fig.* 2. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1875. 3. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:242. 4. Watts, *Tenn. Sta. Bul.*, 1:15. 1896. *fig.* 5. Wright, *Am. Gard.*, 17:33. 1896. 6. Thomas, 1897:291. 7. Ragan, *U. S. Pom. Bul.*, 8:18. 1899. 8. *Kan. Sta. Bul.*, 106:53. 1902. 9. Budd-Hansen, 1903:110. *fig.* 10. Farrand, *Mich. Sta. Bul.*, 205:45. 1903. 11. Bruner, *N. C. Sta. Bul.*, 182:25. 1903.

SYNONYMS. KINNAIRD'S CHOICE (1, 8). *Kinnaird's Choice* (4, 6). KINNAIRDS FAVORITE (2). KINNARD (7, 9). *Kinnard's Choice* (9).

This is a dark red winter apple of the Winesap class. When well grown it is of good size, very good quality and attractive in appearance. The tree

comes into bearing rather young and yields moderate crops biennially. The fruit hangs well to the tree but is not very uniform in grade and does not produce as large a percentage of marketable fruit as either Baldwin or Rhode Island *Greening*. It is in season about with Baldwin. It is a variety of Tennessee origin which is highly esteemed in some sections of that state and in other portions of the Middle West (4). So far as tested in New York it does not appear to be adapted to regions as far north as this.

Historical. Origin Franklin, Williamson county, Tennessee. It is practically unknown in New York.

TREE.

Tree medium in size, a moderately vigorous grower; branchlets rather slender. *Form* rather spreading or roundish, irregular, not dense. *Twigs* medium to rather long, moderately slender, often irregularly crooked. *Bark* brownish-red or some portions olive-green, somewhat pubescent; scarf-skin thin, not conspicuous. *Lenticels* rather numerous, irregular in size, not often large, usually very small, dull, elongated. *Buds* considerably sunk in the bark, rather broad, obtuse, appressed, quite pubescent.

FRUIT.

Fruit medium to large. *Form* oblate inclined to conic, flat at the base, rather obscurely ribbed, nearly regular, sides sometimes unequal. *Stem* not exserted, short, rather thick. *Cavity* very wide, deep, acute, sometimes russeted. *Calyx* small, closed or partly open. *Basin* moderately wide, deep, abrupt, gently furrowed, often somewhat oblique.

Skin moderately thick, tough, smooth, yellow, mottled and blushed with red, in the sun becoming a lively deep red shading to purplish-red. *Dots* numerous, small, whitish, becoming somewhat elongated towards the cavity. *Prevailing effect* good dark red.

Calyx tube conical and moderately short varying to almost cylindrical and deep, sometimes extending to the core. *Stamens* nearly marginal.

Core small, axile; cells symmetrical, closed; core lines clasping. *Carpels* obcordate, emarginate, noticeably concave, tufted. *Seeds* rather short, wide, plump.

Flesh tinged with yellow, crisp, moderately fine or a little coarse, agreeably subacid, somewhat aromatic, good to very good.

KIRKLAND.

REFERENCES. 1. Downing, 1881:92 app. 2. Lyon, *Mich. Sta. Bul.*, 143:200. 1897.

A fruit of the type of the Yellow Bellflower but with less acidity, valued locally in Central and Eastern New York because it is productive, a good late keeper, fairly acceptable for dessert and good for culinary use. When well grown it is often partly suffused with a lively reddish-pink and late in the spring the ground color becomes a clear rich yellow, giving it a very attractive appearance for a yellow apple. The tree is a vigorous grower and a reliable cropper. The fruit often keeps in ordinary storage till May or June. It is doubtless worthy of more attention from fruit growers in the localities to which it is well adapted.

Historical. Originated in Oneida county, New York, and named after Domine Kirkland, a missionary to the Oneida Indians. It is but little known outside of the Mohawk valley.

TREE.

Tree dwarfish to medium in size, a moderately vigorous grower. *Form* roundish or spreading. *Twigs* medium to long, erect or spreading, moderately stout.

FRUIT.

Fruit above medium to large. *Form* broadly ovate or slightly oblong varying to roundish conical, ribbed, somewhat irregular, fairly symmetrical; sides sometimes unequal. *Stem* short, slender to moderately stout, not exserted. *Cavity* moderately narrow to rather wide, deep, acuminate, often partly russeted and sometimes with outspreading russet rays. *Calyx* small to medium, closed. *Basin* small to medium, shallow to moderately deep, narrow to moderately wide, somewhat furrowed and wrinkled.

Skin rather thin, tough, smooth, clear pale yellow with a thin blush which in highly colored specimens deepens to reddish-pink. *Dots* whitish areolar with brownish russet center or whitish and submerged.

Calyx tube rather wide, elongated conical or approaching funnel-form and extending to the core. *Stamens* basal to nearly median.

Core decidedly abaxile; cells fairly symmetrical, usually wide open; core lines meeting. *Carpels* mucronate, much concave, broadly roundish to elliptical. *Seeds* numerous, short, rather small to medium, rather wide, plump, obtuse.

Flesh somewhat tinged with yellow, firm, rather hard, moderately coarse, not very juicy, crisp, subacid, good.

KITTAGESKEE.

REFERENCES. 1. Warder, 1867:724. 2. Downing, 1872:242. 3. Fitz, 1872: 178. 4. Leroy, 1873:416. *figs.* 5. Thomas, 1885:515. 6. Bailey, *Am. Hort.*, 1892:242. 7. Clayton, *Ala. Sta. Bul.*, 47:6. 1893. 8. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:128. 1904.

SYNONYM. KETTAGESKA (3).

Fruit too small to be valuable for general market purposes, but its quality is excellent and it is attractive in appearance, being of uniform size, symmetrical form and bright yellow color. It is desirable for dessert use, especially because it retains its texture, flavor, quality and color remarkably well till very late in the season. The tree comes into bearing rather young, is an annual bearer or nearly so, yielding from moderate to heavy crops. The fruit hangs well to the tree. In the South it has the reputation of being vigorous, very prolific and almost free from blight. It is recommended for growing on dwarf stock in that region (3). It is reported as ripening in September in Alabama (7). Leroy (4) gives its season

in France as December to April. Here at Geneva its season extends to May or June. It is worthy of planting in those cases where a choice late keeping dessert apple is desired for home use.

Historical. Probably originated with the Cherokee Indians in Western North Carolina. Introduced into Georgia about 1851. It was sent to France in 1860 from the Berckmans Nurseries of Augusta, Georgia, and since that time has been continuously propagated there. It is there regarded as a fruit of first quality and the tree is very productive (4). It is grown to a limited extent in the South but is practically unknown in New York.

TREE.

Tree a moderately vigorous or rather slow grower with rather slender branchlets. *Form* spreading, somewhat open. *Twigs* medium to rather short; internodes rather short. *Bark* olive-green with some brownish-red, somewhat pubescent. *Lenticels* dull, rather conspicuous, moderately numerous, small, roundish, somewhat raised. *Buds* rather long, narrow, flat, appressed, rather acute, pubescent.

FRUIT.

Fruit small to sometimes medium, uniform in size and shape. *Form* varies from roundish ovate or roundish conic to slightly oblate, regular, pretty symmetrical, often obscurely ribbed. *Stem* usually long and rather slender. *Cavity* moderately shallow to rather deep, narrow to rather wide, obtuse to acute; usually it is at least partly russeted and often it has outspreading russet rays. *Calyx* small to medium, usually closed; lobes acute to acuminate, reflexed. *Basin* usually very shallow, obtuse, wrinkled and often gently furrowed.

Skin thin, tough, smooth, clear yellow often shaded with a bronze blush. *Dots* small, russet or submerged and whitish.

Calyx tube cone-shape, sometimes approaching funnel-form. *Stamens* median to marginal.

Core medium to rather small, somewhat abaxile; cells fairly symmetrical, usually somewhat open; core lines somewhat clasping to meeting. *Carpels* very broad and pointed with truncate base varying to broad pointed ovate. *Seeds* numerous, dark, medium or below, rather narrow, plump, acute.

Flesh yellowish, firm, very tender, crisp, rather fine-grained, perfumed and aromatic, sprightly, mild subacid becoming nearly sweet, very good for dessert.

Season December to May or June (8).

LACKER.

REFERENCES. 1. Watts, *Horticulturist*, 1:482, 483. 1847. 2. Thomas, 1849: 168. 3. Emmons, *Nat. Hist. N. Y.*, 3:101. 1851. *fig.* 4. Elliott, 1854:142. 5. Downing, 1857:163. 6. Hooper, 1857:53. 7. Warder, 1867:443.

SYNONYMS. *Lacker* (2, 4). LACQUIER (1). LAQUIER (2, 3, 6). *Laquier* (4, 5). LECKER (4).

A red-striped winter apple evidently of the Rambo class. Fifty years ago in some sections of Western New York it was held to be one of the most

desirable apples for that region (1, 2), but it has made little headway as a commercial variety and is gradually passing out of cultivation. It keeps rather better than Baldwin but is less attractive in appearance having a rather dull red color as it comes from the tree. It has been valued because of its fine dessert quality particularly in the spring but as it has a rather mild flavor it is less highly esteemed for culinary use. The tree is somewhat subject to canker. It bears biennially or in some cases almost annually and yields good crops. The fruit hangs well to the tree.

Historical. Disseminated from Lancaster, Pa. (4), and formerly planted to some extent in some portions of New York and the Middle West (1, 2, 3, 4, 6, 7). Occasionally very old trees of the variety are found still growing in New York in old orchards, but we have no knowledge of its being planted within recent years.

TREE.

Tree medium in size, a moderately vigorous grower. *Form* erect. *Twigs* medium in length, rather stout, rather thick at tips, straight or nearly so; internodes short. *Bark* dull reddish-brown, uniformly overlaid with a thin scarf-skin; heavily pubescent. *Lenticels* scattering, conspicuous, below medium in size, round, somewhat raised. *Buds* medium, moderately projecting, roundish, adhering, very pubescent.

FRUIT.

Fruit medium to large. *Form* varies from oblate to roundish, often tending to elliptical and somewhat ribbed; sides usually a little unequal; fairly uniform in shape and size. *Stem* short, not exserted. *Cavity* somewhat furrowed, sometimes compressed, narrow to moderately wide, rather deep, acuminate, green or russet, often lipped. *Calyx* closed or partly open; lobes pubescent. *Basin* somewhat variable, usually obtuse but sometimes rather abrupt, medium in width and depth, furrowed and wrinkled.

Skin thick, tough, smooth, light yellow or greenish nearly covered with red, mottled and striped with crimson and conspicuously marked with grayish areolar dots which are mingled with smaller, whitish or russet dots. *Prevailing color* striped red, sometimes clear and bright but more often dulled by a waxy coating of bluish bloom.

Calyx tube inclined to funnel-form. *Stamens* median.

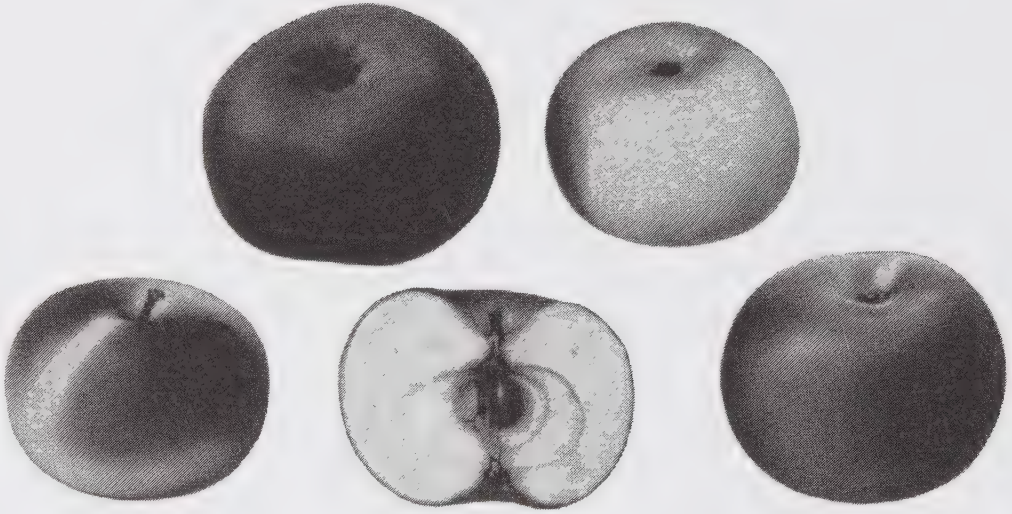
Core medium to rather small, somewhat abaxile; cells usually pretty symmetrical, closed or partly open; core lines somewhat clasping. *Carpels* broadly roundish, emarginate, somewhat tufted. *Seeds* tufted, medium or below, obtuse to acute, plump, numerous.

Flesh white or nearly so, firm, tender, crisp, juicy, mild subacid, agreeably aromatic, good to very good for dessert, less desirable for culinary uses.

Season December to May.

LADY.

REFERENCES. 1. Duhamel, 1768:309. 2. Knoop, 1771:68. 3. Forsyth, 1803: 49. 4. Coxe, 1817:117. *fig.* 5. Thacher, 1822:129. 6. Ronalds, 1831:63. 7. *Cat. Hort. Soc. London*, 1831. 8. Kenrick, 1832:47. 9. Floy-Lindley, 1833: 87. 10. Manning, 1838:59. 11. Downing, 1845:115. *fig.* 12. Cole, 1849:130. 13. Thomas, 1849:181, 189. *fig.* 14. Emmons, *Nat. Hist. N. Y.*, 3:89. 1851.



LADY

col. pl. No. 47. 15. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1852. 16. Elliott, 1854:87. 17. Hovey, *Mag. Hort.*, 20:29. 1854. 18. Hooper, 1857:52. 19. Lucas, 1859:557. 20. Warder, 1867:411. 21. Fitz, 1872:166. 22. Downing, 1872:244. 23. Leroy, 1873:65. *fig.* 24. Barry, 1883:348. 25. Hogg, 1884:8. 26. Lyon, *Mich. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1890:294. 27. Wickson, 1891:248. 28. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:243. 29. Bredsted, 2:210. 1893. 30. Woolverton, *Ont. Fr. Stas. An. Rpt.*, 3:10. 1896. *figs.* 31. Budd-Hansen, 1903:111. *fig.* 32. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:128. 1904.

SYNONYMS. *Almindelig* (29). API (1, 23, 25, 29, 30). *Api* (11, 16, 18, 22, 31). *Api eller* (29). *Api Fin* (23). *Api Ordinaire* (23). *Api Petit* (11, 12, 20, 22, 25). *Api Rose* (23). *Api Rouge* (25). *Apy Rouge* (23). *Cardinale* (23). *Christmas Apple* (32). *Gros Api Rouge* (11, 16, 22). KLEINER API (19). LADY APPLE (5, 8, 9, 11, 12, 13, 14, 16, 17, 18, 21, 22, 24). *Lady Apple* (4, 10, 23, 25). *Lille Api* (29). *Long Bois* (23). PETIT API (6, 7). *Petit Api* (16, 18). *Petit Apis* (23). *Petit Api Rose* (23). *Petit Api Rouge* (11, 16, 22, 23, 25). POMME D'API (2, 3). *Pomme d'Api* (8, 9, 13, 16, 21, 25). *Pomme d'Api Rouge* (11, 16, 22). POMME D'APIS (4). *Pomme Rose* (11, 16, 18, 22). *Pomone d'Apis* (5).

A strikingly beautiful little apple especially suitable for decorative use and for dessert. In New York it is grown to a limited extent only and in restricted localities. It is in some cases grown with profit and often sells at very high prices. It does fairly well on any good apple soil, but a warm, gravelly or sandy loam seems to suit it best, developing to a marked degree the characteristically beautiful color and delicate high flavor of this variety, upon which its value chiefly depends. The upright habit of the limbs, together with the smallness of the apples, makes the picking of the fruit unusually expensive. The branches are full of short spurs upon which the fruit is borne in clusters. The fruit hangs well to the tree. The tree is but a moderate grower and does not come into bearing young, but in favorable locations, after it reaches maturity, it is a reliable cropper, bearing heavy crops biennially or in rare instances nearly annually. In order to grow Lady most successfully, particular pains must be taken to protect it from the attacks of insects and fungi, particularly from the apple scab fungus, by which it is often seriously damaged. When well grown, the crop is pretty uniform in size and shape and satisfactory in color and quality. It does not always color properly, and is then of little value for anything but cider, being too small either for general market purposes or for culinary use. Properly handled, it may be held in cold storage till summer, but there is little demand for it after the holiday season, and as it keeps

well enough in ordinary storage till midwinter there is but little occasion for holding it in cold storage.

Historical. According to Leroy, who gives an excellent historical account of this variety, the Lady apple, or as it is there known, Api, has been in cultivation in France for at least three hundred years. It has been sparingly disseminated throughout this country from the Atlantic to the Pacific. It has long been recognized in the New York market as one of the most desirable apples for fancy trade at the holiday season.

TREE.

Tree at first moderately vigorous, eventually becomes a rather slow grower; size medium or somewhat dwarfish; branches erect, rather slender. *Form* rather dense, erect. *Twigs* long and slender, or on old trees rather short; internodes short. *Bark* bright brown approaching black, partly overlaid with thin scarf-skin, slightly pubescent towards the tips. *Lenticels* numerous, conspicuous, round or sometimes elongated, usually medium to small, sometimes large. *Buds* usually large, rather narrow, acute to acuminate, plump, quite pubescent, free. *Leaves* not large, rather narrow.

FRUIT.

Fruit small to very small, uniform in size and shape. *Form* usually oblate but varies to roundish inclined to conic, often obscurely ribbed, symmetrical. *Stem* medium, slender. *Cavity* pretty large and wide, obtuse to acute, moderately shallow to deep, gently furrowed, sometimes thinly russeted. *Calyx* small, closed; lobes small, acute. *Basin* rather wide, shallow to moderately deep, obtuse, narrowly ridged and wrinkled.

Skin moderately thick, tough, smooth, glossy with a deep red blush which is often irregular and sharply outlined against the clear pale yellow or whitish ground color. *Dots* whitish or with russet point, inconspicuous. *Prevailing effect* beautiful bright red and yellow.

Calyx tube conical or somewhat funnel-form with short truncate cylinder. *Stamens* marginal.

Core small, axile; cells symmetrical, closed; core lines clasping. *Carpels* smooth, roundish or inclined to elliptical, emarginate, mucronate. *Seeds* plump, wide, obtuse, completely filling the cells.

Flesh white, firm, fine-grained, crisp, rather tender, juicy, pleasantly aromatic, mild subacid becoming nearly sweet, good to very good for dessert.

Season December to May.

OTHER VARIETIES OF THE LADY GROUP.

The Lady often produces seedlings which have a general similarity to the parent. Some of these have found their way into cultivation but up to the present time none of them has superseded the Lady.

Downing (22) mentions besides the Lady four other varieties of the Lady group, namely: the BLACK LADY APPLE (Api Noir), the STAR LADY APPLE (Api Étoile), the LARGE LADY APPLE (Api Gros), and the ROSE-COLORED LADY APPLE (Api Gros Pomme de Rose). Of these the Large Lady apple appears to be the only one which has been disseminated to any considerable

extent in this state. It is seldom or never intentionally planted by the fruit grower but sometimes it has been cultivated by mistake in place of the true Lady. It is easily distinguished from the true Lady because the bark of the twigs is not so nearly black, the fruit is more nearly round, has a very shallow basin and is a little larger and less highly colored than the Lady. It is an undesirable variety.

Seedlings. Fruits of different seedlings of the Lady have from time to time been received at this Station. None of these has been sufficiently tested as yet to show whether it is worthy of being introduced into general cultivation. One of the most remarkable lot of Lady seedlings which has come to our attention is that originated by Le Grand M. Smith of Nyack, N. Y., a brief notice of which was published in 1895.[1] Some of these may be as desirable as the Lady.

HELEN is an apple of the Lady class much larger than Lady and fully as attractive in color. The flesh is very white, crisp, juicy and of mild agreeable flavor. It is grown by R. N. Lewis of Red Hook, Dutchess county, N. Y., who reports that the tree is productive and that the fruit keeps late and brings good prices.

HIGHLAND BEAUTY, another Lady seedling, is described on a previous page.

LADY FINGER.

REFERENCES. **1.** Coxe, **1817**:146. *fig.* **2.** Thacher, **1822**:129. **3.** Elliott, **1854**:173. **4.** Hooper, **1857**:52. **5.** Warder, **1867**:724. **6.** Downing, **1869**:245, 329. **7.** Ib., **1876**:55 app. **8.** Hogg, **1884**:127. **9.** Bailey, *An. Hort.*, **1892**:243. **10.** Thomas, **1897**:642.

Several different varieties of apples are known in cultivation under the name Lady Finger but none of these is grown to any considerable extent in New York.

Coxe (1) describes Lady Finger or Long Pippin as a variety of very delicate growth with small limbs, fruit remarkably long, skin greenish-yellow, season early winter.

Thacher's (2) description of Lady Finger is that it "is a long, tapering fruit, of a beautiful yellow and red color. It is well flavored, keeps till June. The tree bears abundantly."

Elliott (3) describes Lady Finger, synonym Sheepnose, "as medium, oblong, pale yellow, often blushed. Flesh firm, watery. Season November, December."

Hooper (4) recognizes Lady Finger as a synonym of Kaighn, but erroneously, according to Downing, who gives Red Winter Pearmain as the correct name for this variety.

Warder (5) gives Red Lady Finger as a synonym of Red Winter Pearmain and Lady Finger Pippin as a synonym of Red Winter Pippin.

Downing (6, 7) recognizes the varieties described under the name Lady Finger by Hogg, Coxe, and Elliott as mentioned above and adds the description of still another variety which he received under this name from Maryland, the fruit of which is roundish conical, yellowish, shaded with deep crimson, subacid, good to very good; season August. He also gives Lady

[1] *Rural N. Y.*, **54**:106. 1895.

Finger as an erroneous synonym for Kaighn and Red Lady Finger as a synonym for Red Winter Pearmain.

Hogg (8) describes a red cider apple under the name Lady's Finger of Hereford and a greenish-yellow culinary apple in season from November to March under the name Lady's Finger of Lancaster. He also gives Lady's Finger of Kent as a synonym for Smart's Prince Arthur, and Lady's Finger as a synonym for White Paradise.

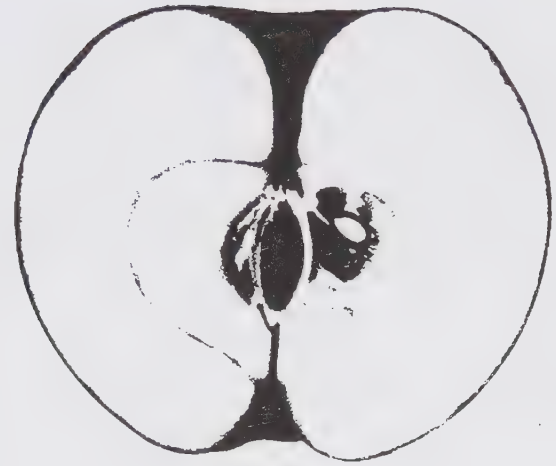
Thomas (10) gives Lady Finger as a synonym of White Paradise.

LADY SWEET.

REFERENCES. 1. Downing, 1845:136. *fig.* 2. Cole, 1849:132. *fig.* 3. Downing, *Horticulturist*, 3:578. 1849. 4. Emmons, *Nat. Hist. N. Y.*, 3:75. 1851. 5. Hovey, 2:87. 1851. *col. pl. and fig.* 6. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1854. 7. Elliott, 1854:88. 8. Hovey, *Mag. Hort.*, 21:566. 1855. *fig.* 9. Hooper, 1857:52. 10. Warder, 1867:561. *fig.* 11. Fitz, 1872:166. 12. Downing, 1872:246. *fig.* 13. Barry, 1883:348. 14. Thomas, 1885:227. *fig.* 15. Lyon, *Mich. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1890:294. 16. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:243. 17. Farrand, *Mich. Sta. Bul.*, 205:42. 1903. 18. Budd-Hansen, 1903:112. 19. Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 48:46. 1903. 20. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:128. 1904.

SYNONYMS. LADIES SWEET (11). LADIES SWEETING (1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 14). LADY'S SWEET (12, 13). *Lady's Sweeting* (20). *Pommeroy* (12, 20). *Roa Yon* (12).

This is one of the most desirable of the sweet apples for commercial planting. When well grown, the fruit is of good size, fine red color and excellent quality and keeps very late. It has an established reputation in market and is well known to fruit growers in many parts of the state, and often under the synonym Pommeroy. Doubtless it would be grown more extensively were it not for the fact that at present the market demand for sweet apples is quite limited. It ships well, stores well and usually sells well. It is also a good variety for the home orchard because the tree comes into bearing young, is a regular bearer, yields heavy crops, and the fruit is attractive in color and excellent either for dessert or for culinary uses. When grown as far north as Lake Ontario its season for home use extends from late autumn to late spring. Generally the tree is not a remarkably strong grower and is but moderately long-lived. In some locations it is not quite hardy, and sometimes it is injured by bark-bursting. These deficiencies are in part overcome by top-working the variety upon some hardier and more vigorous sort. The variety is somewhat susceptible to the attacks of the scab fungus and requires thorough treatment to protect it from this disease. It is a reliable cropper, bearing biennially, or in some cases



LADY SWEET

almost annually, and the fruit hangs well to the tree. When it overbears, as it often does, there is apt to be a considerable portion of undersized and poorly colored fruit. This difficulty may be remedied in part by pruning so as to restrict the amount of bearing wood and permit free access of light and air to all parts of the tree.

Historical. This variety originated in the vicinity of Newburg where it established an excellent local reputation. It was first introduced into more general cultivation by the Downing Nurseries of that place (1, 3, 5). It is now propagated in the North Atlantic States, the Middle West and the Pacific region (16).

TREE.

Tree in the nursery is a slim, slow grower with tender foliage and soft wood and should be top-worked. In the orchard under favorable conditions it becomes moderately vigorous or in some cases a rather strong grower. *Form* rather upright becoming roundish and somewhat spreading. *Twigs* medium to rather short, slender; internodes medium to short. *Bark* dull olive-green or reddish-brown with thin scarf-skin; pubescent particularly toward the tips. *Lenticels* rather inconspicuous, scattering, very small, elongated or roundish, raised. *Buds* medium to small, obtuse, closely appressed, slightly pubescent; ends often swollen so that the bud sets on an eminence. *Leaves* rather narrow, medium to small, ovate.

FRUIT.

Fruit large to medium, pretty uniform in size and shape. *Form* roundish conic, often approaching oblong conic, irregularly elliptical, often ribbed, nearly symmetrical. *Stem* short to very short. *Cavity* acute or approaching acuminate, deep, usually rather narrow, sometimes wide, gently furrowed, often partly russeted, sometimes lipped. *Calyx* small, closed, pubescent. *Basin* small, narrow, rather shallow to moderately deep, abrupt, furrowed.

Skin thin, tough, smooth, yellow or greenish, in highly colored specimens almost entirely overspread with bright red splashed with carmine. It is mottled and striped with whitish scarf-skin about the cavity. *Dots* rather conspicuous, small to rather large, pale areolar with russet point or submerged, numerous toward the basin.

Calyx tube conical varying to funnel-shape. *Stamens* basal to median.

Core small to above medium, axile to somewhat abaxile; cells not uniformly developed, closed; core lines meeting or somewhat clasping. *Carpels* broad, roundish to roundish ovate, mucronate, sometimes slightly emarginate, somewhat tufted. *Seeds* dark, large, rather narrow, long, acute, slightly tufted, often abortive

Flesh whitish or with slight yellow tinge, rather firm, moderately fine, crisp, tender, juicy, sweet with a distinct and pleasant aroma, very good to best.

Season November to April or May; in cold storage to May or June.

LANDON.

REFERENCES. 1. Warder, 1867:724. 2. Downing, 1872:248. 3. Thomas, 1885:515. 4. Macomber, *Am. Gard.*, 11:141. 1890.

Fruit attractive in color, of good marketable size and a good keeper. On account of its mild flavor it is better suited for dessert than for culinary use. The record which it has made at this Station confirms the statement of Macomber (4) that it is a rather shy bearer.

Historical. Brought to notice by Buel Landon, South Hero, Vermont, about forty years ago (1, 2, 4). It appears to be but little known outside of that locality.

TREE.

Tree moderately vigorous or rather slow-growing; branches slender. *Form* spreading, dense, dwarfish with rather flat top. *Twigs* short to medium, nearly straight but somewhat geniculate, moderately slender; internodes short to medium. *Bark* clear light brown mingled with red, irregularly marked and mottled with scarf-skin; slightly pubescent. *Lenticels* conspicuous, small to rather large, roundish or elongated, raised. *Buds* medium or below, plump, roundish, obtuse, free or nearly so, pubescent.

FRUIT.

Fruit medium to large, averaging above medium, pretty uniform in size and shape. *Form* roundish oblate to roundish conic, sometimes obscurely ribbed. *Stem* short. *Cavity* large, acute, moderately deep to deep, slightly furrowed, sometimes slightly russeted. *Calyx* small to medium, partly open or sometimes closed. *Basin* shallow to moderately shallow, rather obtuse, somewhat furrowed, wrinkled.

Skin thin, tough, nearly smooth, yellow mostly washed and mottled with red and distinctly striped with carmine, often becoming deep crimson or purplish on the side exposed to the sun. *Dots* conspicuous, whitish, large and irregular, especially about the cavity, or areolar with russet point.

Calyx tube elongated funnel-shape, constricted just below the limb and often extending to the core. *Stamens* median.

Core medium or above, abaxile; cells open or partly open; core lines clasping. *Carpels* broad at the base approaching truncate, rounding toward apex, slightly emarginate. *Seeds* medium or above, rather wide, flat, obtuse.

Flesh yellowish, sometimes tinged with red next the skin, firm, a little coarse, crisp, moderately tender, juicy, aromatic, mild subacid becoming nearly sweet late in season, good to very good.

Season December to May.

LANKFORD.

REFERENCES. 1. Downing, 1881:92 app. 2. Van Deman, *U. S. Pom. Rpt.*, 1891:390. 3. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:243. 4. Van Deman, *Am. Pom. Soc. Rpt.*, 1895:72. 5. *Rural N. Y.*, 55:1, 122, 195. 1896. *fig.* 6. Stinson, *Ark. Sta. Bul.*, 43:103. 1896. 7. Powell, *Del. Sta. Bul.*, 38:19. 1898. 8. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1899:18. 9. Alwood, *Va. Sta. Bul.*, 130:133. 1901. *fig.* 10. Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 48:47. 1903. 11. Budd-Hansen, 1903:113. 12. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:128. 1904.

SYNONYMS LANGFORD (5). *Langford* (5, 12). LANKFORD'S SEEDLING (6). *Vickers* (1, 12).

Lankford, as fruited at this Station, is a dull red apple of good size and fairly good quality. It is easily excelled by the standard varieties. It is in

LANKFORD

season from December to May but scalds badly after midwinter (10, 12). The tree makes a tall, slim growth in the nursery. In the orchard it is a strong grower and comes into bearing rather young, but although it occasionally bears a full crop it has not proved a reliable cropper at this Station. Although in some parts of the South fruit growers regard it with favor it does not appear to be well adapted to regions as far north as New York and is not recommended for planting in this state.

Historical. It originated as a chance seedling at Lankford, Kent county, Maryland, about forty years ago (1, 4, 5, 9).

TREE.

Tree vigorous with long, slender branches. *Form* at first upright but becoming roundish or much spreading, rather dense. *Twigs* medium in length, rather straight except that they are geniculate, moderately stout; terminal buds large; internodes medium to short. *Bark* dark brownish-red with some olive-green, partly mottled with thin scarf-skin; pubescent toward the tip. *Lenticels* conspicuous where the bark is brightly colored, quite numerous, below medium to above, often elongated, raised. *Buds* medium in size, broad, flat, obtuse, free, slightly pubescent.

FRUIT.

Fruit usually medium or below, sometimes large. *Form* roundish oblate to oblong truncate, ribbed but faintly if at all; sides sometimes unequal; axis sometimes oblique; pretty uniform in shape and size. *Stem* medium to rather long, sometimes very long. *Cavity* acute to acuminate, deep, broad to medium in width, nearly symmetrical, usually green, sometimes partly russeted. *Calyx* below medium to large, closed or partly open; lobes usually reflexed. *Basin* moderately deep and wide, varying sometimes to shallow and narrow, rather abrupt, sometimes wrinkled.

Skin tough, smooth, somewhat waxy, not glossy, grass-green becoming yellowish, washed and striped with red. In highly colored specimens deep, dull red covers nearly the entire surface. *Dots* whitish or with russet point, numerous and small toward the basin, elongated, large and scattering toward the cavity.

Calyx tube long, cone-shape or somewhat funnel-form. *Stamens* below median.

Core medium or below, axile or nearly so; cells pretty symmetrical, closed or partly open; core lines clasping. *Carpels* much concave, broadly roundish or approaching roundish obcordate, mucronate, slightly emarginate, somewhat tufted. *Seeds* medium in size, rather wide, obtuse to acute, dark; often some are abortive.

Flesh tinged with yellow or greenish, firm, moderately fine, crisp, nearly tender, moderately juicy, mild subacid becoming nearly sweet, fair to good.

Season December to May.

LANSINGBURG.

REFERENCES. 1. Hooper, 1857:53. 2. Warder, 1867:540. 3. Downing, 1869: 249. 4. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1875:10. 5. Thomas, 1885:515. 6. Bailey, *An.*

Hort., 1892:243. 7. Van Deman, *Rural N. Y.*, 58:382. 1899. 8. Budd-Hansen, 1903:113. 9. Ragan, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 56:173. 1905.

SYNONYMS. LANSINBURG (1). LANSINGBURGH (2, 3). *Lansingburgh* (9). *Lansingburg Pippin* (9). *Red Rock*. *Rock Apple* (9).

A late-keeping apple which is grown to some extent in the Middle West (6). Warder speaks of it as an old variety common in Cincinnati and along the Ohio river. Suitable only for culinary use and for market. Color greenish becoming rich yellow with a striped appearance and blushed with carmine. It is coarse in texture, sweetish in flavor and not good in quality (1, 2, 7). It is sometimes called Rock or Red Rock in New York.

Historical. An old variety which appears to have been first brought to notice in Ohio (1, 2). It is but little known in New York and is not recommended for planting in this state.

TREE.

Tree vigorous or moderately vigorous. *Form* upright, "brushy and thorny, looking like a wilding" (2). *Twigs* medium or below, rather stout, nearly straight; internodes short. *Bark* dull brownish-red overlaid with thick scarf-skin, giving a grayish-brown effect, slightly pubescent. *Lenticels* rather numerous but not conspicuous, small to medium, the larger ones roundish. *Buds* medium, acute, somewhat pubescent, appressed.

FRUIT.

Fruit medium or above. *Form* roundish oblate sometimes a little inclined to conic, obscurely ribbed, nearly symmetrical, often sides unequal, pretty uniform in shape. *Stem* medium to short. *Cavity* acute, deep, broad, symmetrical or slightly furrowed, or sometimes compressed, russeted. *Calyx* medium, open; lobes short, broad, obtuse. *Basin* shallow to medium in depth, medium to wide, obtuse to somewhat abrupt, furrowed and wrinkled.

Skin thick, very tough, slightly rough, rather dulled with faint bloom, yellow or greenish deeply blushed or mottled with red, striped and splashed with dark carmine. *Dots* often areolar, green or yellow with gray or russet center, rather conspicuous *Prevailing effect* red or striped red.

Calyx tube long, cone-shape or funnel-form with wide limb.

Core medium to small, closed; core lines somewhat clasping. *Carpels* round approaching round cordate, emarginate, mucronate, slightly tufted. *Seeds* rather large, wide, flat, obtuse, slightly tufted.

Flesh tinged with green or yellow, very firm, rather coarse, breaking, moderately tender, rather dry, mild subacid, becoming somewhat sweet, fair to good.

Season December to May or June.

LA VICTOIRE.

REFERENCES. 1. Craig, *Can. Dept. Agr. Rpt.*, 1896:126. 2. Macoun, *Quebec Pom. Soc.*, 1899:20. 3. Waugh, *Vt. Sta. Bul.*, 83:91. 1900. 4. Macoun, *Can. Dept. Agr. Bul.*, 37:44. 1901.

SYNONYM. LA VICTORIA SEEDLING (1).

A handsome apple of the Fameuse group, probably a seedling of the Fameuse, but a better keeper. On account of its season and hardiness it may

be desirable for planting in the northern and more elevated regions of the state.

Historical. Originated near Grenville, Quebec. The first published description of it of which we find any record is that given by Macoun in 1899 (2). It is as yet practically unknown in New York.

TREE.

Tree hardy and a strong, moderately spreading grower, but so far as tested has not proved very productive (4).

FRUIT.

Fruit as described by Macoun (4) and Waugh (3) is above medium size to large. *Form* strongly oblate, slightly conic, smooth and regular. *Stem* short and stout. *Cavity* of medium depth, medium in width to wide, slightly russeted. *Calyx* small to medium, closed or open. *Basin* abrupt, medium in depth to deep, wide, regular, almost smooth.

Skin tough, greenish-yellow washed and striped and nearly covered with light crimson red, the whole overspread with bloom. *Dots* fairly numerous, conspicuous, whitish or gray.

Core small to rather large, closed.

Flesh firm, white streaked with red, rather coarse, moderately juicy, aromatic, mild subacid, with a pleasant flavor and aroma distinctly like that of the McIntosh, quality good.

Season winter.

LAWYER.

REFERENCES. 1. *Prairie Farmer*, 1868. (cited by 19). 2. Warder, *Ill. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1868:95-97. 3. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1871:8. 4. Downing, 1872: 251. 5. Fitz, 1872:121, 143. 6. Thomas, 1885:516. 7. *Am. Pom. Soc. Rpt.*, 1887:92. 8. *Mo. Sta. Bul.*, 6:7. 1889. 9. Wickson, 1891:246. 10. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:243. 11. Beach, Paddock and Close, *N. Y. Sta. An. Rpt.*, 15:272. 1896. 12. Stinson, *Ark. Sta. Bul.*, 43:103. 1896. 13. *Mass. Hatch Sta. Bul.*, 44:4. 1897. 14. Macoun, *Can. Dept. Agr. Rpt.*, 1899:78. 15. Alwood, *Va. Sta. Bul.*, 130:135. 1901. 16. Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 48:47. 1903. 17. Budd-Hansen, 1903:114. 18. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:129. 1904. 19. Ragan, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 56:176. 1905.

SYNONYMS. *Black Spy. Delaware Red Winter* (11, 14, 15, 16, 18, 19). DELAWARE WINTER (7). *Delaware Winter* (11, 13).

An attractive bright red apple, pretty uniform in size and shape. It is very firm, ships well and keeps late. It does not rank high in quality and is less suitable for dessert than for market and culinary uses. As grown in this state often a considerable portion of the fruit grades below medium size and lacks proper development in quality and color. It is better adapted to more southern latitudes. In some places the tree is not a good cropper, but usually it comes into bearing rather early and is a reliable biennial bearer, often yielding very heavy crops. The fruit and foliage are quite subject to

the attacks of the apple scab fungus, but this may be readily controlled by proper treatment. This variety is seldom regarded favorably for commercial planting by New York fruit growers, and the quality is not high enough to give it a place among the varieties recommended for the home orchard.

Historical. Origin uncertain. "Introduced by Geo. S. Park, of Parkville, Mo., and said to have been found in an old Indian orchard in Kansas" (1, 4). Reintroduced from Delaware under the name Delaware Winter (7). It has also been disseminated in some portions of New York under the name Black Spy. During the last forty years it has been pretty thoroughly disseminated throughout the country.

TREE.

Tree medium or above, vigorous or moderately vigorous; branches long, moderately stout, curved. *Form* roundish or somewhat flat, spreading, rather dense. *Twigs* short to rather long, curved, moderately stout; internodes medium to rather long. *Bark* dark brownish-red mingled with olive-green, mottled with rather heavy scarf-skin, slightly pubescent near the tips. *Lenticels* dull, inconspicuous, rather scattering, medium to large, elongated, raised. *Buds* large to medium, broad, plump, obtuse, free, slightly pubescent.

FRUIT.

Fruit medium or above; as fruited here it usually averages no more than medium and often a considerable portion of the crop runs below medium. *Form* roundish or somewhat oblate, ribbed but slightly if at all, regular and symmetrical. *Stem* variable, often long and slender. *Cavity* acute or approaching acuminate, deep, rather large and broad, often compressed or distinctly furrowed, usually more or less russeted and often with outspreading russet rays. *Calyx* rather small, closed or partly open, often leafy; lobes sometimes separated at the base. *Basin* usually rather wide, flat and obtuse, sometimes moderately deep and moderately abrupt, gently furrowed, sometimes wrinkled.

Skin moderately thin, tough, sometimes a little waxy, smooth, occasionally showing some of the yellow ground color but usually completely covered with solid bright red which about the base deepens to purplish and is often mottled and streaked with dull grayish scarf-skin. Toward the apex it has a characteristic lighter and brighter red tone. *Dots* whitish or russet, small and numerous about the basin, larger and scattering toward the cavity.

Calyx tube rather long, narrow at top, funnel-form. *Stamens* median.

Core abaxile, medium or above; cells pretty symmetrical, open or partly closed; core lines clasping. *Carpels* somewhat concave, roundish to broadly obcordate, but slightly emarginate if at all, somewhat tufted. *Seeds* dark, medium to rather large, wide, obtuse, somewhat tufted.

Flesh slightly tinged with yellow or greenish, rather hard, somewhat breaking, moderately fine, crisp, tender, juicy, rather brisk subacid, somewhat aromatic, not highly flavored, fair to good in quality.

Season January to May or June. Commercial limit March or possibly April.

LAWVER

LEE SWEET.

Lee Sweet is a handsome deep red apple of good size, acceptable for dessert but especially valuable for market and culinary uses. It is desirable for the home orchard and appears to be worthy of consideration for commercial planting where a sweet apple is desired. The fruit is illustrated on the color plate with Northern Spy, and a section of it is shown on the color plate with McLellan.

The tree does not come into bearing very young, but when mature is a reliable cropper, yielding moderately heavy crops biennially. The fruit hangs fairly well to the tree and is pretty uniform in size and quality, having about as high a percentage of marketable fruit as the Baldwin. It is somewhat subject to scab, but this may be readily controlled by proper treatment. It stores well and, if perfect, keeps well. In ordinary storage it is in season from January to April.

Historical. An old variety of uncertain origin known to some in the vicinity of Geneva under the name of Lee Sweet because it was formerly grown on the White Springs farm then known as the Lee farm. It is here described under its local name because we have been unable to identify it with any other variety.

TREE.

Tree medium in size, moderately vigorous. *Form* erect. *Twigs* medium in length to rather short, pretty straight, rather slender; internodes short to medium. *Bark* olive-green overcast with brownish-red, overlaid with thin scarf-skin, slightly pubescent. *Lenticels* moderately numerous, raised, generally elongated, small. *Buds* small, roundish, pubescent, nearly free from bark.

FRUIT.

Fruit medium to nearly large, fairly uniform in shape and size. *Form* roundish conic to oblong conic, often somewhat angular or elliptical; sides sometimes unequal. *Stem* medium to short. *Cavity* acuminate, deep, moderately wide, sometimes lipped or furrowed, russeted, often with outspreading russet rays. *Calyx* rather large, open; lobes long, acuminate, reflexed, often separated at the base. *Basin* medium to rather small, usually abrupt, usually medium in depth and width, sometimes a little furrowed.

Skin tough, glossy bright red striped with purplish-carmine over a yellow background and sometimes marked with grayish scarf-skin about the base. Highly colored specimens are nearly or quite covered with red but where the color is less strongly developed it has a striped appearance. *Dots* usually whitish, rather numerous, small, occasionally rather large and dark russet. *Calyx tube* conical or funnel-form. *Stamens* median or below.

Core medium to small, abaxile; cells pretty symmetrical, open or closed; core lines clasping. *Carpels* much concave, roundish ovate, mucronate, tufted. *Seeds* short, broad, plump, obtuse.

Flesh nearly white, slightly tinged with yellow, firm, somewhat coarse, not very juicy, sweet, good.

LEHIGH *GREENING.*

REFERENCES. 1. Van Deman, *U. S. Pom. Rpt.*, 1891:390. 2. Butz, *Penn. Sta. An. Rpt.*, 1892:107. *fig.* 3. Van Deman, *Am. Pom. Soc. Rpt.*, 1895:72. 4. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1899:18. 5. Johnson, *Rural N. Y.*, 62:19, 370. 1903. *figs.* 6. Budd-Hansen, 1903:115.

An attractive apple of the French Pippin type, of good size and an excellent keeper. It was mentioned on page 134 as possibly identical with French Pippin. Further comparison leads us to believe that it is distinct. It is desirable rather for market and culinary uses than for dessert.

Historical. It has been grown in Lehigh county, Pennsylvania, for about sixty years (5).

TREE.

Tree moderately vigorous; branches rather stout and crooked. *Form* wide-spreading, open. *Twigs* medium to long, irregularly curved, stout to rather slender; internodes short to above medium. *Bark* clear dark reddish-brown mingled with olive-green, slightly mottled with scarf-skin, slightly pubescent. *Lenticels* scattering, rather conspicuous, medium in size, round or slightly elongated, raised but slightly if at all. *Buds* set deeply in the bark, above medium to rather small, broad, flat, obtuse, appressed, quite pubescent.

FRUIT.

Fruit medium to large, pretty uniform in size and shape. *Form* roundish oblate to roundish conic, ribbed but faintly if at all; sides sometimes unequal. *Stem* medium to long, moderately slender. *Cavity* acute to acuminate, medium in depth to deep, narrow to moderately wide, sometimes lipped, more or less russeted and often with outspreading russet rays. *Calyx* medium in size, somewhat open; lobes medium to long, rather narrow, acuminate, often somewhat separated at the base. *Basin* usually rather large, abrupt, moderately deep to rather shallow, moderately wide, gently furrowed.

Skin dark green in the fall but eventually becoming waxen yellow, occasionally with a thin blush of bright red. *Dots* numerous, submerged or pale areolar with russet point.

Calyx tube rather long and wide, broadly funnel-shape. *Stamens* median to basal.

Core medium to small, usually abaxile; cells symmetrical, wide open; core lines slightly clasping. *Carpels* pointed ovate to broadly cordate, tufted. *Seeds* numerous, medium in size, rather dark brown, somewhat elongated, plump, acute to acuminate.

Flesh yellowish-white, firm, moderately fine or a little coarse, rather crisp, tender, juicy, sprightly, mild subacid, aromatic, good or sometimes very good.

Season January to May.

LILLY OF KENT.

REFERENCES. 1. Van Deman, *U. S. Pom. Rpt.*, 1891:390. 2. Wright, *Am. Gard.*, 17:34. 1896. 3. Powell, *Del. Sta. Bul.*, 38:19. 1898. 4. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1899:18. 5. Ragan, *U. S. Pom. Bul.*, 8:18. 1899. 6. Budd-Hansen, 1903:115.

SYNONYM. LILY OF KENT (2, 3).

Fruit large, globular, green or yellowish-green, subacid, good in quality and a very late keeper. This is a variety of recent introduction (1). It has not yet been sufficiently tested in New York to determine whether or not it is a desirable variety for this region. It originated in Delaware and is being planted to considerable extent in some portions of that state (3).

LIMBERTWIG.

REFERENCES. 1. Kenrick, 1832:59. 2. Thomas, 1849:168. 3. Phoenix, *Horticulturist*, 4:471. 1850. 4. Emmons, *Nat. Hist. N. Y.*, 3:67. 1851. 5. Elliott, 1854:143. 6. Robey, *Horticulturist*, 11:89. 1856. 7. Downing, 1857: 164. 8. Hooper, 1857:54. 9. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1860. 10. Warder, 1867: 516. *fig.* 11. Fitz, 1872:143, 149. 12. Leroy, 1873:420. *fig.* 13. Barry, 1883: 348. 14. Lyon, *Mich. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1890:294. 15. Wickson, 1891:248. 16. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:243. 17. Clayton, *Ala. Sta. Bul.*, 47:7. 1893. 18. Stinson, *Ark. Sta. An. Rpt.*, 7:47. 1894. 19. *Ill. Sta. Bul.*, 45:329. 1896. 20. *Rural N. Y.*, 62:822. 1903. *fig.* 21. Budd-Hansen, 1903:115. 22. Bruner, *N. C. Sta. Bul.*, 182:25. 1903. *figs.* 23. Farrand, *Mich. Sta. Bul.*, 205:45. 1903. 24. Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 48:47. 1903. 25. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:129. 1904.

SYNONYMS. *James River* (2, 5, 7). LAMBERTWIG (12). LIMBER TWIG (1, 2, 4, 5, 7, 8, 9, 13, 14, 15, 16, 23). *Red Limbertwig* (22).

There are several different apples which are known locally under the name Limbertwig. Willow Twig is sometimes incorrectly called Limbertwig, as has been noted by some writers (5, 14).

There is an apple grown in Northern New York, probably of local origin, which is there known under the name of Limbertwig. This fruit is of the Blue Pearmain class and resembles Bethel in form and color but the flesh is coarser and has more acidity. It is a good keeper.

In some portions of Western New York the Twenty Ounce is called Limbertwig.

The variety described below as the small or red Limbertwig appears to be practically unknown among New York fruit growers except in some localities in the southeastern portions of the state. That described as the large or green Limbertwig, so far as we know, is not grown in New York.

In some of the references above cited the writers appear to have clearly in mind the red Limbertwig (4, 7, 10, 14, 21); in other cases they evidently describe the green Limbertwig (2, 5); occasionally both are mentioned (3, 8, 19), but in most instances it is not clear which variety is referred to.

LIMBERTWIG (*Small or red*).

Fruit attractive in appearance, of good deep red color, pretty uniform in size, well adapted for storage, ships well and keeps late, but the quality is

only fair to good. The tree is thrifty and an excellent cropper and the fruit hangs well to the tree despite high winds (8, 10, 20); laterals slender becoming drooping with heavy crops.

FRUIT.

Fruit above medium to below; uniform in size and shape. *Form* roundish to slightly oblate conic, ribbed but slightly if at all, symmetrical and regular. *Stem* medium in length and thickness, usually not exserted. *Cavity* acuminate, deep, rather broad to moderately narrow, sometimes partly russeted, smooth or gently furrowed. *Calyx* small to medium, closed or partly open; lobes short, broad, flat or sometimes recurved. *Basin* small, moderately narrow, varying from shallow and obtuse to moderately deep and somewhat abrupt, often a little furrowed.

Skin slightly roughened with numerous and rather conspicuous russet dots, yellow largely covered with red, deepening in the sun to dark purplish-red, sparingly and obscurely striped with dull carmine, sometimes marked with broken irregular russet veins. *Prevailing effect* attractive dark red.

Calyx tube cone-shape to elongated funnel-form. *Stamens* median or above.

Core sessile, abaxile or nearly so, rather small to medium; cells not uniformly developed, pretty symmetrical, closed or slightly open; core lines clasping. *Carpels* concave, elliptical, deeply emarginate, *much tufted*. *Seeds* numerous, elongated, medium to small, plump, obtuse to acute, *much tufted, clinging to the carpels.*

Flesh yellowish, hard, moderately fine, not very crisp, juicy, aromatic, subacid, good.

Season January to March or April; in cold storage February to May or later.

LIMBERTWIG (*Large or green*).

As compared with the variety last described the fruit of the large or green Limbertwig is much the larger but it does not keep as well. It is decidedly less attractive being dull green partly overspread with dull brownish-red, *marked over the base with whitish scarf-skin* and sometimes with a few irregular patches or streaks of russet. *Dots* coarse, conspicuous, usually areolar with russet point.

Cavity large, acute or approaching acuminate, wide, deep, somewhat furrowed. *Calyx tube* cone-shape to somewhat funnel-form. *Stamens* median. *Core* medium to rather large, axile; cells symmetrical, closed; core lines meeting or somewhat clasping. *Carpels smooth or nearly so,* elliptical to broadly obcordate, deeply emarginate. *Seeds* rather large to medium, rather wide, obtuse, smooth or nearly so, *free*. *Flesh* subacid, coarser and more juicy than the other and much inferior in flavor and quality.

(I) LONG ISLAND RUSSET.

REFERENCES. 1. Coxe, 1817:123. *fig.* 2. Robey, *Horticulturist*, 11:89. 1856. 3. Elliott, 1858:173. 4. Warder, 1867:725. 5. Downing, 1869:255. 6. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1875:10. 7. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:243. 8. Hicks, *Rural N. Y.*, 53:205. 1894. 9. Thomas, 1897:643.

SYNONYM. *English Russet* (8).

(11) LONG ISLAND RUSSET

This variety was formerly much grown on Long Island and in Westchester county, where it was considered profitable and particularly valued for cider (1, 8). It is now nearly obsolete. Coxe describes it as "Small, * * * rather oblong, diminishing towards the crown, which is very hollow; the stalk is a full inch in length, planted very deep—the flesh is dry and sweet; makes a very sweet, sirupy cider, which when fined is much admired—the skin is a yellow russet, clouded with black spots—this apple keeps well." Elliott gives its season as December to March (3). Downing (5) gives the season as October to February. "Flesh yellowish, tough, rather dry, almost sweet." Warder (4) classes it with the subacid apples. Hicks (8) says "it is a long keeper, sometimes keeping till apples come again." Its general appearance is attractive for a russet.

(II) LONG ISLAND RUSSET.

From various parts of Long Island and from one locality in Michigan we have received under the name Long Island Russet the variety which is described below and illustrated in the accompanying color plate. This fruit has also come to us from the Hudson valley. It is evident that it does not correspond with the description by Coxe cited above. We have been unable to identify it with any named variety. So far as we can learn this variety is no longer being planted and is fast becoming obsolete, being represented now only by old trees.

FRUIT.

Fruit medium to small, sometimes nearly large. *Form* roundish to somewhat oblong, narrowing toward the basin, sometimes approaching truncate cylindrical, often with an oblique axis, irregular; not very uniform in size and shape. *Stem* short to medium, moderately slender. *Cavity* large, acute, usually deep, broad, green or russeted, sometimes furrowed. *Calyx* closed or partly open; lobes rather narrow, acute. *Basin* often oblique, of medium depth, rather narrow to moderately wide, rather abrupt, a little furrowed and wrinkled.

Skin tough, more or less covered with golden russet but usually with some patches of smooth bright yellow or green, irregularly marked with indistinct grayish scarf-skin. *Dots* inconspicuous, scattering, gray or russet. *Prevailing effect* is usually golden russet.

Calyx tube conical to funnel-shape, with a wide limb and narrow cylinder. *Stamens* basal to nearly median.

Core rather small, sometimes medium, abaxile or sometimes axile; cells often unsymmetrical, closed or open; core lines meeting or somewhat clasp-

ing. *Carpels* smooth or nearly so, broadly roundish to angular-ovate, wide at the middle and tapering toward the base and apex, but slightly emarginate if at all, sometimes slightly tufted. *Seeds* numerous, dark brown, medium in size, moderately narrow, plump, obtuse to acute, sometimes tufted.

Flesh tinged with a decided deep yellow, firm, at first rather crisp or hard, but often becoming tough, moderately fine, sprightly subacid, juicy, very good.

Season November to midwinter or later.

LONG STEM OF PENNSYLVANIA.

REFERENCES. 1. Brinckle, *Mag. Hort.*, 19:169. 1853. 2. Downing, 1857:86. 3. Warder, 1867:725. 4. Thomas, 1885:236.

A Pennsylvania apple described by Dr. Brinckle in 1853 as a new variety (1). It is but seldom found in New York and is not recommended for planting in this state.

Other varieties which have been cultivated under the name of Long Stem will be noticed in Volume II.

FRUIT.

Fruit below medium in size. *Form* roundish inclined to cylindrical, ribbed but faintly if at all. *Stem* long to very long, slender, bracted. *Cavity* medium to rather small, acuminate, rather narrow to moderately wide, usually smooth. *Calyx* medium to rather large; lobes often leafy, elongated, obtuse. *Basin* shallow to very shallow, narrow, furrowed and wrinkled.

Skin smooth, pale yellow or greenish, nearly covered with thin red and faintly marked with narrow stripes of carmine. *Dots* numerous, gray or russet.

Calyx tube funnel-form approaching cylindrical, with pistil point extending into the base. *Stamens* median or above.

Core large, abaxile; cells symmetrical, open; core lines clasp the funnel cylinder. *Carpels* smooth, much concave, elongated approaching oval, slightly emarginate. *Seeds* very numerous, below medium to rather large, obtuse to acute, variable, plump, moderately wide.

Flesh tinged with yellow or greenish, firm, crisp, rather tender, juicy to very juicy, moderately fine-grained, sprightly subacid, good to very good.

Season November to February.

McAFEE.

REFERENCES. 1. Elliott, 1854:158. 2. Downing, 1857:170. 3. Downing, *Horticulturist*, 16:42. 1861. 4. Warder, 1867:601, 725. 5. Howsley, *Am. Pom. Soc. Rpt.*, 1871:76. 6. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1871. 7. Downing, 1872: 260, 363, 21 app. *fig.* 8. Fitz, 1872:143. 9. Barry, 1883:349. 10. Thomas, 1885:517. 11. Lyon, *Mich. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1890:294. 12. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:244. 13. Beach, *W. N. Y. Hort. Soc. An. Rpt.*, 41:76. 1901. 14. Budd-Hansen, 1903:119. 15. Bruner, *N. C. Sta. Bul.*, 182:27. 1903.

SYNONYMS. *Gray Apple* (7). *Gray's Keeper* (5). *Indian Wyandotte* (7). LARGE STRIPED PEARMAIN (4). *Large Striped Pearmain* (1, 5, 6, 7). LARGE STRIPED WINTER PEARMAIN (3). *Large Striped Winter Pearmain* (7, 9). *McAfee* (7). *McAfee Red* (14). MCAFEE'S NONESUCH (8). *McAfee's Nonesuch* (5). MCAFEE'S NONSUCH (2, 7, 9, 10). *McAfees*

Red (5, 7). McAFFEE (4). McAFFEE'S NONESUCH (6). *Missouri Superior* (5, 7, 13). *New Missouri* (5). *Nonsuch* (7). *Park* (5). *Parks Keeper* (5, 7, 13). *Snorter* (1, 7). *Stevenson Pippin* (13). *Stine* (15). *Storr's Wine* (5). STRIPED PEARMAIN (1). *Striped Sweet Pippin* (7). STRIPED WINTER PEARMAIN (7). *Valandingham* (5). *White Crow* (5). *Winter Pearmain* (5). *Winter Pippin* of some (7). *Zeeke* (5).

This is an old variety well known in portions of the South and of the Middle West. As grown in Western New York it is a reliable bearer giving moderately heavy crops, the fruit hangs well to the tree, develops good color and is a late keeper but its quality is not very satisfactory. It is not recommended for planting in this state.

Historical. An old variety which originated near Harrodsburg, Kentucky. At first it was called Nonesuch but afterwards became widely known under the name McAfee's Nonsuch. Dr. Howsley gives an extended account of its origin and of its dissemination under various synonyms (5).

TREE.

Tree medium in size, moderately vigorous to vigorous. *Form* roundish, somewhat spreading. *Twigs* medium in length, rather slender with dark bark; slightly pubescent towards the tips; young twigs smooth, dark, reddish-brown.

FRUIT.

Fruit medium to large. *Form* roundish oblate, regular. *Stem* short to long. *Cavity* large, wide, acute, rather deep, gently furrowed, often with thin outspreading russet. *Calyx* small, closed. *Basin* shallow, usually rather narrow, sometimes broad, sometimes compressed, wrinkled and gently furrowed.

Skin rather thin, smooth, yellow faintly washed with red and splashed and striped with carmine, often marked over the base with thin, grayish, mottled or streaked scarf-skin and sometimes with fine, irregularly broken russet lines. *Dots* minute, indented, gray or whitish mingled with some that are larger, areolar. *Prevailing effect* striped red.

Calyx tube funnel-form, sometimes elongated and constricted at the base of the limb, enlarging somewhat below and extending to the core. *Stamens* median to basal.

Core medium in size, decidedly abaxile, roundish; cells pretty symmetrical, open; core lines clasp the funnel cylinder. *Carpels* rather concave, tufted, very broadly obovate or approaching obcordate, narrowing towards the stem. *Seeds* numerous, large, long, rather wide, obtuse, dark.

Flesh yellowish, somewhat coarse, somewhat breaking, tender, juicy, mild subacid approaching sweet, good to very good.

Season October to February.

McKINLEY.

REFERENCES. 1. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1862. 2. Warder, 1867:606. *fig.* 3. Downing, 1872:261. 4. Thomas, 1885:517. 5. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:244. 6. Ragan, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 56:188. 1905.

SYNONYM. MACKINLAY (1). *MacKinlay* (6).

A dessert apple of pretty good size but the color is not very good and the fruit does not keep late. As grown at this Station the tree has come into bearing rather young but it has not been tested here long enough to determine its productiveness. It is not recommended for planting in this state.

It originated in Indiana (6) and is propagated to a limited extent in portions of the Middle West (5). It is practically unknown in New York.

FRUIT.

Fruit medium to large, roundish oblate. *Stem* short to medium, slender. *Cavity* rather narrow, deep, thickly russeted. *Calyx* large, closed or varying to wide open; lobes small. *Basin* broad, rather abrupt, shallow to moderately deep, slightly furrowed. *Skin* dull yellow indistinctly blushed and striped with dull red, sprinkled with large areolar dots. *Core* medium, closed; core lines meeting. *Flesh* yellowish, rather fine-grained, moderately juicy, subacid, good.

Season December and January.

McKINNEY.

REFERENCES. 1. Downing, 1876:56 app. 2. *Am. Pom. Soc. Rpt.*, 1873. (cited by 3). 3. Ragan, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 56:188. 1905.

Fruit yellow with a shade of brownish-red in the sun, of good size and mild subacid flavor; in season from January to April (1). Originated in Crawford, Ulster county. Evidently unknown outside the locality of its origin.

MAGENTA.

REFERENCE. 1. Leroy, 1873:447. *fig.*

This is a variety which was brought to notice in France in 1861. It has been but little grown as yet in New York state, at least not under this name. It appears to be identical with Canada Reinette.

FRUIT.

Fruit above medium to large. *Form* oblate conic, broadly angular, irregular. *Stem* short to very short, moderately thick, not exserted. *Cavity* large, moderately deep to deep, rather broad, acute or approaching acuminate, usually with outspreading russet. *Calyx* medium, closed or partly open. *Basin* often irregular, rather abrupt, medium in width and depth, compressed or furrowed.

Skin yellow or greenish with a bronze blush and roughened with very large stellar or irregular russet dots or patches.

Calyx tube conical or somewhat funnel-form. *Stamens* median or below.

Core somewhat abaxile, below medium to rather small; cells usually symmetrical, closed or partly open; core lines clasping. *Carpels* roundish ovate, emarginate, somewhat tufted. *Seeds* medium or above, moderately wide, plump, obtuse, somewhat tufted.

Flesh yellowish, firm, moderately coarse, crisp, moderately tender, juicy, rich agreeable subacid, good to very good.

Season November to March.

MALA CARLE.

REFERENCES. 1. Kenrick, 1832:79. 2. Floy-Lindley, 1833:39. 3. Manning, 1838:61. 4. Downing, 1845:116. 5. Thomas, 1849:182. 6. Cole, 1849:116. 7. Emmons, *Nat. Hist. N. Y.*, 3:82. 1851. 8. Elliott, 1854:146. *fig.* 9. Hooper, 1857:56. 10. Warder, 1867:725. 11. Fitz, 1872:168. 12. Hogg, 1884:144. 13. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1889:10. 14. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:243.

SYNONYMS. *Charles Apple* (1, 2, 4, 8). MALCARLE (2). *Malcarle* (1). *Mal Carle* (7). MALE CARLE (4, 5, 8, 9, 10, 11). *Male Carle* (6, 12). MARLE CARLE (7). MELA CARLA (1, 3, 12). *Mela Carla* (2, 4, 5, 8, 9). *Mela dé Carlo* (8). *Mela di Carlo* (4). *Pomme de Charles* (4, 5, 8). *Pomme Finale* (1, 4, 8).

A very beautiful delicate skinned apple with white, tender, perfumed flesh. It is well adapted to certain regions of the South (11) but it does not succeed as far north as New York (4).

Historical. This is an old variety of Italian origin. Lindley says of it: "The Malcarle is a native of the territory of Finale, in Liguria. It is an important article of trade in the whole Genoese territory, and of exportation to Nice, Marseilles, Barcelona and Cadiz. The climate of the Italian territory is so entirely different from that of England, that we cannot expect the delicate Malcarle should succeed here, unless trained against a south or south-east wall, and in a warm and kind soil. Its great beauty in the dessert renders it an interesting object of cultivation" (2).

MALINDA.

REFERENCES. 1. *Am. Pom. Soc. Rpt.*, 1877:46. 2. Van Deman, *U. S. Pom. Rpt.*, 1891:390. 3. Craig, *Can. Dept. Agr. Rpt.*, 1896:132. 4. Macoun, *Can. Hort.*, 22:396. 1899. 5. Hansen, *S. D. Sta. Bul.*, 76:73. 1902. *fig.* 6. Munson, *Me. Sta. An. Rpt.*, 18:84. 1902. 7. Budd-Hansen, 1903:122. *fig.* 8. Ragan, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 56:190. 1905.

SYNONYM. *Melinda* (8).

This variety is as yet untested in New York. It originated in Orange county, Vt., and was introduced into Minnesota about 1860. The tree does not come into bearing young. It has done well in Iowa and Minnesota when top-worked on the very hardy Hibernal apple or on the Virginia crab stock (5). The fruit ranks only fair in quality. The variety does not appear worthy of testing for New York except possibly in those regions of the state where hardiness is a prime requisite.

TREE (5).

Tree a slender, straggling grower in the nursery. *Twigs* medium, rather slender, comparatively blunt at the tips, nearly straight; internodes short to medium. *Bark* dull brownish-red, uniformly overlaid with thin scarf-skin, slightly pubescent. *Lenticels* rather inconspicuous, rather few, medium or below, elongated or roundish, not raised. *Buds* rather small, hardly moderately projecting, somewhat pubescent, free from bark or slightly adhering.

FRUIT (5).

Fruit above medium to large. *Form* sharply conical, somewhat angular and ribbed. *Stem* short, stout. *Cavity* acute, medium, regular, with stellate russet. *Calyx* closed. *Basin* abrupt, narrow, deep, wavy, wrinkled.

Skin smooth, rich yellow with dull red blush. *Dots* minute, distinct, numerous, white.

Calyx tube conical. *Stamens* median.

Core closed; core lines meeting.

Flesh yellowish-white, firm, juicy, very mild subacid with sweet after-taste, fair.

Season late winter.

MANCHESTER.

REFERENCES. 1. Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 48:48. 1903. 2. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:131. 1904.

This variety shows that it is of the Esopus *Spitzenburg* type by the size and form of the fruit and also by the texture and quality of the flesh. It is much inferior to the Esopus *Spitzenburg* in color and is not as good in quality. The flesh is liable to have brown discolorations commonly known as the "Baldwin spot." The fruit is often above medium or large but is not very uniform either in size or shape. The color is quite variable and lacks character, being yellow or dull green partly overspread with red. It is not sufficiently attractive in form and color for a good market fruit. The tree is not very slow in coming into bearing and is a reliable cropper. Not recommended for planting in New York.

Historical. Received here for testing from J. D. Adams, Mapleton, Cayuga county, N. Y., in 1890. We have not learned where or when the variety originated. It is sparingly cultivated in a few localities in Western New York but does not appear to be known in other portions of the state.

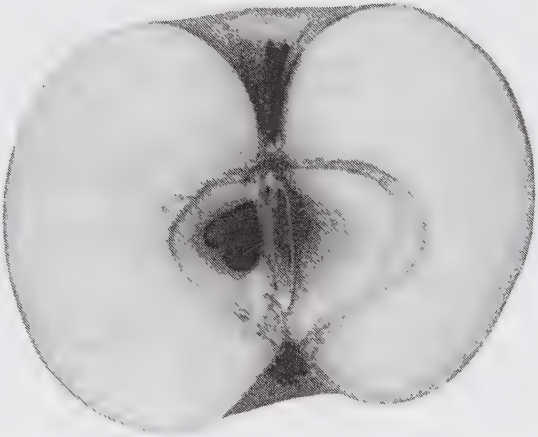
TREE.

Tree rather small, only moderately vigorous; lateral branches willowy, slender. *Form* roundish or spreading, dense. *Twigs* below medium to short, rather slender, nearly straight; internodes medium. *Bark* clear reddish-brown with a light coat of streaked scarf-skin, slightly pubescent near the tips. *Lenticels* quite numerous, very small, roundish to oblong, sometimes slightly raised. *Buds* medium to small, plump, roundish, obtuse to acute, appressed, pubescent, deeply set in bark.

FRUIT.

Fruit above medium to large. *Form* roundish to oblong, inclined to conic, somewhat angular or elliptical, usually pretty symmetrical. *Stem* medium to long. *Cavity* broad, deep, varying from somewhat obtuse to acuminate, often obscurely furrowed, usually russeted. *Calyx* small to medium, closed. *Basin* usually small, often oblique, varying from very shallow and obtuse to moderately deep and abrupt, often irregular, usually distinctly furrowed and wrinkled.

Skin slightly rough, dull grass-green varying to a rather deep yellow, thinly blushed with red and sparingly and obscurely striped with dull carmine. *Prevailing color* yellow. *Dots* rather numerous, small to medium, pale or russet, often irregular, often submerged.



MANN

Calyx tube narrow above, long, approaching cylindrical. *Stamens* marginal to median.

Core medium to large, varying from decidedly abaxile to nearly axile; cells often closed but sometimes unsymmetrical and wide open; core lines clasping. *Carpels* broadly ovate to roundish, mucronate, emarginate, distinctly tufted. *Seeds* above medium to rather small, plump, obtuse to acute.

Flesh yellowish, moderately crisp, firm, moderately fine-grained, rather tender, juicy, sprightly subacid, good to very good.

Season December to April or May.

MANN.

REFERENCES. 1. Downing, 1872:21 app. *fig.* 2. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1877: 10. 3. Moody, *Am. Pom. Soc. Rpt.*, 1881:124. 4. Barry, 1883:349. 5. Moody, *Am. Pom. Soc. Rpt.*, 1885:27. 6. Thomas, 1885:517. 7. *Can. Hort.*, 11:113. 1888. 8. Lyon, *Mich. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1890:294. 9. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892: 244. 10. Woolverton, *Ont. Fr. Stas. An. Rpt.*, 5:18. 1898. *figs.* 11. Ib., 6:35. 1899. 12. Macoun, *Can. Dept. Agr. Bul.*, 37:44. 1901. 13. Munson, *Me. Sta. Bul.*, 82:95. 1902. 14. Budd-Hansen, 1903:123. 15. Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 48:48. 1903. 16. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:131. 1904.

SYNONYM. *Deiltz* (3).

A hard, green, late-keeping apple used by the trade to some extent as a substitute for Rhode Island *Greening* late in the season when it often brings good prices. It is decidedly inferior to Rhode Island *Greening* in quality and does not always have a good clear green color, being sometimes streaked more or less with a network of russet. Its great merits are the productiveness of the tree and the smoothness, uniformity and superior keeping and shipping qualities of the fruit. The tree is superior to Rhode Island *Greening* and Baldwin in hardiness (5, 8) and usually is a reliable cropper, yielding good to heavy crops biennially or in some localities almost annually. It is a little slow about coming into bearing. In many cases the crops are so heavy that the percentage of loss in undersized fruit is rather high and the trees are damaged by the breaking of the limbs.

Historical. Originated as a chance seedling in the orchard of Judge Mooney of Granby, Oswego county, N. Y. (1), where it was formerly called the Deiltz. It was introduced into Niagara county by Dr. Mann, and on the suggestion of Elisha Moody of Lockport the Western New York Horticultural Society named the apple Mann (3). It is not grown extensively in any portion of the state but it is still being planted to a limited extent by commercial growers.

TREE.

Tree medium to large, moderately vigorous to vigorous. *Form* at first decidedly upright and rather dense but after bearing heavy crops becomes

decidedly spreading with the laterals inclined to droop. *Twigs* medium to long, nearly straight, rather slender to moderately stout; internodes short. *Bark* more or less dark dull brown overspread with grayish-green and streaked with gray scarf-skin, slightly pubescent near tips. *Lenticels* numerous, dull, not very conspicuous, above medium to below, roundish, slightly raised. *Buds* medium to rather short, plump, obtuse, appressed, pubescent, deeply set in bark.

FRUIT.

Fruit medium to large. *Form* roundish, somewhat inclined to oblate, symmetrical, usually pretty regular, sometimes faintly ribbed; pretty uniform in size and shape. *Stem* short to medium, usually not exserted. *Cavity* acuminate, rather narrow to moderately wide, deep, usually russeted, and often with outspreading broken russet, somewhat furrowed. *Calyx* small to medium, closed or partly open; lobes medium in length, acute. *Basin* somewhat abrupt, rather narrow to moderately wide, usually pretty symmetrical, furrowed and wrinkled.

Skin moderately thick, tough, at first deep green, often partly overspread with a brownish-red blush tinged with shade of olive-green but late in the season it develops a pronounced yellow color. *Dots* numerous, large, conspicuous, areolar, whitish with russet center.

Calyx tube moderately wide, cone-shape. *Stamens* below median to basal.

Core below medium to small, usually axile or nearly so; cells pretty symmetrical, usually closed, sometimes open; core lines meeting or slightly clasping. *Carpels* smooth, broad, narrowing towards the base and apex or approaching truncate at the base, but slightly emarginate if at all. *Seeds* numerous, medium or above, wide, obtuse to acute, dark.

Flesh yellowish, moderately coarse, moderately juicy, at first very hard and firm but later becoming moderately tender and somewhat crisp, subacid, fair to good.

Season. Commercial limit March or April in ordinary storage and May in cold storage (16).

MARIGOLD.

REFERENCES. 1. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:244. 2. Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 48:49. 1903. 3. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:131. 1904.

DOUBTFUL REFERENCES. 4. Knight, *Pomona Herefordiensis*, 1811. (cited by 6). 5. Kenrick, 1832:48. 6. Floy-Lindley, 1833:80. 7. Downing, 1869:294. 8. Hogg, 1884:164.

DOUBTFUL SYNONYMS. *Isle of Wight Orange* (6, 7). *Isle of Wight Pippin* (6, 8). *Marigold Pippin* (7). *Marygold* (6). ORANGE PIPPIN (6, 7, 8).

A good dessert variety of desirable size and rather attractive appearance for a yellowish apple but it does not excel standard varieties of its season in color, size or quality. The tree does not come into bearing very young. It is an annual or nearly annual bearer and yields moderate crops. As grown at this Station the commercial limit of Marigold appears to be November or December in ordinary storage, although some portion of the fruit may be kept till June. The fruit held in cold storage till May has been found still hard, free from decay and but slightly scalded (2, 3).

Historical. Origin uncertain. It has long been known in the vicinity of Oyster Bay, Long Island. For upwards of a century it has been considered a desirable winter apple for that region,[1] and it has been propagated for years by the Westbury Nurseries. It is known to a limited extent in various localities in Southeastern New York and in Connecticut, but appears to be gradually going out of cultivation.

We have not had the opportunity of determining whether or not this Marigold of Long Island is identical either with the Marigold described by Kenrick (5) or with the Orange Pippin (6, 7, 8) which has Marigold as a synonym. The fruit corresponds pretty closely with Hogg's description of Orange Pippin except as to its quality and season.

The Marigold of Leroy[2] is evidently distinct from the Long Island Marigold. Downing recognizes it under the name Creed Marigold[3] under which name Hogg described it in 1859, stating that it originated in Kent from seed of the Scarlet Nonpareil.

TREE.

Tree moderately vigorous. *Form* upright, somewhat spreading, rather open. *Twigs* rather short, slightly curved, moderately stout; internodes medium to short. *Bark* brown, tinged with clear reddish-brown, mottled with scarf-skin, pubescent. *Lenticels* quite numerous, rather conspicuous, slightly raised, oblong or roundish, medium to small. *Buds* medium to small, broad, plump, obtuse to acute, but slightly pubescent if at all, usually free.

FRUIT.

Fruit below medium to nearly large, pretty uniform in size and shape. *Form* roundish, often a little oblate and inclined to conic, quite regular, usually symmetrical; sides sometimes unequal. *Stem* rather slender. *Cavity* acute, deep, broad, symmetrical or somewhat furrowed, usually with greenish russet which often spreads beyond the cavity. *Calyx* small to medium, closed or partly open. *Basin* abrupt, shallow to moderately deep, rather narrow, sometimes obscurely furrowed, slightly wrinkled.

Skin nearly smooth, at first green but becoming good yellow with an orange blush which in highly colored specimens deepens to red and is somewhat mottled and splashed with bright carmine. *Dots* often submerged and yellow; others are large, irregular, russet and mingled with flecks of russet.

Calyx tube rather wide, deep, cone-shape or approaching funnel-form. *Stamens* median to marginal.

Core rather small, axile or nearly so; cells usually symmetrical, closed or partly open; core lines meeting or slightly clasping. *Carpels* smooth, elliptical or approaching obcordate, emarginate. *Seeds* few, often abortive, medium or below, wide, obtuse.

Flesh yellowish, firm, a little coarse, rather tender, juicy, subacid, somewhat aromatic; good for dessert but rather too mild for most culinary uses.

Season variable but usually extends from November to April or May; commercial limit December or January in ordinary storage and about May first in cold storage (3).

---

[1] Letter of Isaac Hicks, 1899.
[2] Leroy, 1873:457.
[3] Downing, 1869:137.

MASON ORANGE.

REFERENCES. 1. Stayman, *Mo. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1883:75. 2. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1883:12. 3. *Ib., Rpt.*, 1883:135, 136. 4. *Kan. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1883:83. 5. Stayman, *Rural N. Y.*, 43:83. 1884. *fig.* 6. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:244. 7. Lyon, *Mich. Sta. Bul.*, 129:39, 42. 1896. 8. Thomas, 1897:644. 9. Dickens and Greene, *Kan. Sta. Bul.*, 106:54. 1903. 10. Farrand, *Mich. Sta. Bul.*, 205: 45. 1903. 11. Ragan, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 56:41, 193. 1905.

SYNONYMS. *Belleflower Improved* (11). MASON *Orange* (10). *Mason's Improved* (11). MASON'S ORANGE (2, 3, 6, 8, 9).

A seedling of the Yellow Bellflower (5) which originated in Kansas (1, 3). Resembles its parent in its fruit which is medium to large, yellow with red cheek, of excellent quality, rather tender for market but valuable for home use. Season November to February (4, 10). It has not been tested sufficiently in New York to determine its value for this region.

MASTEN.

REFERENCES. 1. *Horticulturist*, 1866. (cited by 4). 2. Downing, 1869:268. 3. Thomas, 1885:517. 4. Ragan, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 56:193. 1905.

SYNONYM. MASTEN'S SEEDLING (3). *Mastens Seedling* (2, 4).

A greenish-yellow winter apple of medium size or below, crisp, subacid, and of good quality (2, 3). Originated at Pleasant Valley, Dutchess county, N. Y. (2). It was brought to notice as a new variety about forty years ago (1, 2, 3), but appears to have remained practically unknown outside of the locality where it originated.

MELON.

REFERENCES. 1. Ellwanger and Barry, *Albany Cultivator*, 2:56. 1845. 2. Ib., *Boston Cultivator*, Mch., 1845. (cited by 4, 13). 3. Watts, *Mag. Hort.*, 13:104. 1847. 4. Hovey, *Ib.*, 13:537. 1847. *fig.* 5. Ib., 14:12. 1848. 6. Downing, *Horticulturist*, 2:356. 1848. *fig.* 7. Thomas, 1849:151. 8. *N. Y. Agr. Soc. Rpt.*, 1848:283, 284. *fig.* 9. Cole, 1849:124. *fig.* 10. Emmons, *Nat. Hist. N. Y.*, 3:76. 1851. *col. pl.* and *fig.* 11. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1852. 12. Elliott, 1854:89. *fig.* 13. *Horticulturist*, 9:397. 1854. *col. pl.* 14. Downing, 1857:87. 15. Warder, 1867:488. *fig.* 16. Leroy, 1873:503. *fig.* 17. Barry, 1883:340. 18. Hogg, 1884:145. 19. Lyon, *Mich. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1890:294. 20. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:245. 21. Bunyard, *Jour. Roy. Hort. Soc.*, 1898: 356. 22. Budd-Hansen, 1903:126. *fig* 23. Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 48:49. 1903. 24. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:132. 1904.

SYNONYMS. *Melon* (8, 20). MELON APPLE (18). *Melon de Norton* (16). MELON *Norton* (22). NORTON *Watermelon* (16). NORTON'S MELON (1, 2, 5, 8, 10). *Norton's Melon* (4, 6, 7, 9, 12, 13, 23, 24). *Watermelon* (4, 6, 7, 8, 9, 12).

When it is properly developed the Melon is one of the best dessert apples of its season, being crisp, tender and delicious. It is especially adapted for local market, fancy trade and dessert use. Ordinarily it is in season in Western New York from

MELON

October to midwinter. If kept later than January in ordinary storage it soon loses in flavor and quality (24). Some fruit growers find it profitable but more often it has proved an unsatisfactory variety in the commercial orchard. Under favorable conditions the fruit develops good size and good color and is smooth and decidedly attractive, but in many cases there is a rather high percentage of loss from undersized, poorly colored or otherwise imperfect fruit. In portions of Eastern New York it is reported as being especially susceptible to the attacks of the apple maggot or railroad worm, *Rhagoletis pomonella* Walsh. In some localities the foliage and fruit are both quite subject to the attacks of the apple-scab fungus and the tree is apt to be injured by canker on the limbs and on the body. The tree appears to be fully as hardy and productive as Tompkins King or perhaps more so, and after it attains mature bearing age it is often reliably productive, yielding good crops biennially or in some cases annually. It is an unsatisfactory grower in the nursery and makes but a moderately vigorous growth in the orchard, particularly when grown on its own body. On this account it is advisable to top-work Melon upon some stock that is healthier and more vigorous, such as Golden Russet, Roxbury, Northern Spy, Baldwin or Rhode Island *Greening*. The tree naturally develops a rather dense top and particular care is required in pruning to keep it sufficiently open.

Historical. Melon originated in East Bloomfield, Ontario county, in the old seedling orchard of Heman Chapin. This orchard was planted about 1800[1] with seedling trees grown from seed brought to East Bloomfield from Connecticut (3, 4, 6, 13). Melon was introduced to the trade by Ellwanger and Barry about 1845 (1, 2, 4, 5, 6, 13). It has been pretty widely disseminated but in no portion of the state is it grown extensively. It is now seldom offered by nurserymen (20) and seldom planted.

TREE.

Tree medium in size, moderately vigorous. *Form* upright, somewhat spreading or roundish. *Twigs* medium to long, erect or spreading, slender to moderately stout. *Bark* reddish-brown, lightly mottled with scarf-skin, pubescent. *Lenticels* numerous, usually small, round. *Buds* medium, plump, acute, somewhat pubescent. *Leaves* rather large, often rather broad.

[1] Letters, H. G. Chapin and Charles Chapin, 1905.

FRUIT.

Fruit somewhat variable in size, usually above medium to large. *Form* roundish conic, sometimes inclined to oblate conic, often more or less elliptical and obscurely ribbed, usually symmetrical. *Stem* short to medium, slender. *Cavity* acute to acuminate, deep, narrow to moderately wide, often russeted and sometimes with outspreading russet rays. *Calyx* small to above medium, closed or partly open; segments narrow, acuminate. *Basin* rather small, shallow to moderately deep, narrow to medium in width, rather abrupt, often somewhat furrowed and wrinkled.

Skin pretty smooth, pale yellow or greenish-yellow and when well colored nearly overspread with rather light, bright red striped and splashed with carmine. *Dots* small, pale yellow or russet, not conspicuous. *Prevailing effect* red mingled with yellow.

Calyx tube rather small, cone-shape varying to short funnel-form with fleshy pistil point projecting into the base. *Stamens* median to marginal.

Core medium to small, axile; cells symmetrical, closed; core lines clasping. *Carpels* broadly roundish or elliptical, sometimes slightly tufted, but slightly emarginate if at all. *Seeds* below medium to rather large, plump, moderately wide, often irregular or angular, very dark brown, sometimes tufted.

Flesh white slightly tinged with yellow, moderately firm, rather fine-grained, crisp, very tender, juicy, sprightly, somewhat aromatic, pleasantly subacid, very good.

MÉNAGÈRE.

REFERENCES. 1. Manning, 1838:56 2. Manning, *Mag. Hort.*, 7:46. 1841. 3. Downing, 1845:117. 4. Thomas, 1849:157. 5. Elliott, 1854:174. 6. Hooper, 1857:59. 7. Warder, 1867:726. 8. Downing, 1869:273. 9. Leroy, 1873:435. 10. Barry, 1883:340. 11. Hogg, 1884:140. 12. Bunyard, *Jour. Roy. Hort. Soc.*, 1898:356. 13. Van Deman, *Rural N. Y.*, 58:278. 1899. 14. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:132. 1904. 15. Ragan, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 56:196. 1905.

SYNONYMS. *Capp Mammoth* (13). *Combermere Apple* (11). *Dame de Ménage* (9). *Femme de Ménage* (9). *Flanders Pippin* (11). *Gros Rambour d'Hiver* (9). *Haus Mütterchen* (9). LIVRE (9). MENAGE (15). *Ménagère* (9). *Menagerie* (5, 15). MÈRE DE MÉNAGE (8, 11, 12). *Mère de Ménage* (9, 15). *Pfund* (9). *Teller* (9).

A very large apple suitable only for exhibition purposes. It is undesirable either for dessert or culinary use, being coarse-grained and only fair in quality. The tree is slow about coming into bearing, usually bears some fruit every year but is unproductive and the fruit drops badly.

Historical. This is an old German variety which is known in England under the name Mère de Ménage (9, 11, 12). The name Ménagère is recognized by certain English and French pomologists only as a synonym, but the variety has been described by so many American writers under this name that it is now best to recognize it as the American name, particularly since German, French and English pomologists are not agreed upon any one name for the variety. It is but little grown in this country.

MÉNAGÈRE

TREE.

Tree a moderate grower. *Form* upright. *Twigs* very short to below medium in length, very slender to medium in thickness, sometimes somewhat bowed and geniculate; internodes long or in the more slender limbs very long. *Bark* dull brownish-red with an undertone of olive-green in some specimens, uniformly overlaid with a thick scarf-skin, slightly pubescent. *Lenticels* inconspicuous, only moderately numerous, medium, the larger ones roundish elliptical, the smaller, narrow. *Buds* medium in size, moderately projecting, rather fleshy, acute, not pubescent, slightly adhering to bark or free.

FRUIT.

Fruit large to very large. *Form* oblate to oblate conic, pretty regular or somewhat ribbed; sides often unequal. *Stem* very short. *Cavity* acute, shallow to rather deep, moderately broad and marked with outspreading patches and flecks of russet. *Calyx* medium, closed or partly open; lobes long and reflexed. *Basin* somewhat abrupt, rather narrow, moderately deep, often irregular.

Skin pale yellow with faint blush on the exposed side. *Dots* scattering, light brown.

Calyx tube rather narrow, funnel-form, extending to the core. *Stamens* basal.

Core small, axile; cells symmetrical, closed; core lines clasping the funnel cylinder.

Flesh white, coarse-grained, moderately juicy, subacid, fair in flavor and quality.

Season October to January; under favorable conditions some portion of the fruit may be kept till spring.

MERRILL.

REFERENCE. 1. Downing, 1869:273.
SYNONYMS. MERRILL'S (1). *Merrill's Apple* (1).

Originated in Smyrna, Chenango county, N. Y. A medium sized, yellow apple with bright red cheek; flesh subacid, spicy, good; season December to March (1). This appears to be unknown outside of the place of its origin.

MIDDLE.

REFERENCES. 1. Downing, 1857:172. 2. Warder, 1867:507. *fig.*
SYNONYM. *Mittle* (1).

This fruit belongs in the same group as the Green Newtown and White Pippin but is less attractive than either. It is at first green and hard, but later in the season becomes crisp and rather tender. It is valued locally because it is an excellent dessert apple and a good keeper. The tree is an upright grower and sometimes bears heavy crops.

Historical. The original tree was a chance seedling that grew on the land of Peter Bellinger in the village of Herkimer or rather on the line fence dividing two of the original tracts of land granted by the Crown in 1725, and being a tree that neither party could claim it was called the Middle apple tree.[1] Charles Downing included a description of it in his first revision of Fruits and Fruit Trees of America in 1857 (1). Warder (2) reports that it was introduced into Ohio by John Ludlow of Springfield in 1854 and propagated at the Oakland nurseries. In New York it remains practically unknown to fruit growers outside the vicinity of its origin.

FRUIT.

Fruit medium to nearly large, rather uniform. *Form* varies from elongated ovate or oblong conic to roundish conic, often elliptical or somewhat angular; axis often somewhat oblique. *Stem* medium in length, rather slender. *Cavity* acute to acuminate, usually moderately deep, narrow to moderately broad often compressed or lipped and often with outspreading russet. *Calyx* medium to rather large, open. *Basin* often oblique, usually obtuse, shallow to medium in depth, medium in width to narrow, slightly furrowed or wrinkled, sometimes compressed.

Skin rather thin, moderately tender, somewhat rough, at first green but later becoming more or less marbled or shaded with yellow, sometimes lightly mottled with red or having red dots; often roughened at the base with broken russet. *Dots* numerous, russet.

Calyx tube small, conical or somewhat funnel-form with truncate cylinder. *Stamens* median.

Core medium to rather large, axile; cells symmetrical, closed or sometimes partly open; core lines meeting or somewhat clasping. *Carpels* thin, tender, deeply emarginate, roundish or varying to elongated ovate, much tufted. *Seeds* numerous, small to medium, rather narrow, acute.

Flesh yellowish, breaking, rather fine, crisp, juicy, rather sprightly subacid, somewhat aromatic, very good.

Season December to February or March; often some portion of the fruit may be kept till late spring.

MILAM.

REFERENCES. 1. Phoenix, *Horticulturist*, 4:470. 1850. 2. Kennicott, *Ib.*, 7:431. 1852. 3. Elliott, 1854:174. 4. Robey, *Horticulturist*, 11:89. 1856. 5. Downing, 1857:217. 6. Hooper, 1857:60. 7. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1862. 8. Warder, 1867:503. *fig.* 9. Downing, 1869:275. 10. Fitz, 1872:158. 11. Barry, 1883:349. 12. Thomas, 1885:236. 13. Lyon, *Mich. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1890:294. 14. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:244. 15. Budd-Hansen, 1903:127.

SYNONYMS. *Blair* (6, 8, 9). *Harrigan* (1, 3, 5, 9). *Thomas* (9). *Winter Pearmain* of some (1, 3, 5, 9).

A medium sized dessert apple which has something of the appearance of a highly colored Ralls. In season from November to March. The tree is thrifty and in favorable localities becomes productive when it is mature. Thousands of trees of this variety have been propagated from sprouts for it sprouts readily from the roots (1, 8).

[1] Letter, Will E. Kay, 1901.

Historical. Origin uncertain. Warder refers to it as "a little Southern favorite" (8). It was formerly quite popular in some portions of the Middle West where it is still propagated by nurserymen although it is not now planted as much as it was formerly (14). It has never been grown much in New York state and remains practically unknown among New York fruit growers.

TREE.

Tree moderately vigorous, with long, slender, curved branches. *Form* upright spreading or roundish, rather dense. *Twigs* above medium to long, slightly curved, rather slender; internodes long to medium. *Bark* dark brownish-red mingled with olive-green and streaked with grayish scarf-skin; heavily pubescent toward the tips. *Lenticels* quite numerous, small to rather large, roundish or elongated, slightly raised. *Buds* small to medium, broad, plump, obtuse to somewhat acute, free, pubescent.

FRUIT.

Fruit small to medium. *Form* roundish conic or short ovate, regular, not ribbed. *Stem* pubescent, medium to long, moderately slender. *Cavity* acute, moderately deep, moderately wide, smooth and green or partly covered with thin brownish russet. *Calyx* pubescent, medium in size, closed. *Basin* below medium in size, somewhat abrupt, moderately shallow, rather narrow to medium in width, gently furrowed.

Skin moderately thin, rather tender, smooth, dull yellow or greenish marbled and striped with dull red, in highly colored specimens deepening to crimson in the sun. *Dots* numerous, conspicuous, gray, often areolar with russet point.

Calyx tube conical to somewhat funnel-form with short truncate cylinder. *Stamens* basal.

Core rather small, axile or nearly so; cells symmetrical, closed. *Carpels* elongated, obovate, mucronate, but slightly emarginate if at all, slightly tufted. *Seeds* medium or above, plump, acute, slightly tufted.

Flesh slightly tinged with yellow, a little coarse, crisp, tender, juicy, mild pleasant subacid, good.

Season November to January or later.

MILDEN.

REFERENCES. 1. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1873. 2. Downing, 1876:58 app. *fig.* 3. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:244. 4. Munson, *Me. Sta. Rpt.*, 1893:133. 5. Ib., 1896:71. 6. Thomas, 1897:645. 7. Beach, *W. N. Y. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1900:36. 8. Munson, *Me. Sta. An. Rpt.*, 18:89. 1902. 9. Budd-Hansen, 1903:127. 10. Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 48:49. 1903. 11. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:132. 1904.

SYNONYM. MILDING (3, 5, 7, 8, 9). *Milding* (2, 4, 6, 10, 11).

When well grown Milden is an apple of desirable size, good appearance and pretty good quality. The skin is smooth and glossy and the color is predominantly bright red over an attrac-

tive pale yellow or whitish background. It is highly esteemed in portions of New England (5, 8), and is there being planted to some extent both for home use and commercial purposes. It is an excellent nursery tree and a good grower in the orchard. It is hardy, healthy, comes into bearing quite young and is a reliable cropper, yielding good crops biennially. There is some loss from drops, but the fruit averages pretty uniform in size with a rather low percentage of culls. So far as tested in this state it appears to be pretty reliable and satisfactory in color and quality and suitable for general market purposes and culinary use. It is evidently worthy of testing as a commercial variety, particularly in the more elevated and northern portions of the state. In the southeastern part of the state it would probably be classed as a late autumn variety, but as grown at this Station it becomes an early winter or midwinter variety (11).

Historical. Milden is a variety of comparatively recent introduction. It originated at Alton, New Hampshire (2).

TREE.

Tree large, vigorous. *Form* upright becoming roundish, rather dense. *Twigs* below medium to short, straight, moderately stout; internodes short to long. *Bark* very dark olive-green somewhat tinged with reddish-brown streaked with scarf-skin; pubescent. *Lenticels* quite numerous, small to medium, roundish, slightly raised. *Buds* prominent, below medium to large, broad, plump, obtuse, free, pubescent.

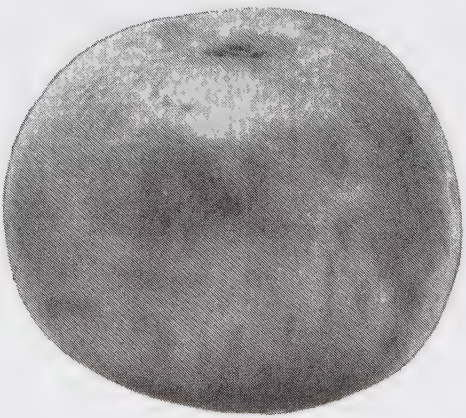
FRUIT.

Fruit rather large; fairly uniform in size and shape. *Form* oblate, sometimes inclined to conic, pretty regular, often faintly ribbed; sides sometimes unequal. *Stem* short to medium, pubescent. *Cavity* acute to acuminate, deep, rather wide, symmetrical or somewhat furrowed, often russeted and with outspreading russet rays. *Calyx* large, pubescent; lobes long, acuminate, closed or partly open. *Basin* obtuse to somewhat abrupt, usually rather shallow, moderately wide, often compressed or furrowed.

Skin waxy, rather thin, tough. Well-colored specimens are beautifully mottled with bright red and striped and splashed with bright carmine over a pale yellow background. Sometimes the red deepens to a solid blush. *Dots* inconspicuous, few, gray or russet.

Calyx tube rather large, long, cone-shape or somewhat funnel-form, meeting the core. *Stamens* median.

Core distant, medium or below, abaxile; cells pretty symmetrical, usually open; core lines clasping. *Carpels* roundish to elongated ovate, acuminate, slightly emarginate, tufted. *Seeds* variable in size and shape, often about medium size, moderately narrow, obtuse to acute; often some are abortive.



MILDEN

Flesh whitish tinged with yellow, firm, crisp, breaking, moderately coarse, very juicy, subacid, good.

Season November to January or February; it may remain apparently sound till spring but after midwinter it deteriorates in texture and flavor.

MILWAUKEE.

REFERENCES. 1. Macoun, *Can. Dept. Agr. Rpt.*, 1899:77. 2. Ib., *Can. Hort.*, 23:452. 1900. 3. Hansen, *S. D. Sta. Bul.*, 76:74. 1902. 4. Farrand, *Mich. Sta. Bul.*, 205:45. 1903. 5. Erwin, *Am. Pom. Soc. Rpt.*, 1903:252. 6. Budd-Hansen, 1903:128. *fig.* 7. *National Nurseryman*, March, 1905:52.

Milwaukee is a winter fruit of the Oldenburg group, of good size and when highly colored fairly attractive in appearance, being clear yellow marked with bright red somewhat after the manner of Oldenburg. It is too briskly acid for a good dessert apple, but rather is suitable for culinary use and for market. It would be more desirable for market if it had more red color. It is in season from October to January. Some portion of the fruit may keep till February or March, but in ordinary storage there is a rather high percentage of loss after early winter. The fruit which remains till spring retains well its acidity and quality. The tree is very hardy, healthy, a pretty good grower and a good cropper. It comes into bearing young and is almost an annual bearer. It appears to be worthy of testing in the northern and more elevated regions of the state where hardiness is a prime requisite.

Historical. Originated with George Jeffry, Milwaukee, Wis., from seed of Oldenburg (1, 3, 5, 6).

TREE.

Tree moderately vigorous; branches long, slender, crooked. *Form* open, upright, becoming rather spreading with laterals inclined to droop. *Twigs* medium to long, varying from irregularly curved to straight, moderately stout; internodes generally long. *Bark* dark reddish-brown approaching black, streaked with grayish scarf-skin, quite pubescent. *Lenticels* quite numerous, small to medium, roundish or elongated, not raised. *Buds* medium or below, plump, obtuse to somewhat acute, free or slightly appressed, pubescent.

FRUIT.

Fruit usually rather large, pretty uniform in size and shape. *Form* distinctly oblate, regular or obscurely ribbed; sides often unequal. *Stem* pubescent, short. *Cavity* rather large, acute to acuminate, deep, broad, furrowed, russeted and with outspreading brown russet rays. *Calyx* pubescent, large, leafy, usually partly open, sometimes closed; lobes wide, long, acute. *Basin* large, often oblique, deep, wide, abrupt to somewhat obtuse, furrowed, wrinkled.

Skin thin, tough, smooth, glossy, pale yellow or whitish more or less blushed with red which in highly colored specimens deepens to a lively pinkish-red, conspicuously mottled and striped with rose-carmine. *Dots* numerous, small, whitish, often submerged, occasionally russet.

Calyx tube urn-shape to somewhat funnel-form with short cylinder and wide limb. *Stamens* median.

Core distant, a little abaxile, usually small; cells sometimes unsymmetrical, closed or slightly open; core lines clasping. *Carpels* elliptical to roundish obcordate, mucronate, but slightly emarginate if at all. *Seeds* few, often abortive, medium to short, wide, flat, obtuse.

Flesh whitish tinged with yellow, firm, somewhat coarse, crisp, very tender, very juicy, sprightly, brisk subacid, fair to good.

MINISTER.

REFERENCES. 1. Manning, 1838:62. 2. Downing, 1845:116. 3. Ives, *Mag. Hort.*, 14:264. 1848. 4. Thomas, 1849:169. 5. Cole, 1849:124. 6. Emmons, *Nat. Hist. N. Y.*, 3:61. 1851. 7. Hovey, 2:95. 1851. *fig.* and *col. pl.* 8. Elliott, 1854:147. 9. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1854. 10. Hooper, 1857:61. 11. Warder, 1867:695. 12. Fitz, 1872:145. 13. Lyon, *Mich. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1890:294. 14. Munson, *Me. Sta. Rpt.*, 1893:133. 15. Taylor, *Am. Pom. Soc. Rpt.*, 1895: 193. 16. Burrill and McCluer, *Ill. Sta. Bul.*, 45:332. 1896.

SYNONYMS. *Minister* (7). MINISTER APPLE (7).

Fruit similar to Yellow Bellflower in form, pale waxen yellow splashed and striped with bright pale crimson (1, 7, 11). In Middle New England it is in season from November to February or later (1, 5, 7, 14), and is there still regarded with favor in many localities on account of its productiveness and good quality. "In Ohio it becomes an autumn apple and is used only for cooking when we have plenty of others that are preferred" (11). When carelessly handled it rots from bruising or ripens prematurely while too acid, but when properly ripened it loses its brisk acidity and develops excellent quality (5). The tree is healthy, moderately vigorous, a rather early bearer and a regular and abundant cropper (2, 5, 7, 11, 13). It is said to succeed best on good sandy loam (5, 12).

The following account of the tree and fruit is taken from descriptions given by various writers (1, 2, 5, 7, 11, 13).

Historical. Originated on the farm of David Saunders near Rowley, Massachusetts. Introduced by Robert Manning of Salem, Massachusetts, more than a half century ago (1, 7). It has failed to win favorable recognition in New York and is not recommended for planting in this state.

TREE.

Tree moderately vigorous. *Form* upright while young but becoming round-headed as it matures. *Twigs* slender, upright; internodes short. *Bark* dark reddish-chestnut. *Lenticels* numerous, gray. *Buds* small, short, ovate, flattened with prominent shoulders. *Leaves* medium in size, ovate, acute.

FRUIT.

Fruit large to medium. *Form* roundish ovate to oblong conic, ribbed, irregular, flattened at the base. *Stem* curved to one side, short to long, slender.

MILWAUKEE

Cavity rather small, acute, shallow to rather deep, rather narrow, irregular, sometimes russeted. *Calyx* small, closed; lobes short and twisted. *Basin* rather small, moderately shallow, narrow, furrowed and wrinkled.

Skin smooth, waxen, pale yellow or greenish-yellow irregularly splashed and striped with bright red particularly over the base. *Dots* minute.

Core rather large; cells partly open. *Seeds* small, plump, obovate.

Flesh yellowish-white, crisp, very tender, breaking, juicy, at first briskly subacid but when properly ripened agreeable in flavor and quality.

MINKLER.

REFERENCES. 1. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1862. 2. *Ill. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1865:51. 3. Warder, 1867:444. *fig.* 4. *Ill. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1869:36. 5. Downing, 1869: 276. 6. *Am. Pom. Soc. Rpt.*, 1875:128. 7. *Ill. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1875:411. 8. Downing, 1876:59 app. 9. Downing, 1876:11 index, app. 10. Thomas, 1885:518. 11. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1889:10. 12. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:244. 13. Lyon, *Mich. Sta. Bul.*, 143:200, 202. 1897. 14. Budd-Hansen, 1903:129. 15. Farrand, *Mich. Sta. Bul.*, 205:45. 1903. 16. Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 48:49. 1903. 17. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:132. 1904. 18. Ragan, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 56:53, 181, 199, 205. 1905.

SYNONYMS. *Brandywine* (18, ?5). *Logan's Northern Pippin* (4, 9, 18). MUMPER VANDEVERE (6, 8). *Mumper Vandevere* (18).

The Minkler was brought to notice in Illinois something over forty years ago. Its cultivation is confined almost wholly to that and adjoining states. Like many other varieties of the Middle West it is popular because the tree is a strong grower and a good and regular cropper rather than on account of the quality of its fruit. In appearance the fruit is very good and dealers do not hesitate to take it in reasonable quantities in spite of the fact that it is only fairly good in quality and sometimes scalds badly in storage. It is not a promising variety for New York fruit growers, competing as it does with the Baldwin and other good winter apples.

Historical. The history of this variety is confused with that of several similar, or as some have thought possibly identical, varieties. The Minkler, as such, was first exhibited before the Illinois Horticultural Society something over forty years ago by Mr. S. G. Minkler. Having lost its name he exhibited it for identification. As it was not recognized by any one the Society named it Minkler, pending further investigation (5). Warder (3) in 1867 states that it very closely resembles Buchanan and Brandywine and adds that Minkler and Buchanan have "an entirely distinct origin," but there is no evidence that this is the case. In 1869 Galusha stated that he found Minkler cultivated in some localities in Illinois under the name Logan Northern Pippin and Dunlap found it identical with Brandywine (4) a decision which is approved by some other pomologists. The origin of Brandywine is also unknown (5, 18). Ragan makes Minkler identical with Mumper Vandevere (18) which according to Downing (8) originated on the farm of John Mumper near Dillsbury, Pa.

Minkler is not grown to any considerable extent in New York.

TREE.

Tree large, very vigorous; branches large, strong, forming a very broad angle with the trunk and having a characteristically irregular, zigzag manner

of growth. *Form* very spreading, frequently becoming drooping in old trees. *Twigs* short to long, moderately stout to moderately slender; internodes about medium, unequal in length. *Bark* dull brownish-red or reddish, irregularly overlaid with thin to thick scarf-skin, rather pubescent. *Lenticels* scattering, moderately conspicuous, raised, medium to small, roundish. *Buds* medium, moderately projecting, acute or roundish, pubescent, appressed or slightly adhering.

FRUIT.

Fruit medium to above, uniform in size and shape. *Form* roundish inclined to oblate conic, rather regular. *Stem* medium to short, rather slender. *Cavity* acute or slightly acuminate, deep, medium in width, greenish or brown, faintly russeted. *Calyx* small to above medium, closed or slightly open; lobes medium in length, broad, acute, usually not separated at the base. *Basin* shallow to medium in depth, wide, obtuse, smooth or slightly wrinkled.

Skin thin, slightly tough, smooth, rather glossy, greenish-yellow changing to pale yellow, almost entirely overspread with rather light pinkish-red obscurely striped and splashed with dark dull carmine. *Dots* small to medium, yellow, grayish or russet, moderately conspicuous. *Prevailing effect* rather light red.

Calyx tube moderately short, rather wide, funnel-form with broad limb and narrow cylinder. *Stamens* median to marginal.

Core medium to rather large, axile; cells closed or partly open; core lines meeting or somewhat clasping. *Carpels* roundish, usually deeply emarginate, tufted. *Seeds* dark brown, rather large and wide, long, plump or sometimes flat, acute, sometimes tufted.

Flesh strongly tinged with yellow or greenish, very firm, a little coarse, not very crisp, rather juicy, mild subacid, slightly aromatic, fairly good.

Season in common storage November to April; in cold storage till May.

MISSING LINK.

REFERENCES. 1. *Ill. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1897:161. 2. Jenkins, *Mo. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 45:66. 1902. 3. Shank, *Missing Link Nur. Circ.*, 1903. 4. Erwin, *Am. Pom. Soc. Rpt.*, 1903:253. 5. Van Deman, *Rural N. Y.*, 62:369. 1903. *fig.* 6. Buckman, *Ib.*, 62:418. 1903. 7. Ragan, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 56:199. 1905.

A variety of the Willow type recently introduced by Messrs. Shank, Clayton, Illinois (3). Some believe that it is identical with Willow (4, 7), but a comparison of its fruit with that of Willow leads us to endorse the opinion of Van Deman (5) and Buckman (6) that it is a distinct variety. The fruit is of good size, similar in form and appearance to Willow but less highly colored and different in texture and flavor becoming eventually distinctly sweet. It is undoubtedly a long keeper. As might be expected of an apple of this class it does not rank high in quality.

FRUIT.

Fruit large. *Form* roundish, nearly symmetrical, regular; sides somewhat unequal. *Stem* medium. *Cavity* acuminate, moderately broad, deep, somewhat russeted. *Calyx* large, partly open. *Basin* slightly oblique, medium in depth to deep, moderately wide, abrupt, ridged, wrinkled.

Skin smooth, glossy, light greenish-yellow or yellow, thinly mottled and striped with red on the exposed cheek. *Dots* small, fine, mingled with others that are large, conspicuous, irregular and brownish-russet. *Prevailing effect* green or yellowish.

Core below medium or even small; cells closed; core lines nearly meeting. *Carpels* obcordate, tufted. *Seeds* few, large, dark, flat, tufted.

Flesh yellowish, firm, coarse, tough yet somewhat crisp, moderately juicy, mildly subacid but eventually becoming sweet, fair in quality.

MISSOURI *PIPPIN.*

REFERENCES. 1. Warder, 1867:656. 2. Downing, 1872:23 app. 3. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1881:12. 4. Brackett, *Am. Pom. Soc. Rpt.*, 1881:145. 5. Barry, 1883:349. 6. Thomas, 1885:518. 7. Coleman, *Am. Pom. Soc. Rpt.*, 1885:28. 8. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:244. 9. Wright, *Am. Gard.*, 17:33. 1896. 10. Powell, *Del. Sta. Bul.*, 38:19. 1893. 11. Macoun, *Can. Dept. Agr. Rpt.*, 1901: 97. 12. Dickens and Greene, *Kan. Sta. Bul.*, 106:54. 1902. 13. Budd-Hansen, 1903:130. *fig.* 14. Bruner, *N. C. Sta. Bul.*, 182:27. 1903. 15. Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 48:49. 1903. 16. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:132. 1904.

SYNONYMS. MISSOURI (15). MISSOURI KEEPER (1). *Missouri Keeper* (2, 3, 4, 5). *Missouri Orange* (4). MISSOURI PIPPIN (2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 14). *Missouri Pippin* (15).

This is one of the well-known market apples of the Middle West. As grown in that region the tree is short-lived, and in the Mississippi valley in orchards more than twenty years old it is seldom profitable, but it comes into bearing at an early age and is a reliable and heavy cropper. The fruit is of good color but only second rate in quality, and on old trees is inclined to be rather too small for market. It is regarded with favor by fruit dealers because of its attractive appearance and good keeping quality. There has been some complaint of its scalding in storage (16), but this fault does not appear to be serious enough to affect materially its popularity. So far as we have been able to discover it is not grown in New York. It is quite doubtful whether its fruit would commonly develop here to good marketable size even if grown in the southeastern part of New York, where the climatic and soil conditions are more favorable to varieties of this class than they are in the more northern and western portions of the state.

Historical. The Missouri *Pippin* is supposed to have originated on the farm of Brinkley Hornsby, Kingsville, Johnson county, Missouri, from seed planted about 1840 (2, 4, 7). Shortly after the Civil War it began to be

disseminated outside of the locality of its origin and its cultivation spread with such rapidity that in a very few years it was being extensively planted in Missouri, Kansas, Illinois and adjacent states. The good degree of hardiness and vigor which it possesses, the ease with which it is propagated in the nursery, and particularly its habit of bearing early and abundantly were the qualities which recommended it to the fruit growers of that region. During the early years of fruit production in the prairie sections of that country this variety was more often seen than any other. As the trees became older it was found that they were inclined to overbear with a result that frequently a large percentage of the fruit failed to attain good marketable size. Then Missouri *Pippin* began to wane in popularity and to-day it is used chiefly as a filler for planting between the rows of permanent trees.

TREE.

Tree moderately vigorous with long, slender, curved branches, characteristic on account of its numerous, slender twigs and general crab-like appearance. *Form* upright becoming roundish or spreading. *Twigs* moderately long, straight, slender; internodes short. *Bark* dark brown, mottled with heavy scarf-skin, pubescent. *Lenticels* scattering, medium, oval to oblong, raised. *Buds* deeply set, small, plump, obtuse, appressed, slightly pubescent.

FRUIT.

Fruit medium in size. *Form* roundish, somewhat inclined to conic. *Stem* medium in length, rather slender. *Cavity* acute to nearly acuminate, moderately wide, rather deep, faintly russeted. *Calyx* medium in size, closed or nearly so; lobes moderately long, rather narrow. *Basin* medium to deep, rather wide, abrupt, usually somewhat wrinkled.

Skin thick, tough, smooth, rather glossy, thinly coated with grayish bloom; color pale greenish or yellow overspread with bright red striped with purplish red. Highly colored specimens are almost of a solid red color. *Dots* conspicuous, russet, or rather large, pale gray.

Calyx tube funnel-form with wide limb, sometimes broadly conical. *Stamens* median.

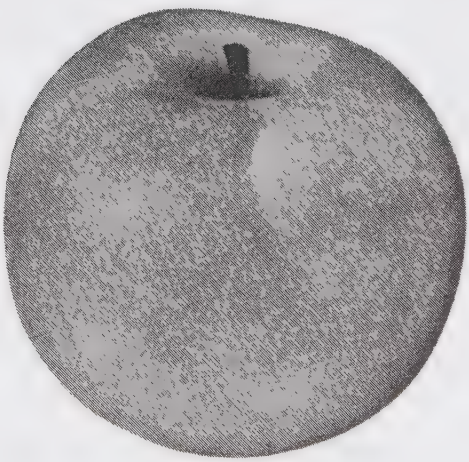
Core small, axile, or nearly so; cells symmetrical, slightly open; core lines clasping. *Carpels* smooth, roundish elliptical to slightly obovate, sometimes emarginate. *Seeds* medium to rather small, moderately long and wide, slightly obtuse, dark brown.

Flesh tinged somewhat with yellow, firm, medium to rather fine-grained, not very tender, not very juicy, briskly subacid, fair to good in quality.

Season in common storage October to January; in cold storage January to April.

MONMOUTH.

REFERENCES. 1. *Mag. Hort.*, 14:141. 1848. 2. Emmons, *Nat. Hist. N. Y.*, 3:74. 1851. *col. pl.* No. 57. 3. Barry, *Horticulturist*, 8:341. 1853. 4. Elliott, 1854:92. *fig.* 5. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1854. 6. Downing, 1857:88. 7. Hooper, 1857:61. 8. Warder, 1867:577. *fig.* 9. Barry, 1883:349. 10. Thomas, 1885: 245. 11. Wickson, 1889:246. 12. Lyon, *Mich. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1890:294. 13. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:244. 14. Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 48:49.



MONMOUTH

1903. 15. Budd-Hansen, 1903:131. *fig.* 16. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:133. 1904.

SYNONYMS. MONMOUTH PIPPIN (1, 2, 3, 4, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 13). *Monmouth Pippin* (16). *Red Cheek* (4, 8). *Red Cheeked Pippin* (10). *Red Cheek Pippin* (4, 7, 11, 12, 15).

An apple of the Rhode Island *Greening* class, not equal to that variety in quality but more attractive in color, being often distinctly blushed with a lively pinkish-red. As grown at this Station its keeping quality varies much in different years. Sometimes it may be held in good condition through the winter or into the spring, but more often its commercial limit in ordinary storage hardly extends beyond November. When stored in good condition its season in cold storage may extend till June (14, 16). In ordinary storage the percentage of loss often becomes high early in the winter, but sometimes not before March. It appears to be much less subject to scald than Rhode Island *Greening*. It it a good apple for the home orchard. It is not recommended for general commercial planting, but probably in favorable localities it would prove a profitable variety. The tree appears to be hardy and long-lived. It comes into bearing moderately young and is a reliable cropper, bearing good crops biennially or almost annually, but under ordinary cultivation it is hardly as vigorous as could be desired. The fruit of marketable grades is smooth and attractive in appearance, but there may be a considerable loss in low-grade fruit.

Historical. Monmouth is a native of Monmouth county, N. J. (4). It has long been known in cultivation and is found in scattering localities from the Middle West to the Atlantic, but in none of them is it grown extensively. It is still offered by nurserymen (13) and is planted to a limited extent.

TREE.

Tree of medium size, moderately vigorous; branches short, stout, crooked. *Form* roundish spreading, somewhat open. *Twigs* short to medium, straight, moderately stout or rather slender; internodes short to medium. *Bark* dark reddish-brown mingled with olive-green, lightly streaked with scarf-skin, heavily pubescent. *Lenticels* scattering, small to medium, oblong, slightly raised. *Buds* small to medium, obtuse to acute, appressed, very deeply set in the bark, somewhat pubescent.

FRUIT.

Fruit above medium to large. *Form* oblate to roundish, somewhat inclined to conic, flattened at the base, somewhat irregular, often obscurely ribbed; sides often unequal. *Stem* short to medium, rather thick. *Cavity* moderately

large, acute to sometimes acuminate, deep, rather broad, somewhat furrowed or compressed, smooth or russeted, sometimes with outspreading russet rays. *Calyx* large, leafy, pubescent, open or partly closed; lobes often reflexed and separated at the base. *Basin* large, rather wide and deep, abrupt, often distinctly furrowed and wrinkled.

Skin moderately thin, tough, smooth toward the base, the upper half often roughened with russet dots or with capillary russet lines which become concentric toward the calyx, lively green marbled with yellow or becoming pale yellow as the season advances faintly shaded with red or in highly colored specimens blushed with lively pinkish-red. *Dots* variable, rather numerous, usually greenish and areolar with brown russet point, often elongated about the cavity.

Calyx tube large, wide, conical or urn-shape with fleshy pistil point projecting into the base. *Stamens* median to basal.

Core rather small, slightly abaxile with hollow cylinder in the axis; cells usually symmetrical and closed; core lines meeting or somewhat clasping. *Carpels* roundish or inclined to roundish obcordate, mucronate, slightly tufted.

Seeds few, long, somewhat acute, somewhat tufted.

Flesh decidedly tinged with yellow, firm, moderately coarse, somewhat crisp, tender, juicy, brisk subacid but becoming mild, aromatic, good to very good.

MOON.

REFERENCES. 1. *Am. Pom. Soc. Rpt.*, 1877:39. 2. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892: 244. 3. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:133. 1904.

Fruit of good size, good quality and fairly attractive for a greenish-yellow apple. In the South it ripens its fruit in succession through the summer but as fruited at this Station it is in season from November to April or later. In ordinary storage there is a pretty high percentage of loss in autumn with a low rate of loss through midwinter. On the whole, as grown in this region it appears to be unsatisfactory for handling in common storage, notwithstanding the fact that a considerable portion of the fruit may be kept in good condition till February or later. The tree is not a strong grower but it comes into bearing young, is a reliable cropper and almost an annual bearer alternating light with heavier crops. It does not appear to excel standard sorts of its season for any purpose and is not recommended for planting in New York.

Historical. Moon originated as a chance seedling on the farm of Mr. I. W. Moon, Monroe, Walton county, Ga. It bore its first fruit in 1873 (1). It appears to be practically unknown among New York fruit growers.

TREE.

Tree rather small with rather short, stout branches. *Form* roundish upright, open. *Twigs* below medium to short, somewhat curved, slender; internodes medium. *Bark* olive-green tinged with reddish-brown and streaked with gray scarf-skin, slightly pubescent near the tips. *Lenticels* quite numerous, medium to small, roundish, slightly raised. *Buds* medium to small, plump, obtuse, free, slightly pubescent.

FRUIT.

Fruit above medium, pretty uniform in size and shape. *Form* rather oblate not quite regular, being either somewhat elliptical or obscurely ribbed. *Stem* short to medium, rather slender. *Cavity* acute varying to acuminate, moderately deep to rather shallow, rather broad, nearly symmetrical, usually smooth, sometimes partly russeted. *Calyx* small to medium, usually partly open; lobes often slender and acuminate, reflexed. *Basin* obtuse to abrupt, shallow to moderately deep, wide, obscurely furrowed or wrinkled.

Skin tough, smooth, waxy; the color is somewhat similar to that of a highly colored Rhode Island *Greening* being green mingled with yellow often with a shade of brownish-red deepening sometimes to a distinct red. *Dots* small, inconspicuous, often pale and submerged, sometimes russet.

Calyx tube cone-shape or approaching funnel-form with wide limb. *Stamens* median or below.

Core medium to rather small, axile or nearly so; cells usually fairly symmetrical, closed or partly open; core lines clasping. *Carpels* much concave, rather short, elliptical to obcordate, slightly emarginate, mucronate. *Seeds* numerous, medium or above, wide, obtuse.

Flesh tinged with yellow, firm, crisp, moderately fine, rather tender, juicy, slightly aromatic, mild subacid becoming sweet, good.

MOORE SWEET.

REFERENCES. 1. *New England Farmer*, 1829. (cited by 17). 2. Cole, 1849: 131. 3. Emmons, *Nat. Hist. N. Y.*, 3:91. 1851. 4. Elliott, 1854:159. 5. Downing, 1857:218. 6. Hooper, 1857:61. 7. Warder, 1867:396. *fig.* 8. Fitz, 1872:175. 9. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1873. 10. Barry, 1883:349. 11. Thomas, 1885:518. 12. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:245. 13. Burrill and McCluer, *Ill. Sta. Bul.*, 45:333. 1896. 14. Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 48:49. 1903. 15. Budd-Hansen, 1903:132. 16. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:133. 1904. 17. Ragan, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 56:202. 1905.

SYNONYMS. *Black Sweet* (7, 17). *Josie Moore* (17). *Kelley's Sweet* (17). MOORE'S LATE SWEET (2, 3). *Moore's Late Sweet* (17). *Moore's Shanty* (17). MOORE'S SWEET (8, 10, 12). *Moore's Sweet* (17). MOORE'S SWEETING (1, 7, 11). *Moore's Sweeting* (4, 17). MOOR'S SWEETING (6). *Polhemus* (17). *Pound Sweet* (of some West 4 and 6, of some 17). *Red Sweet Pippin* (5, 7, 10, 13, 17, of Indiana 4 and 6). *Red Winter Sweet* of some (17). SWEET PIPPIN (4). *Sweet Pippin* (6, 17).

Fruit fairly uniform, of pretty good size and rather dull red color; general appearance moderately attractive. In some portions of the state it has been valued particularly because it is an excellent keeper and acceptable in quality for culinary use. It is in season from November to May or June. As grown at this Station its commercial limit in ordinary storage is April (16). The tree comes into bearing rather young. It is usually a good cropper, producing rather heavy crops biennially, or in some cases almost annually.

Historical. Originated with J. B. Moore, Concord, Massachusetts. Cole in 1849, speaks of it as a new variety (2) but it had been brought to notice at least twenty years previously (1). It is not grown extensively in any locality and is now seldom planted in this state but it is still occasionally offered by nurserymen (12).

TREE.

Tree medium to large, moderately vigorous; branches short, stout, crooked. *Form* open, upright, becoming roundish and somewhat spreading. *Twigs* short, straight or somewhat geniculate, rather stout with large terminal buds; internodes medium to short. *Bark* olive-green tinged with reddish-brown, streaked with gray scarf-skin; pubescent near tips. *Lenticels* inconspicuous, scattering, small, roundish. *Buds* prominent, large to below medium, broad, plump, free, slightly pubescent.

FRUIT.

Fruit medium to large, uniform in size and shape. *Form* roundish, varying from oblate to somewhat conic, sometimes regular and symmetrical but more often somewhat elliptical or ribbed and with sides slightly unequal. *Stem* short, usually not exserted. *Cavity* medium to rather large, acuminate, moderately narrow to rather wide, deep, somewhat furrowed, usually russeted and with outspreading russet rays. *Calyx* rather small, usually closed; lobes acute, erect or somewhat reflexed. *Basin* rather small, abrupt, narrow to moderately wide, medium in depth, slightly furrowed and wrinkled.

Skin smooth or nearly so, rather pale in color being yellow or greenish largely overspread with a red or pinkish-red blush and dulled by grayish scarf-skin which often produces the effect of faint stripes over the base although the red is not striped. *Dots* pale russet, scattering. *Prevailing effect* red.

Calyx tube rather small, conical to funnel-form. *Stamens* below median to basal.

Core rather small, axile or nearly so; cells symmetrical, not uniform, closed or sometimes open; core lines meeting or clasping. *Carpels* roundish to elliptical, mucronate, emarginate, somewhat tufted. *Seeds* few, medium or above, wide, obtuse, somewhat tufted.

Flesh tinged with yellow or green, moderately firm, moderately fine-grained, tender, rather dry, sweet, good.

MOYER.

REFERENCES. 1. *N. Y. Sta. An. Rpt.*, 13:170. 1894. 2. Ragan, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 56:205. 1905.

SYNONYM. MOYER PRIZE (1). *Moyer Prize* (2).

A chance seedling received in 1894 from Moyer and Cook, Laketon, Indiana, for testing at this Station. It is a rather large apple of the Yellow Bellflower group, yellow often somewhat blushed with red, hardly equal to the Yellow Bellflower in general appearance, but it appears to stand handling fully as well if not better. The flesh is moderately coarse, crisp, very juicy, mildly subacid eventually becoming sweet or nearly so, good to very good in flavor and quality. As tested here it has come into bearing young and is productive. It is not superior to other varieties of its season for either dessert or culinary uses and the fact that it is a yellow apple makes it of doubtful value for the commercial orchard.

MOORE SWEET

NELSON.

REFERENCES. 1. *Am. Jour. of Hort.*, 2:16. 1867. 2. Downing, 1872:284. 3. *Ill. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1879. 4. Beach, *N. Y. Sta. An. Rpt.*, 13:590. 1894. 5. Ib., 14:262. 1895. 6. Ib., 15:282. 1896. 7. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul* 248:133. 1904.

SYNONYM. NELSON SWEET (3, 4, 6).

A good sweet apple of medium size, green with dull blush, in season from February to June. Its commercial limit here in common storage is April or May. The tree is a good grower and a reliable cropper. It comes into bearing rather young and is almost an annual bearer, yielding moderate to rather heavy crops. It is a good variety for the home orchard where a very late-keeping sweet apple is desired, but it is not considered valuable commercially because it is sweet, not large and not very attractive in appearance.

Historical. Nelson was first brought to notice in Illinois but its origin is uncertain. It was first exhibited before the Illinois Horticultural Society at its Champaign meeting, December, 1866 (1). Received in 1889 from Benjamin Buckman, Farmingdale, Illinois, for testing here. It appears to be practically unknown in New York.

TREE.

Tree vigorous to moderately vigorous. *Form* open, spreading and rather flat. *Twigs* short to rather long, rather slender to stout with large terminal buds, nearly straight but geniculate; internodes medium to rather long. *Bark* clear reddish-brown tinged with olive-green, partly streaked with thin scarf-skin, slightly pubescent. *Lenticels* quite numerous, small to medium, round or oval, usually not raised. *Buds* rather small to large, broad, plump, obtuse, free, slightly pubescent.

FRUIT.

Fruit medium to above, uniform in size and shape. *Form* roundish to roundish-ovate, sometimes inclined to oblong, pretty regular but sometimes inclined to elliptical and often somewhat ribbed. *Stem* below medium to above, rather slender, pubescent. *Cavity* rather small, usually narrow; moderately deep, acuminate, partly russeted, sometimes lipped. *Calyx* rather small to medium, usually closed, pubescent; lobes reflexed, long, acute. *Basin* shallow to moderately deep, often narrow, obtuse to somewhat abrupt, furrowed and wrinkled.

Skin moderately thick, tough, smooth, dull green at first, but eventually becoming more or less tinged with yellow, shaded with a brownish blush which sometimes partly deepens to red. A suture line often extends from the cavity to the basin. *Dots* numerous, often submerged and whitish, sometimes areolar with russet point; about the cavity they are larger, irregular and often elongated. *Prevailing effect* green or yellowish.

Calyx tube large, narrow above, funnel-shape, sometimes approaching cylindrical. *Stamens* median to nearly marginal.

Core medium or above, axile; cells symmetrical, closed; core lines clasping the funnel cylinder. *Carpels* elliptical to broadly obcordate, somewhat tufted. *Seeds* often abortive, small to medium, plump, obtuse, moderately wide, rather light reddish-brown.

Flesh tinged with yellow or greenish, firm, moderately fine, not crisp but somewhat tough, juicy, sweet to very sweet, with distinct flavor and good quality.

NERO.

REFERENCES. 1. *Ill. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 23:79. 1889. 2. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:245. 3. Brown, *Rural N. Y.*, 55:1. 1896. *fig.* 4. Lyon, *Mich. Sta. Bul.*, 169:187. 1899. 5. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1899:19. 6. Blackwell, *Am. Pom. Soc. Rpt.*, 1899:198. 7. Budd-Hansen, 1903:134. 8. Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 48:50. 1903.

This is a variety of the Minkler group. It resembles Minkler in fruit and in the nursery its trees appear to be almost identical with those of the Minkler. The fruit is of good medium size, attractive red color, firm, has a tough skin, handles well and keeps late, but it is inclined to scald considerably after midwinter unless highly colored (8). It has not yet been sufficiently tested here to demonstrate whether it is a desirable variety for this region but the fact that none of the group of apples to which Nero belongs has become a leading commercial variety in this state indicates that probably it will not be found well adapted to New York conditions.

Historical. Origin Princeton, New Jersey (7). It is regarded with favor in Central New Jersey (6) and has been disseminated to a considerable extent in regions farther west and south. As yet it is practically unknown in New York.

FRUIT.

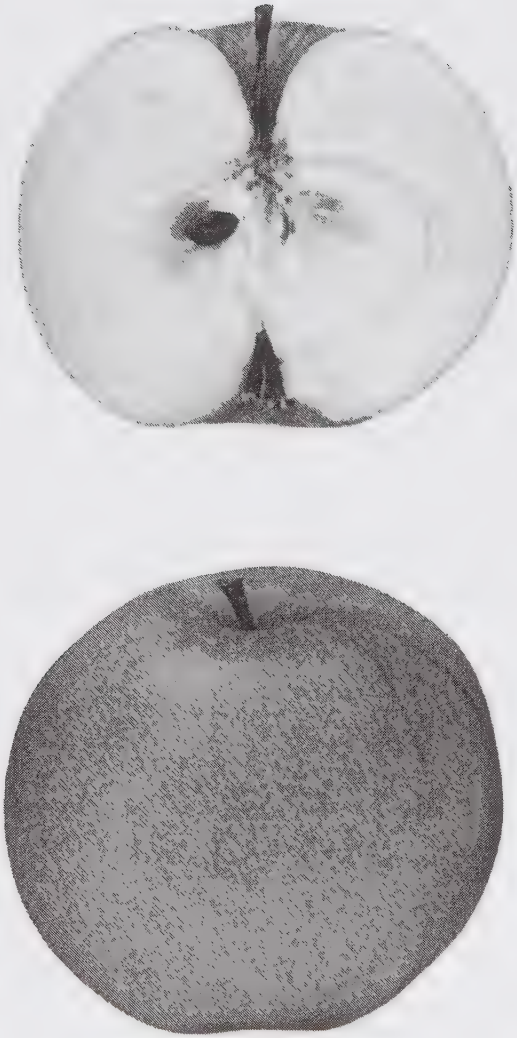
Fruit above medium. *Form* roundish, a little inclined to conical, pretty regular and symmetrical. *Stem* short to medium, moderately thick. *Cavity* acute to somewhat acuminate, medium in depth to deep, medium in width to rather broad, often russeted and with outspreading russet rays. *Calyx* medium or above, usually closed; lobes pubescent, often erect or convergent, usually not separated at the base. *Basin* obtuse to somewhat abrupt, shallow to moderately deep, rather wide, sometimes gently furrowed, wrinkled.

Skin moderately thick, tough, glossy, clear greenish-yellow mostly covered with bright red marked with numerous narrow rather inconspicuous carmine stripes. *Dots* mostly small, whitish or russet. *Prevailing effect* good bright red

Calyx tube short, conical or funnel-shape. *Stamens* below median to basal.

Core median or inclined to sessile, rather small, axile or nearly so; cells symmetrical, closed; core lines meeting or clasping. *Carpels* roundish to elliptical, smooth or nearly so, deeply emarginate. *Seeds* large, moderately narrow, long, irregular, obtuse to acute.

Flesh yellowish, firm, moderately coarse, rather crisp, moderately tender, moderately juicy, mild subacid mingled with sweet, slightly aromatic, good to very good.



NELSON

NEWARK PIPPIN.

REFERENCES. 1. Coxe, 1817:133. *fig.* 2. Buel, *N. Y. Bd. Agr. Mem.*, 1826: 476. 3. Downing, 1845:121. 4. Thomas, 1849:183. 5. Elliott, 1854:149. 6. Hooper, 1857:63. 7. Warder, 1867:690. *fig.* 8. Downing, 1869:285.

SYNONYMS. *French Pippin* (2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 8, of East New Jersey 1). *Yellow Pippin* (1, 3, 5, 8).

This is an apple of the Fall Pippin group, of good size, attractive yellow color and excellent quality. It is easily known by the crooked, irregular growth of the tree and the drooping habit of the branches (3). Coxe's description of this variety (1) is here given.

"Called the French Pippin in East-Jersey; and in other places denominated the yellow Pippin: this apple, on young trees, is sometimes large; it is usually above the middling size; the form is oblong—full, even and fair, hollowed at both ends—the skin has a greenish cast, turning yellow when fully ripe, with clouds of small black dots—the flesh is firm, very rich, juicy, and highly flavored; in taste and color like the yellow flesh of a pear: it is the finest early winter apple of the Middle States, and continues in full perfection until the maturity of the Newtown Pippin; it is also a much admired cider apple, and an abundant bearer, but apt to drop early in the autumn: the tree is of an irregular growth, the branches crooked and drooping, requiring great attention to pruning, which, when properly done, may be made conducive to the improvement of the natural growth—its excellence will remunerate any expense in rearing the tree, in the best form to promote its growth."

Historical. Newark Pippin is an old variety which appears to have been well known in portions of New Jersey a century ago (1). It was being cultivated by some fruit growers in New York early in the last century and was highly esteemed for table use and for cider (2). Downing calls it unprofitable (8). Notwithstanding the excellence of its fruit it appears to have become nearly obsolete in this state.

FRUIT.

Fruit above medium to rather large, pretty uniform in shape and size. *Form* roundish oblong to oblong, often somewhat elliptical or obscurely angular. *Stem* rather long, moderately slender. *Cavity* acute to acuminate, rather wide, deep, sometimes faintly russeted. *Calyx* large, open or sometimes closed. *Basin* large, wide, abrupt, deep, somewhat furrowed.

Skin smooth or slightly roughened with capillary russet lines, slightly waxy, moderately thin, tough, greenish, eventually developing a rich yellow tone. *Dots* numerous, varying from minute to rather large, rather conspicuous. *Prevailing effect* yellow.

Calyx tube large, wide, cone-shape or approaching funnel-form. *Stamens* median to basal.

Core large, abaxile to nearly axile; cells pretty symmetrical, open or closed; core lines clasping. *Carpels* broadly roundish to oval, mucronate, tufted. *Seeds* numerous, short, wide, medium or below, plump, rather light brown.

Flesh rather deeply tinged with yellow, tender, rather fine-grained, breaking, rich, juicy, subacid, aromatic, sprightly, very good to best for either dessert or culinary use.

NEWMAN.

REFERENCES. 1. Churchill, *N. Y. Sta. An. Rpt.*, 9:346. 1890. 2. Beach, *Ib.*, 15:274. 1896. 3. Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 48:50. 1903. 4. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:134. 1904.

SYNONYM. NEWMAN SEEDLING (1, 2).

Newman is a fruit of the Yellow Bellflower group. When it is well grown and properly colored it is rather attractive for a green or yellow apple. It is somewhat deficient in size for a good market apple and does not excel in quality, but late in the season is acceptable for dessert and very good for culinary uses. It is a good keeper and may perhaps be grown with profit to a limited extent but is not recommended for general planting in New York. The tree is a fairly good grower, comes into bearing young and is a reliable cropper, bearing full crops biennially. The fruit hangs well to the tree.

Historical. Received from George Townsend, Gordon, Ohio, in 1890, for testing at this Station. It is as yet practically unknown in New York.

TREE.

Tree rather vigorous with very long, moderately stout, curved branches. *Form* upright becoming spreading and rather flat, open. *Twigs* short to rather long, curved, crooked, stout, with thick tips and large terminal buds; internodes short to rather long. *Bark* blackish-brown tinged with red and mingled with olive-green, slightly streaked with scarf-skin, heavily pubescent. *Lenticels* very conspicuous, quite numerous, medium to large, roundish to oval, raised. *Buds* prominent, large to rather small, broad, plump, obtuse to acute, free, pubescent.

FRUIT.

Fruit below medium to rather large. *Form* oblong inclined to conic, sometimes oblique, often faintly ribbed; sides unequal; pretty uniform in size and shape. *Stem* short to medium, rather slender. *Cavity* moderately shallow to deep, narrow to medium in width, symmetrical or sometimes compressed or slightly furrowed, russeted, occasionally with outspreading rays of russet, rarely lipped. *Calyx* medium, closed or somewhat open. *Basin* small, somewhat abrupt, shallow to medium in depth, furrowed and wrinkled.

Skin green changing to clear yellow with a faint shade of red or in highly colored specimens distinctly blushed with light red. *Dots* small to medium, green or dark, scattering, often areolar or red areolar.

Calyx tube short and conical varying to funnel-form. *Stamens* median or above.

Core large, abaxile; cells open or partly closed; core lines meeting or somewhat clasping. *Carpels* rather long, roundish, emarginate, slightly tufted. *Seeds* medium, acute, slightly tufted.

NEWMAN

Flesh whitish, very firm, moderately fine-grained, rather tender, crisp, moderately juicy, subacid becoming nearly sweet, slightly aromatic, fair to good. *Season* December to May or June.

NEWTOWN SPITZENBURG.

REFERENCES. 1. Coxe, 1817:126. 2. Thacher, 1822:137. 3. Buel, *N. Y. Bd. Agr. Mem.*, 1826:476. 4. Lindley, *Pom. Mag.*, 3: No. 144. 1830. *col. pl.* 5. *Cat. Hort. Soc. London*, 1831:36. 6. Ronalds, 1831:19. 7. Floy-Lindley, 1833: 40. 8. Manning, 1838:58. 9. Downing, 1845:139. 10. Downing, *Horticulturist*, 1:341. 1847. 11. Thomas, 1849:173. 12. Cole, 1849:125. 13. Hovey, *Mag. Hort.*, 15:539. 1849. *fig.* 14. Emmons, *Nat. Hist. N. Y.*, 3:73. 1851. *col. pl. fig.* 15. Ib., 3:63. 1851. 16. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1852. 17. Elliott, 1854: 94. *fig.* 18. Hooper, 1857:65. 19. Warder, 1867:445. 20. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1871:8. 21. Fitz, 1872:121, 149, 153. 22. Downing, 1872:285. 23. Barry, 1883:350. 24. Hogg, 1884:156. 25. Wickson, 1889:246. 26. Lyon, *Mich. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1890:294. 27. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:245. 28. Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 48:50. 1903. 29. Budd-Hansen, 1903:134. *fig.* 30. Bruner, *N. C. Sta. Bul.*, 182:21. 1903. 31. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:134. 1904.

SYNONYMS. *Barretts Spitzenburgh* (22). *Burlington* (22). *Burlington Spitzemberg* (1). *Burlington Spitzenberg* (9, 17, 24). *English Spitzemberg* (1). *English Spitzenberg* (3, 24). *Flushing* (18) but incorrectly. *Joe Berry* (17, 19, 22). *Kountz* (17, 22). *Matchless* (4, 7, 9, 17, 22, 24). NEWTON SPITZEMBERG (1). NEWTON SPITSZENBURGH (2). NEWTOWN SPITZEMBERG (7). NEWTOWN SPITZENBERG (3, 4, 12, 17, 19, 20, 24). NEWTOWN SPITZENBERGH (10). NEWTOWN SPITZENBURGH (15, 22, 23). *Newtown Spitzenburgh* (25). *Ox Eye* (17, 19, 22). *Spiced Ox Eye* (22). SPITZENBERG, NEWTOWN (9). SPITZENBURGH, NEWTOWN (11). *Spitzenburgh* (22). *Staalclubs* (13) but erroneously. VANDEVERE (13, 21, 25). *Vandevere* of New York (20, 22, 23, 26). VANDERVERE (14, 16). *Vandervere* of New York (19). *Wine* (erroneously, 22).

This is the old Vandevere of New York, but it is not the true Vandevere. It is quite different also from the Esopus *Spitzenburg* which is commonly known among New York fruit growers by the simple name of Spitzenburg. The Newtown Spitzenburg is not a good commercial sort because it is an unreliable cropper, has too large a percentage of fruit of unmarketable size, and is not especially attractive in general appearance on account of its rather dull color. It is crisp, aromatic, rich, and mildly subacid mingled with sweet. Downing remarks that it is a most excellent fruit, suited to more tastes than any other apple of its season (22).

Historical. This variety originated in Newtown, Long Island. It was at one time quite popular in some sections of this state, particularly in the districts along the Hudson, but is now seldom planted and is gradually going out of cultivation.

TREE.

Tree medium to large, vigorous or moderately vigorous with long, moderately stout, curved branches. *Form* spreading or roundish, rather dense. *Twigs* moderately long to short, straight, rather erect, geniculate, slender to moderately stout; internodes medium to long. *Bark* dull brown, rather heavily streaked with scarf-skin, pubescent in spots. *Lenticels* rather inconspicuous, quite numerous, small to medium, oblong or roundish, slightly raised. *Buds* medium to small, wide, plump, obtuse, free, with little pubescence or none.

FRUIT.

Fruit about medium size. *Form* roundish approaching cylindrical or somewhat oblate; pretty regular and uniform in shape and size. *Stem* very short to rather long, rather slender, pubescent. *Cavity* acute, deep, broad, indistinctly furrowed, sometimes russeted. *Calyx* small, closed, sometimes partly open; lobes broad, obtuse. *Basin* small to medium, wide to rather narrow, shallow and obtuse to rather deep and abrupt, slightly furrowed.

Skin smooth, tough, eventually becoming deep yellow blushed and mottled with dull red striped with carmine, streaked with grayish scarf-skin and often overspread with a light bloom giving it a peculiarly bluish cast. *Dots* characteristic, conspicuous, very numerous, yellowish or peculiarly gray; often with russet center, small, very numerous and crowded about the basin but less numerous, larger and irregular toward the cavity.

Calyx tube cone-shape or approaching funnel-form with short, truncate cylinder. *Stamens* median.

Core above medium to rather small, more or less abaxile; cells usually pretty symmetrical and partly open, sometimes closed; core lines meeting or somewhat clasping. *Carpels* smooth or nearly so, approaching elliptical, often nearly truncate at the base and narrowing somewhat toward the apex. *Seeds* numerous, below medium to rather large, rather narrow, plump, acute.

Flesh yellowish, firm, fine-grained, crisp, tender, juicy, mild subacid mingled with sweet, rich, aromatic, very good to best in flavor and quality.

Season in Southeastern New York late fall or early winter; in Western New York it is easily kept till February or March in ordinary storage and often some portion of the fruit remains in fairly good condition till the close of April (31).

NEW WATER.

REFERENCES. 1. Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 48:50. 1903. 2. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:134. 1904. 3. Ragan, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 56:211. 1905.

A large winter apple, striped red, moderately attractive, of mild flavor and good quality. It is more suitable for dessert than for any other use. As grown in this locality it comes into bearing moderately young and is a reliable cropper yielding full crops biennially with occasional lighter crops in alternate years. It does not appear to be superior to standard varieties of its season either for home use or for market and for this reason it is not recommended for planting in New York.

Historical. Received from Josiah G. Youngken, Richlandtown, Pennsylvania, in 1893 for testing at this Station.

NEWTOWN SPITZENBERG

FRUIT.

Fruit large or above medium. *Form* flat at base, oblate, narrowing and often somewhat ribbed toward the basin, often oblique. *Stem* short. *Cavity* large, acute, deep to very deep, broad, occasionally lipped, sometimes russeted. *Calyx* large to medium, usually open, sometimes closed; lobes leafy, broad, long, acute. *Basin* usually rather large, sometimes oblique, moderately deep, varying from narrow or compressed to moderately wide, abrupt, often somewhat furrowed and irregular.

Skin thin, tough, smooth, rather glossy, yellow or greenish blushed with orange-red and mottled and striped with pinkish-red over a large part of the surface. *Dots* inconspicuous, medium to small, pale gray or russet. *Prevailing effect* striped red.

Calyx tube remarkably large, varying from conical to long funnel-form and extending to the core. *Stamens* basal or nearly so.

Core very small to nearly medium, varying from axile to somewhat abaxile; cells sometimes unsymmetrical and open but usually closed; core lines meeting when the calyx tube is conical but clasping if it is funnel-form. *Carpels* roundish, slightly emarginate. *Seeds* few, dark, medium in size, wide, sometimes slightly tufted.

Flesh whitish tinged with yellow, firm, moderately fine-grained, crisp, tender, juicy or very juicy, mild subacid becoming nearly sweet, aromatic, good.

Season October to February or March; commercial limit January.

NICKAJACK.

REFERENCES. **1.** Hovey, *Mag. Hort.*, 19:565. 1853. **2.** Stanford, *Horticulturist*, 11:255. 1856. *fig.* **3.** Downing, 1857:175. *fig.* **4.** Hooper, 1857:65. **5.** Downing, *Horticulturist*, 16:40. 1861. *fig.* **6.** Warder, 1867:445. *fig.* **7.** Downing, 1869:286. *fig.* **8.** *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1871:8. **9.** Fitz, 1872:143, 156, 166, 172. **10.** Leroy, 1873:488. *fig.* **11.** Barry, 1883:351. **12.** Thomas, 1885: 237. **13.** Wickson, 1889:248. **14.** Lyon, *Mich. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1890:294. **15.** Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:245. **16.** Budd-Hansen, 1903:136. *fig.*

SYNONYMS. *Aberdeen* (5, 7). *Accidental* (5, 7). *Alleghany* (5, 7). *Berry* (5, 7, 10, 12). *Big Hill* (5, 6, 7). *Carolina* (5, 6, 10). *Carolina Spice* (5, 7, 10, 12). *Caroline* (7). *Chatham Pippin* (7). *Chaltram Pippin* (5, 7). *Cheatan Pippin* (5, 7). *Cheataw* (7). *Dahlonega* (5). *Edwards* (12). *Edward Shantee* (7). *Forsythe's Seedling* (7). *Gowden* (7). *Gowdie* (5). *Graham's Red Warrior* (7). *Howard* (5, 7). *Hubbard* (5, 7, 10). *Jackson Red* (5, 6, 7). *Leanham* (7). *Missouri Pippin* (7). *Missouri Red* (7). *Mobbs* (5, 7). NICKEJACK (1). *North Carolina* (13). *Pound* (5, 7). *Red Hazel* (7, 12). *Red Pippin* (5, 7). *Red Warrior* (5, 7). *Rickmans Red* (5). *Ruckman* (5). *Ruckmans Red* (7). SUMMEROUR (1). *Summerour* (3, 5, 6, 7, 12). *Treanham* (5). *Trenham* (7). *Walb* (7). *Wall* (5, 7, 10). *Wander* (7). *Winter Horse* (7). *Winter Rose* (5, 7, 11). *Wonder* (3, 5). *Worlds Wonder* (7).

This variety has long been known in various portions of the South and Southwest. Its popularity in those regions is attested by its host of synonyms. It is said to have the habit of reproducing itself so nearly from seed that its seedlings in some cases can hardly be distinguished from the parent (7). In

localities favorable to its proper development the tree is a strong grower and very productive and the fruit is large and sometimes well colored and showy but usually it is rather dull colored and not very attractive. It ranks only second rate in quality but it is a remarkably good keeper. It is evidently not well adapted for regions as far north as this. It has failed to gain favorable recognition among New York fruit growers and has been planted but sparingly in this state.

Historical. This variety is supposed to have originated near a stream of the same name in Macon county, N. C.,[1] among the Cherokee Indians (1, 2, 3, 6, 7). The time of its origin is not definitely known but the fact that in 1861 it is referred to as an old variety cultivated in at least three states and having over twenty synonyms (5) indicates that it has probably been under cultivation for a century or more. Colonel Summerour of Lincoln county, N. C., early disseminated this variety under the name of Winter Rose (7), but Silas McDowell of Franklin, N. C., at about the middle of the last century brought it to notice under the name Nickajack (2), which has now become the generally accepted name for the variety.

TREE.

Tree large, very vigorous. *Form* upright, moderately spreading. *Twigs* rather short, slender to rather stout, nearly straight, heavily pubescent; internodes medium to long. *Bark* smooth, of a rather clear dark red with some olive-green. *Lenticels* moderately conspicuous, quite narrow, small, raised. *Buds* small, rather projecting, sharply acute, appressed, moderately pubescent.

FRUIT.

Fruit above medium to large, rather uniform in size and shape. *Form* inclined to roundish conic varying sometimes to roundish oblate or rarely to roundish oblong; sides usually somewhat unequal; axis often slightly oblique. *Stem* usually short and thick. *Cavity* acuminate to acute, deep, rather broad, obscurely furrowed and partly covered with thin greenish-russet. *Calyx* rather large to below medium, closed or somewhat open; lobes short to medium in length, rather broad, acute. *Basin* often oblique, rather shallow, medium in width to wide, obtuse to somewhat abrupt, obscurely furrowed and slightly wrinkled.

Skin thick, tough, rather smooth, sometimes a little glossy, yellow or greenish, mottled and shaded with orange-red or red, irregularly splashed and streaked with bright carmine and somewhat flecked with russet. It is usually streaked over the base with grayish scarf-skin and overspread with thin bloom, giving it a rather dull appearance. *Dots* numerous, usually irregular in shape and of variable size, very conspicuous, pale or russet. *Prevailing effect* grayish-red.

Calyx tube rather large, wide, varying from short and urn-shape or cone-shape to very long, approaching funnel-form. *Stamens* median to marginal.

Core medium or above, axile; cells closed or partly open; core lines clasping. *Carpels* rather concave, broadly ovate approaching roundish, tufted. *Seeds* below medium to above, light to dark brown, rather short and wide, plump, acute to somewhat obtuse, tufted.

[1] Warder gives it erroneously as Macon county, Ga.

NICKAJACK

Flesh yellowish, very firm, somewhat coarse, rather crisp, moderately tender, juicy, mildly subacid becoming nearly sweet, slightly aromatic. It ranks good but not high in flavor and quality.

Season December to May.

NORTHERN SPY.

REFERENCES. 1. *Mag. Hort.*, 10:275. 1844. 2. *Albany Cultivator*, 2:41, 56. 1845. 3. *Genesee Farmer*, 1845. (cited by 6). 4. Downing, 1845:120. 5. *Horticulturist*, 1:30, 144. 1846. 6. *Ib.*, 1:386, 482. 1847. 7. Hovey and Watts, *Mag. Hort.*, 13:72, 104, 538. 1847. *fig.* 8. Hovey, *Mag. Hort.*, 14:530. 1848. 9. Thomas, 1849:169, 174. *fig.* 10. Cole, 1849:134. *fig.* 11. Allen, *Horticulturist*, 6:351. 1851. 12. Emmons, *Nat. Hist. N. Y.*, 3:70. 1851. *col. pl.* No. 23. 13. Hovey, 1:19. 1851. *col. pl.* and *fig.* 14. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1852. 15. *Mag. Hort.*, 19:68. 1853. 16. Elliott, 1854:94. *fig.* 17. Smith, *Horticulturist*, 11:242. 1856. 18. Hooper, 1857:66. 19. Hoffy, *N. A. Pom.*, 1860. *col. pl.* 20. Hovey, *Mag. Hort.*, 29:459. 1863. 21. Warder, 1867:541. *fig.* 22. Downing, 1869:289. *fig.* 23. Fitz, 1872:166. 24. Leroy, 1873:501. *fig.* 25. Barry, 1883: 351. 26. Hogg, 1884:161. 27. Wickson, 1889:248. 28. Lyon, *Mich. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1890:294. 29. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:245. 30. Taylor, *Am. Pom. Soc. Rpt.*, 1895:192. 31. Woolverton, *Ont. Fr. Stas. An. Rpt.*, 3:15. 1896. *figs.* 32. Bruner, *N. C. Sta. Bul.*, 182:21. 1903. *figs.* 33. Budd-Hansen, 1903: 137. *fig.* 34. Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 48:51. 1903. 35. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:134. 1904.

SYNONYMS. *Northern Spy* (31). SPY (31). *Spy* (1, 19).

Northern Spy is often known among fruit growers and fruit buyers by the simple name of Spy. It ranks third in commercial importance among New York apples, being surpassed in this respect by Baldwin and Rhode Island *Greening*. When it is well grown it is superior to either of these in flavor and quality and easily ranks among the very best winter apples of New York. The fruit is large and attractive, being of a bright red color, overspread with a delicate bloom. The flesh is very juicy, crisp, tender and most excellent for either dessert or culinary uses. It is not a good variety for evaporating because it is too juicy and tender. It is well adapted for either local, general or fancy trade. It has a well-established reputation in market, and because of its size, beauty, fine flavor and high quality it often sells at more than average prices. It is ready for use in November and December, and retains its crispness and high flavor remarkably well until the close of the season (35). Its thin skin and juicy, tender flesh render careful handling absolutely necessary, otherwise there is much shrinkage in storage (35). It is particularly susceptible to attack from blue mold (*Penicillium glau-*

cum Link) in storage, especially if bruised or delayed in reaching storage. If well colored, picked, packed and handled with great care and stored soon after picking, it may be carried in storage as long as most winter varieties (34). Its keeping quality varies considerably in different seasons and in different locations. In ordinary cellar storage its season sometimes closes in February, but more often extends to March or April, and if the temperature is very carefully regulated it may sometimes be held till May. It stands heat fairly well, but after being picked it should go into storage as soon as possible. Poorly colored fruit of this variety is not good in flavor and does not keep as well as well-ripened and highly colored fruit. In some localities it appears to require from two to three weeks longer than Rhode Island *Greening* to ripen properly.

Both the foliage and fruit of Northern Spy are noticeably susceptible to injury by the scab and thorough treatment is required to prevent loss from this disease. It comes into bloom remarkably late. On this account its blossoms sometimes escape destruction by late frosts when earlier-blooming varieties are much injured. Often it produces many small apples which are seedless or nearly so. This indicates an improper fertilization of the blossoms. It remains to be demonstrated whether or not this fault may be remedied by planting near the Northern Spy some other late-blooming variety bearing an abundance of fertile pollen.

Northern Spy is not as well adapted for general cultivation as is either Baldwin or Rhode Island *Greening* because it is more or less variable in season and quality, and in some sections is an unreliable cropper. Usually it is rather slow in coming into bearing, although under favorable conditions it has been known to yield profitable crops within seven years from the time of planting. The young trees increase in productiveness as they advance in maturity. In favorable locations, under good care, they usually become reliable croppers yielding from moderate to heavy crops biennially, or in some cases almost annually. This variety succeeds better in the cooler regions of the interior of the state than it does on the warm slopes south of the Fishkill mountains and on the coastal plain. It

NORTHERN SPY

generally does well on the hills and well-drained slopes in the more elevated regions from Chautauqua lake eastward to the Catskills, along the Champlain valley and in the uplands east of the Hudson as far south as the Fishkill mountains. In some portions of the regions just named it has become the leading variety in commercial orchards, but its cultivation is by no means confined to these regions, for it is grown quite extensively in many other localities and is generally well known throughout the state. Experienced fruit growers frequently express a preference for warm, fertile soil, either gravelly loam or clay loam, with well-drained subsoil, upon which to plant Northern Spy, although in some few districts there is a decided preference for rather heavy clay loam. In the territory best adapted to its cultivation it is grown satisfactorily upon different slopes and different soils. When grown in sod the trees may be less productive, but the fruit doubtless colors better and keeps better than when the orchard is given frequent and thorough tillage during the growing season.

The tree is very hardy and healthy, develops a strong root system both in the nursery and in the orchard, and has an upright, free-growing habit. For these reasons it is much in favor as a stock upon which to top-work varieties that are less vigorous, less hardy or less healthy. The top tends to become dense and must be pruned regularly and thoroughly to keep it sufficiently open to admit light and air to the foliage in all parts of the tree; otherwise, especially on the older trees, much of the fruit is apt to be poorly matured and poorly colored. Pruning for this purpose should be done by removing the laterals and limbs that cross, being careful to leave the smaller twigs and spurs, as these are the ones upon which the most of the fruit is borne.

The head of the young orchard tree should be formed with great care. In the words of one of our correspondents,[1] the wood of this variety is very straight-grained and the tree is liable to split when heavily loaded. To guard against this, when the head of the small tree is formed no two limbs should be left opposite or nearly opposite each other, but the three or four branches which are selected for

[1] E. W. Lamont, Cobleskill, N. Y.

forming the head of the tree should be distributed along the main stem at some little distance apart. This distributes the load upon the trunk and gives more spring to the body of the tree, thus tending to prevent its splitting with heavy loads. Standard orchard trees of Northern Spy should stand forty to fifty feet apart in order to prevent their becoming too much crowded when fully matured.

Historical. Originated in a seedling orchard at East Bloomfield, N. Y., which is famous for the production of this variety, the Early Joe and the Melon. This orchard was planted by Heman Chapin with seedling trees grown from seeds brought from Salisbury, Connecticut, about the year 1800 (3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 18). Sprouts from the original tree were taken up and planted by Roswell Humphrey and by him the first fruit of the Northern Spy was raised as the original tree died before bearing. In 1847 nine of the trees set out by Humphrey were still living (6). The variety was confined to the vicinity of its origin for many years and it was not till about 1840 that it began to attract the attention of fruit growers in other localities (6, 12). Its great value then came to be more widely recognized and in 1852 the American Pomological Society not only listed it as a new variety of promise but also as a variety worthy of general cultivation. Since that time it has become extensively planted not only in New York but in various other portions of the more northern apple-growing regions.

TREE.

Tree large, vigorous; branches long, moderately stout, curved. *Form* upright, dense, becoming roundish with willowy, slender laterals somewhat inclined to droop. *Twigs* long to medium in length, erect, straight or somewhat crooked, slender to moderately stout; internodes long to rather short. *Bark* dull, dark brownish-red mingled with olive-green lightly streaked with thick scarf-skin; heavily pubescent. *Lenticels* numerous, conspicuous, small, roundish or oblong, slightly raised. *Buds* deeply set in bark, medium to small, broad, plump, obtuse, appressed, slightly pubescent.

FRUIT.

Fruit except when it is seedless is usually large or very large. *Form* roundish conical, sometimes inclined to oblong, often noticeably flattened at the base, nearly symmetrical, sometimes regular but often noticeably ribbed. *Stem* medium to long, moderately thick. *Cavity* large, acute, very wide and deep, often broadly furrowed, usually with greenish-russet radiating upwards to the brim. *Calyx* usually small, closed, sometimes partly open; lobes short, broad, obtuse. *Basin* small to medium, narrow to medium in width, moderately deep, abrupt, usually somewhat furrowed.

Skin thin, tender and smooth. In highly colored specimens it is glossy and the clear pale yellow ground color is nearly concealed with bright pinkish-red mottled and splashed with carmine and overspread with a thin delicate bloom. *Dots* medium to small, not conspicuous, scattering, whitish, gray or russet. *Prevailing effect* bright red or striped red. Rarely the yellow or green color predominates. In such cases the quality of the fruit is low.

LEE

NORTHERN SPY

Calyx tube sometimes large, long, cone-shape but more often narrow and somewhat funnel-form with very narrow cylinder. *Stamens* basal or nearly so.

Core usually large, sometimes medium, abaxile; cells pretty symmetrical, open or nearly closed, often not uniformly developed; core lines clasping the funnel cylinder. *Carpels* much concave, broadly roundish, emarginate, slightly tufted. *Seeds* small to medium, wide, often abortive and few but sometimes numerous, plump, obtuse, dark, somewhat tufted.

Flesh yellowish, rather firm, moderately fine-grained, very tender, crisp, very juicy, sprightly, aromatic, subacid, very good to best.

NORTHWESTERN *GREENING.*

REFERENCES. 1. *Am. Pom. Soc. Rpt.*, 1885:27. 2. *Rural N. Y.*, 44:150. 1885. *figs.* 3. Van Deman, *U. S. Pom. Rpt.*, 1886:271. 4. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:245. 5. Shepherd, *Can. Hort.*, 16:205. 1893. 6. Ib., 17:84. 1894. *figs.* 7. Beach, *N. Y. Sta. An. Rpt.*, 14:254. 1895. 8. Hansen, *S. D. Sta. Bul.*, 76:77. 1902. *fig.* 9. Munson, *Me. Sta. An. Rpt.*, 18:84, 90. 1902. 10. Thomas, 1903:343. 11. Budd-Hansen, 1903:138. *fig.* 12. Macoun, *Can. Dept. Agr. Rpt.*, 1903:95. 13. Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 48:51. 1903. 14. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:135. 1904.

SYNONYMS. NORTH WEST GREENING (5, 6). NORTHWESTERN GREENING (1, 3, 4, 7, 8, 9, 10, 12, 13).

Attractive in color for a green or yellowish apple but apt to be variable in size and not uniform in shape. It is hardier than Rhode Island *Greening* and on that account some consider it worthy of cultivation in districts where the climate is too severe for the Rhode Island *Greening*. The fruit has a serious fault in that the flesh within the core lines is apt to be corky and discolored. It cooks evenly and quickly and when cooked has a fine yellow color but is not of high flavor or quality being much inferior in this respect to Rhode Island *Greening*. As a dessert apple it ranks fair to good in quality. At this Station it has not been a satisfactory keeper in common storage, the rate of loss being high in November and sometimes in December, moderate through the winter and gradually rising to high or very high in the closing weeks of its season. A large part of the fruit does not reach prime condition before January, a considerable portion of it remains sound at the close of the winter and some of it may keep till June. The tree is hardy, vigorous, a fine erect grower in the nursery, and a good strong grower in the orchard. It does not come into bearing very early but eventually becomes productive and is a reliable biennial cropper.

Historical. Originated in Waupaca county, Wisconsin. Introduced in 1872 by E. W. Daniels (1, 11). It has been pretty widely disseminated throughout the northern portions of the apple belt where very hardy trees are desired (1, 4, 5, 8, 11). It has as yet been planted but very little in New York.

TREE.

Tree vigorous with moderately long, stout, crooked branches. *Form* upright becoming quite roundish or spreading, inclined to droop, dense. *Twigs* moderately long, curved, stout with large terminal buds; internodes medium

to long. *Bark* clear reddish-brown, lightly mottled with scarf-skin, lightly pubescent. *Lenticels* quite numerous, medium to large, oval or elongated, raised, very conspicuous, pale and contrasting clearly with the bright smooth bark. *Buds* large, broad, plump, obtuse, free, projecting, slightly pubescent.

FRUIT.

Fruit medium to large or very large, variable in size and form. *Form* commonly roundish but varying to oblong or to oblate and often inclined to conic, more or less irregular, sometimes elliptical, sometimes ribbed. *Stem* medium to short. *Cavity* rather small to large, acute to acuminate, moderately narrow to wide, deep, often compressed or lipped, often with outspreading russet. *Calyx* variable, small to large, closed or open. *Basin* small to large, narrow to wide, usually abrupt, moderately deep, furrowed and wrinkled.

Skin smooth, somewhat waxy, clear pale yellow or greenish, sometimes faintly blushed. *Dots* varying from small to large and irregular, usually whitish and submerged, sometimes gray with russet point. *Prevailing effect* clear yellow or greenish.

Calyx tube moderately wide, conical or approaching urn-shape. *Stamens* median.

Core medium or above, usually axile or nearly so; cells usually symmetrical, closed or sometimes open; core lines meeting or somewhat clasping. *Carpels* broadly roundish, truncate at base, narrowing toward the apex, mucronate, but slightly emarginate if at all. *Seeds* very small, variable in shape; often some are abortive.

Flesh tinged with yellow, medium in texture, crispness and firmness, juicy, with slight aroma, mild subacid, fair to good.

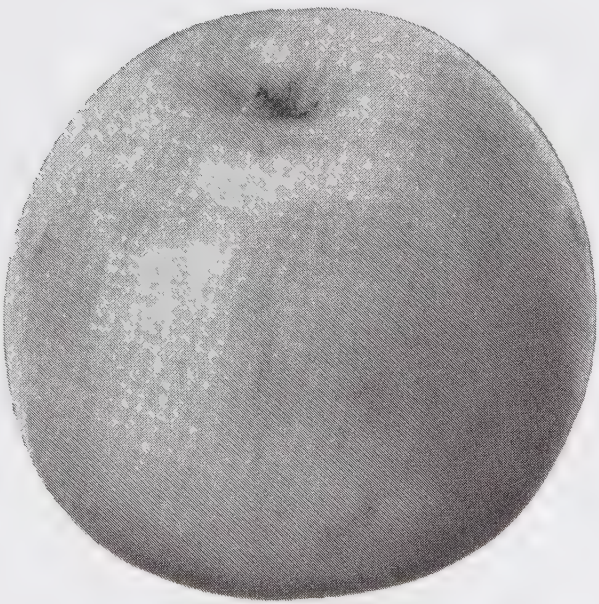
OAKLAND.

REFERENCES. 1. Garfield, *Am. Pom. Soc. Rpt.*, 1883:120. 2. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1883:12. 3. Lyon, *Mich. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1890:294. 4. Thomas, 1897: 647. 5. Farrand, *Mich. Sta. Bul.*, 205:45. 1903. 6. Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 48:51. 1903. 7. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:135. 1904.

SYNONYM. OAKLAND COUNTY SEEK-NO-FURTHER (1). *Oakland County Seek-No-Further* (2, 4, 6, 7).

A mildly sweet apple of good medium size, attractive dark red color, pleasant flavor and good quality. In common storage it is in season from late November to midwinter or later; in cold storage it may be held till April (7). The tree is a rather slow grower. As fruited at this Station it comes into bearing rather young and is a reliable cropper, giving full crops biennially. Probably it would be an advantage to top-work this variety on some more vigorous stock.

Historical. This for many years has been a popular variety in Oakland county, Michigan, where it probably originated. In 1883 it was brought to the notice of the American Pomological Society by Charles W. Garfield (1) and was entered upon the list of that Society's Catalogue as a promising variety in Michigan (2). It was dropped from the list when the Catalogue was revised in 1897. In 1903 Farrand (5) stated that in some portions of Michigan it is quite largely planted for commercial purposes. It is practically unknown in New York.



NORTHWESTERN *Greening*

OAKLAND (Reduced Size)

TREE.

Tree a slow grower with moderately long and stout branches. *Form* open, spreading, becoming rather flat-topped. *Twigs* short, straight, stout; internodes short. *Bark* clear brown tinged with olive-green, lightly streaked with scarf-skin, slightly pubescent. *Lenticels* quite numerous, very small, oval, not raised. *Buds* small, plump, obtuse, free, slightly pubescent.

FRUIT.

Fruit below medium to large, pretty uniform in size. *Form* roundish, usually somewhat oblate, sometimes inclined to conic, fairly symmetrical, irregular, often obscurely angular or ribbed. *Stem* rather slender. *Cavity* acuminate, moderately wide, moderately deep to deep, angular, sometimes lipped, often partly russeted and with some outspreading russet. *Calyx* pubescent, rather small, closed. *Basin* shallow to moderately deep, sometimes abrupt, compressed or furrowed.

Skin thin, tough, smooth, pale green or yellow blushed and mottled with dark red, striped with carmine and overspread with thin bloom; highly colored specimens become deep red and almost purplish. *Dots* medium in size, light, sometimes mingled with flecks of russet. *Prevailing color* dark red dulled by bluish bloom.

Calyx tube rather small, narrow, funnel-form. *Stamens* median to basal.

Core below medium, somewhat abaxile with hollow cylinder at the axis; cells usually symmetrical, partly open or closed; core lines clasping. *Carpels* smooth, distinctly concave, elliptical, obtusely emarginate, mucronate. *Seeds* numerous, variable, small to medium, obtuse.

Flesh white, very tender, fine-grained, juicy, sweet, crisp, good.

OCCIDENT.

REFERENCES. **1.** Goff, *N. Y. Sta. An. Rpt.*, **2**:35. 1883. **2.** Bailey, *An. Hort.*, **1892**:245. **3.** Beach, *W. N. Y. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, **1896**:52. **4.** Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, **248**:135. 1904.

This fruit is of the Yellow Bellflower type, attractive bright yellow, excellent in quality and a remarkably good keeper. The tree is a little slow in coming into bearing but it is a strong grower, a reliable cropper and very productive. The fruit hangs well to the tree. As grown here it is not large. It sometimes averages above medium and sometimes below medium size. Usually it is pretty uniform for the crop both in size and shape. Apparently it would be a desirable variety for commercial planting in New York were it not somewhat deficient in size.

Historical. Originated by L. J. Fish, Martinez, California. Said to be a seedling of Yellow Bellflower. Scions of it were received in 1883 from Ellwanger and Barry for testing at this Station. It was being then regarded as one of the promising new varieties.

FRUIT.

Fruit above medium to below medium. *Form* roundish oblate to roundish conic, often faintly ribbed. *Stem* long, stout. *Cavity* rather large, acuminate to acute, deep and moderately broad, sometimes russeted. *Calyx* closed or

somewhat open; lobes long, acuminate, reflexed. *Basin* small to medium, shallow, medium in width to narrow, often abrupt, furrowed and wrinkled.

Skin smooth, clear yellow often with a shade of brownish-red, sometimes blushed with bright red. *Dots* numerous, light or russet.

Calyx tube rather narrow, funnel-form. *Stamens* median to basal.

Core large, usually abaxile; cells usually wide open as in Yellow Bellflower; core lines clasp the funnel cylinder. *Carpels* large, broadly roundish, tufted, slightly emarginate. *Seeds* long, acute, tufted.

Flesh whitish or slightly tinged with yellow, firm, fine-grained, rather tender, crisp, juicy, sprightly, rich subacid, very good.

Season January to May; usual commercial limit in cellar storage, March or April (4).

OEL AUSTIN.

REFERENCES. 1. Heiges, *U. S. Pom. Rpt.*, 1894:21. 2. *N. Y. Sta. An. Rpt.*, 15:688. 1896.

SYNONYMS. OEL (1). *Austin.*

An attractive apple of the Blue Pearmain group, of fairly good quality. It varies in size from small to above medium. It is in season from November to March or April. It is said to be very hardy in St. Lawrence county and a good thrifty grower, and it may prove desirable for the home orchard in those sections of the state where superior hardiness is a prime requisite.

Historical. Received here from A. F. Clark, Raymondville, St. Lawrence county, in 1896. The original tree, 16 to 18 inches in diameter, was then standing neglected in an old pasture. Mr. Clark began to propagate the variety about 1891. He believes that it is a seedling of Stone,[1] a variety which is highly esteemed locally in St. Lawrence county. It is known locally as Austin.

TREE.

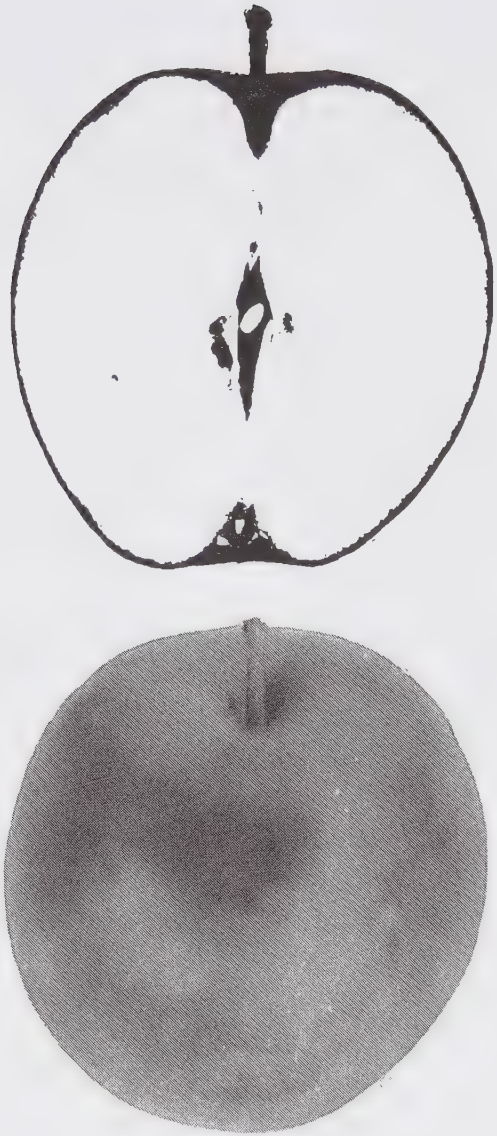
Tree rather vigorous. *Form* upright, somewhat spreading, rather dense. *Twigs* medium to long, rather slender to moderately stout, nearly straight, somewhat pubescent; internodes short. *Bark* clear olive-green tinged with reddish-brown and mottled with gray scarf-skin. *Lenticels* rather numerous, small, scattering, round, raised but slightly if at all. *Buds* small, obtuse, appressed, pubescent.

FRUIT.

Fruit small to above medium. *Form* broadly ovate to roundish conic, faintly ribbed, nearly regular, symmetrical, uniform. *Stem* pubescent, medium to long, moderately slender. *Cavity* small, acuminate, moderately shallow, narrow, sometimes russeted, symmetrical. *Calyx* medium to small, open to nearly closed; lobes short, narrow, pubescent, converging and somewhat re-

[1]Stone was erroneously identified by a leading pomologist for Mr. Clark as Bethel, and for this reason in the account given by Heiges (1) it is erroneously stated that Oel Austin is a seedling of Bethel. Both Stone and Bethel belong in the Blue Pearmain group, but they are quite distinct varieties. For a comparison of the two the reader is referred to Stone.

OCCIDENT



OEL AUSTIN

flexed. *Basin* moderately abrupt, shallow, narrow, slightly furrowed or wrinkled.

Skin thin, yellow nearly overspread with dull, purplish-red and striped with purplish-carmine. *Dots* numerous, russet, sunken.

Calyx tube rather narrow, conical or approaching funnel-form. *Stamens* median.

Core abaxile, medium to large; cells open; core lines meeting or, when the calyx tube is funnel-form, clasping the funnel cylinder.

Flesh yellowish-white sometimes tinged with red next the skin, firm, fine-grained, crisp, juicy, mild subacid, fair to good.

OLIVE.

REFERENCES. 1. Downing, 1869:294. 2. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:136. 1904. 3. Ragan, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 56:219. 1905.

A small red apple, rather attractive in color. Unworthy of consideration by New York fruit growers. The tree comes into bearing young and is productive being a reliable annual cropper. The fruit hangs well to the tree.

This is not the Olive of Coxe,[1] neither is it the Olive from Vermont noticed by Downing (1) and described in 1860 in Gardeners Monthly (3).

Historical. Originated in Wake county, North Carolina (1). It is there a fall apple but as grown at this Station its season extends to midwinter and often a considerable portion of the fruit remains sound till April or later.

TREE.

Tree moderately vigorous. *Form* roundish, or upright spreading, rather dense. *Twigs* short to above medium, slender, straight but geniculate; internodes long to medium. *Bark* clear brown with reddish tinge, lightly streaked with scarf-skin, slightly pubescent near tips. *Lenticels* rather conspicuous, quite numerous, small to above medium, oval or elongated, usually not raised. *Buds* deeply set in bark, small, plump, obtuse, appressed, not pubescent.

FRUIT.

Fruit small to nearly medium, fairly uniform in size and shape. *Form* roundish inclined to conic, varying to obovate, obscurely ribbed, fairly symmetrical. *Stem* short to above medium. *Cavity* rather small, acute to acuminate, moderately deep, rather narrow, usually russeted, often somewhat furrowed, often lipped. *Calyx* medium or above, usually open; lobes often leafy. *Basin* abrupt, moderately shallow, moderately narrow to rather wide, often somewhat furrowed and wrinkled.

Skin thick, tough, entirely covered with bright, deep, dark red or mottled with red and striped with carmine over a deep yellow ground color, sometimes marked with broken stripes of grayish scarf-skin. *Dots* numerous, pale, often large, areolar and conspicuous.

Calyx tube short, conical or urn-shape with fleshy pistil point projecting into the base, or approaching funnel-form. *Stamens* median to basal.

Core medium, somewhat abaxile; cells usually symmetrical and open; core lines meeting or slightly clasping. *Carpels* broadly roundish, slightly emargi-

[1]Coxe, 1817:166.

nate if at all, mucronate. *Seeds* brownish-black, small, rather short, wide, plump, obtuse.

Flesh deeply tinged with yellow, moderately coarse, rather crisp, somewhat tough, juicy, rich, mild subacid or nearly sweet, distinctly aromatic, fair to good in quality.

OLIVER.

REFERENCES. 1. *Ark. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1893. 2. Heiges, *U. S. Pom. Rpt.*, 1895:33. 3. *Rural N. Y.*, 54:843. 1895. *fig.* 4. *Gard. and For.*, 8:520. 1895. 5. Thomas, 1897:268. 6. Van Deman, *Amer. Gard.*, 19:823. 1898. 7. Stinson, *Ark. Sta. Bul.*, 49:16. 1898. *fig.* 8. Beach, *Amer. Gard.*, 20:124, 166. 1899. 9. Ib., *W. N. Y. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1899:90, 138. 10. Stinson, *Ark. Sta. Bul.*, 60:130. 1899. 11. Brackett, *Amer. Gard.*, 22:191. 1901. 12. Budd-Hansen, 1903:143. *fig.* 13. Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 48:51. 1903.

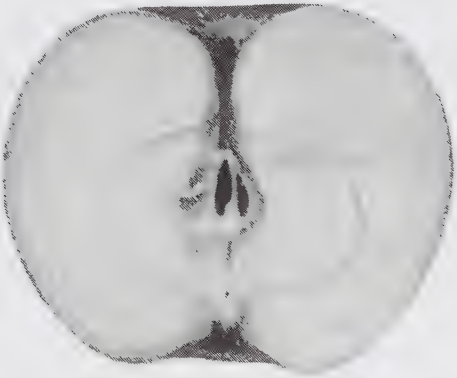
SYNONYMS. *Oliver* (2). *Oliver's Red* (6, 7, 10, 11, 12). SENATOR (2, 4, 5). *Senator* (6, 7, 8, 10, 11, 12, 13).

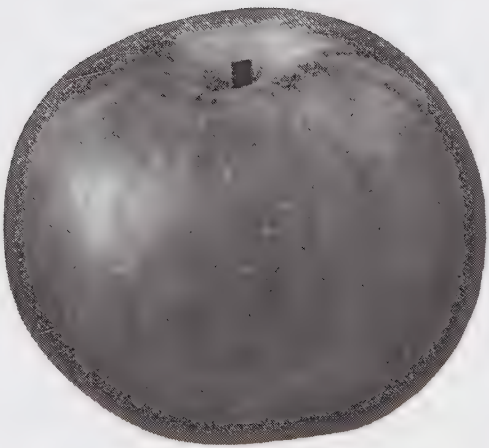
An attractive dark red apple of good size and good quality. It is of desirable shape, smooth and pretty uniform. It appears to coincide pretty closely with Baldwin in season, but it may not keep quite so late. Its commercial season in ordinary storage appears to be December to midwinter; in cold storage it extends to March or April. Among the varieties which have been introduced from Arkansas and Missouri this appears to be one of the most promising for the New York fruit grower, but as yet it has not been sufficiently tested to determine its value in this region. It is doubtful whether it can always be properly ripened in the northern portion of the Baldwin apple belt, but in the southern portion it appears to be more promising. The tree is evidently hardy in Western New York. It is healthy, vigorous, comes into bearing young, is productive and gives promise of being an annual or nearly annual bearer. The fruit hangs well to the tree, and there is little loss from drops or culls.

Historical. This variety has been propagated since about 1873 in Northwestern Arkansas where it has been known as Oliver Red or Oliver. It is supposed to have originated in that region (7, 11). It has been disseminated from the Stark Nurseries, Louisiana, Mo., under the name Senator.

TREE.

Tree medium in size, very vigorous; branches long, rather stocky. *Form* roundish or somewhat spreading; top open. *Twigs* stocky, medium in length and thickness; internodes medium in length. *Bark* dull brown and olive-green, pubescent. *Lenticels* numerous, large, mostly long, conspicuous, raised. *Buds* large, appressed, broad, obtuse, pubescent. *Leaves* medium or often large, long and rather broad, thick, dark green; foliage rather dense.





OLIVER

FRUIT.

Fruit large or above medium, pretty uniform in size and shape. *Form* roundish or somewhat oblate, pretty symmetrical, regular or somewhat elliptical or obscurely angular; sides sometimes unequal. *Stem* short to moderately long, medium in thickness. *Cavity* medium to rather large, acute to decidedly acuminate, deep, moderately broad to rather narrow, regular, smooth and green or partly covered with greenish-russet, sometimes with outspreading russet rays. *Calyx* medium to rather large, usually somewhat open; lobes often separated at the base, short, broad, obtuse, erect or somewhat reflexed. *Basin* large, usually saucer-shape, wide and abrupt, sometimes moderately shallow and rather obtuse, somewhat wrinkled.

Skin moderately thin, tough, somewhat waxy, smooth or slightly roughened with large russet dots, green or bright yellow, mottled and striped with red or nearly covered with bright deep red and splashed with purplish-carmine. *Dots* conspicuous, numerous, gray or russet, rather large, often somewhat elongated or irregular about the cavity.

Calyx tube obtusely cone-shaped, rarely somewhat funnel-form. *Stamens* below median to basal.

Core distant, rather small, axile or nearly so; cells closed or slit; core lines meeting or when the calyx tube is funnel-form clasping the funnel cylinder. *Carpels* roundish or somewhat elongated, narrowing toward the base and apex, emarginate, mucronate, smooth or nearly so. *Seeds* irregular, large, numerous, completely filling the cells, moderately long, wide, obtuse, or sometimes acute, dark brown.

Flesh whitish with tinge of yellow or green, moderately fine and crisp, rather tender, breaking, juicy, somewhat sprightly subacid eventually approaching sweet, good or possibly very good.

Season December to March or April.

OLYMPIA.

This strain of the Baldwin was discovered growing among some Baldwin trees in a small orchard of Mr. William Shincke, Olympia, Washington. The trees grow like the Baldwin and appear to have the general characteristics of the Baldwin, except that the twigs of one season's growth as compared with Baldwin twigs have darker bark with less red and more brown or olive-brown color. Other minor differences have been observed, such as shorter internodes, heavier scarf-skin, less conspicuous lenticels and more abundant pubescence on bark and buds. We have not had opportunity to determine whether these minor differences are constant.

The fruit, so far as we are able to judge from the rather limited quantities which we have had the privilege of examining, averages distinctly larger than Baldwin fruit grown in the same locality, and is clearly superior in color, both the red and the yellow tones being

more brilliant. A very careful comparison of the fruit of Olympia with that of Baldwin discloses no constant differences in structural characters. For a technical description of the fruit aside from size and color, the reader is therefore referred to the description of Baldwin on page 59.

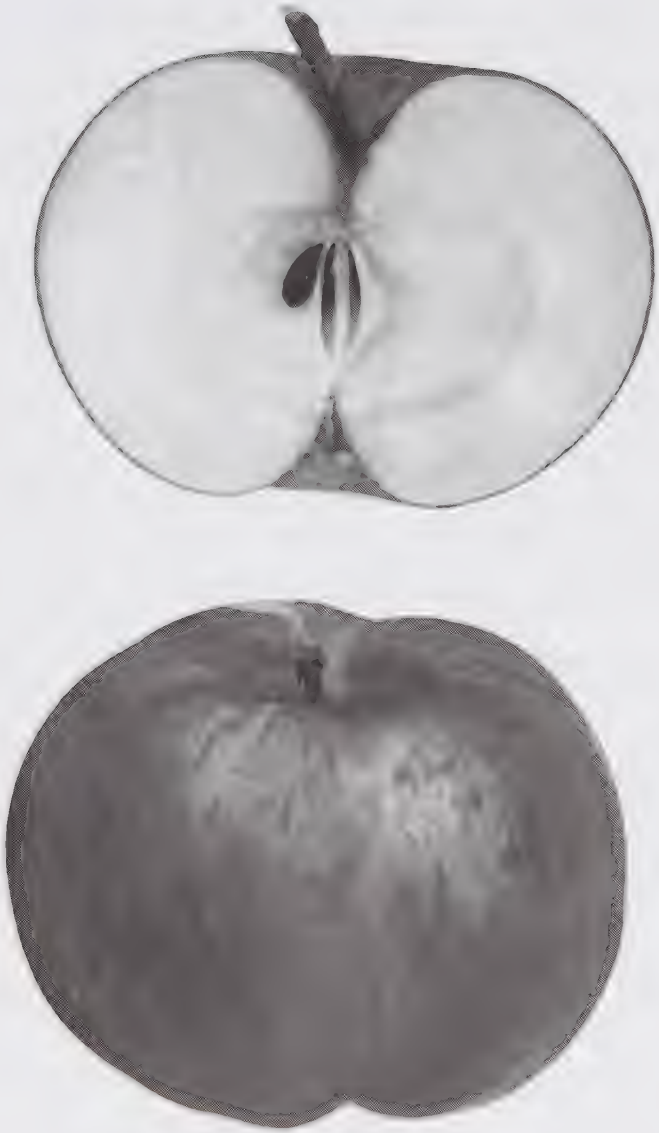
Olympia is best known in the vicinity of Olympia and is there regarded as a valuable acquisition. It is attracting favorable attention also throughout the apple-growing districts of the state of Washington. The fact that it is regarded so highly in a region where the Baldwin succeeds well is a good indication that it may succeed equally well in the Baldwin districts of New York. It is therefore recommended as worthy of extended trial by New York fruit growers.

Historical. The following account of this strain of the Baldwin apple has been obtained from correspondence with W. W. Whidden, George Langridge and William Shincke of Olympia, Washington. The original tree from which Olympia was propagated was set forty years or more ago on the place of William Shincke, Sr., in Olympia, Washington. It was evidently planted for a Baldwin as it stood with other Baldwin trees. The fruit was at first sold as Baldwin but Mr. Shincke noticed that it was larger and better colored than that of the common Baldwin. Mr. George Langridge was supplied with scions from this tree and when this stock came into bearing with Mr. Langridge it was found that the fruit from these trees, like that of the original tree from which the scions were taken, was larger and better colored than the fruit of the ordinary Baldwin. About 1890 it was first propagated for sale but under different names. Finally the County Horticultural Society named it Olympia.

ONTARIO.

REFERENCES. **1.** *Horticulturist*, **1874**:312. (cited by **22**). **2.** Downing, **1876**: 61 app. *fig.* **3.** *Montreal Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, **1880**:100. **4.** Brown, *Can. Hort.*, **13**: 114, 351. 1890. **5.** Ib., **14**:138. 1891. **6.** Nicol, *Can. Hort.*, **15**:117. 1892. **7.** Bailey, *An. Hort.*, **1892**:245. **8.** Brown, *Amer. Gard.*, **14**:426. 1893. **9.** *Ont. Fr. Gr. Assn. An. Rpt.*, **1**:65. 1894. **10.** Dempsey, *Ont. Fr. Stas. An. Rpt.*, **1**:24. 1894. **11.** Edwards, *Can. Hort.*, **17**:212. 1894. **12.** *Am. Pom. Soc. Rpt.*, **1895**:78. **13.** Woolverton, *Ont. Fr. Stas. An. Rpt.*, **3**:11. 1896. *figs.* **14.** *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, **1897**. **15.** *Can. Hort.*, **23**:231. 1900. **16.** Beach, *E. N. Y. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, **1900**:43. **17.** Ib., *W. N. Y. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, **1900**:36. **18.** Macoun, *Can. Dept. Agr. Bul.*, **37**:45. 1901. **19.** Budd-Hansen, **1903**:143. **20.** Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, **48**:51. 1903. **21.** Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, **248**:136. 1904. **22.** Ragan, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, **56**:220. 1905.

Fruit in many respects intermediate in character between its parents. Northern Spy and Wagener. Like Wagener, it is oblate and ribbed; like the Spy, it has a large, deep cavity and its color



ONTARIO

when highly developed is pinkish-red with carmine stripes over a clear, pale yellow background. As grown at this Station we have not been favorably impressed with it because it is inferior to Northern Spy both in color and quality. In fact it has been too deficient in color to rank as a good commercial sort. It is in season from November to March or April. So far as tested here it appears to follow Northern Spy in that it shows considerable variation in different seasons in its keeping quality (21). It has been a strictly biennial bearer, yielding heavy crops in alternate years. It appears to be superior to Northern Spy in productiveness, but is less productive than Wagener. It is hardier and longer-lived than Wagener. In portions of Ontario it is regarded as one of the best apples both for commercial purposes and home use (18). As grown in that region and also in some parts of Michigan it is on the average larger and more highly colored than we have found it to be at this Station. Doubtless there are localities in New York where it would succeed much better than it does at Geneva. On account of its good record in Canada as to its hardiness and productiveness it is certainly worthy of trial in Northern New York and in those portions of the state where the Spy succeeds best.

Historical. Originated by Charles Arnold, Paris, Ont., by crossing Northern Spy with Wagener.

TREE.

Tree medium to large, vigorous. *Form* upright, becoming spreading. *Twigs* rather short to moderately long, rather slender to moderately stout, quite pubescent; internodes medium or above. *Bark* dull, dark reddish-brown over olive-green, lightly mottled with scarf-skin. *Lenticels* rather numerous, small to medium, or sometimes large, usually oblong. *Buds* medium size, plump, acute to somewhat obtuse, projecting, pubescent. *Leaves* usually long and rather large.

FRUIT.

Fruit large to very large, uniform in size and shape. *Form* oblate to roundish inclined to conic, distinctly ribbed or even angular, pretty symmetrical. *Stem* medium in length and thickness. *Cavity* characteristically like that of the Northern Spy, large, acute or approaching acuminate, deep, wide to moderately wide, often thinly russeted and with outspreading rays of russet. *Calyx* small to medium, closed or slightly open; lobes rather narrow, acute. *Basin* small to medium, deep, narrow to rather wide, abrupt, often furrowed and wrinkled.

Skin thin, tough, smooth, bright pale yellow or greenish more or less washed with brownish-red faintly splashed with carmine, in highly colored specimens becoming bright pinkish-red striped with bright carmine; often coated with

whitish bloom and mottled and streaked with whitish scarf-skin, particularly over the base. *Dots* rather numerous, small, whitish, gray or russet.

Calyx tube narrow, funnel-form. *Stamens* median to basal.

Core usually rather small, abaxile with a rather large hollow cylinder at the axis; cells symmetrical, closed or partly open; core lines clasping the funnel cylinder. *Carpels* smooth or nearly so, roundish, narrowing toward the apex, often nearly truncate at the base, slightly emarginate. *Seeds* medium in size, moderately wide to wide, obtuse to acute, rather dark.

Flesh whitish tinged with yellow, rather firm, moderately fine or a little coarse, crisp, tender, very juicy, sprightly, rather brisk subacid, more so than Northern Spy, aromatic, good to very good; especially desirable for culinary use.

OPALESCENT.

REFERENCES. 1. *Rural N. Y.*, 58:224. 1899. 2. *Ill. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1901. (cited by 4). 3. *Ohio Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1903:12. 4. Ragan, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 56:220. 1905.

When well grown Opalescent is a very attractive apple, being large, shapely, clear yellow, nearly or quite covered with brilliant red, in highly colored specimens becoming deep purplish-red. It has not been tested in New York sufficiently to show whether it may be considered a promising variety for this region. It does not appear to be as good a keeper as Baldwin.

Historical. Introduced about 1899 by McNary and Gaines, Xenia, Ohio.

TREE.

Tree vigorous. *Form* roundish, open. *Twigs* long to medium in length, erect, slender to moderately stout, curved or irregularly crooked; internodes short to above medium. *Bark* dark dull reddish-brown mingled with some olive-green and covered with a heavy coat of mottled scarf-skin, pubescent. *Lenticels* rather inconspicuous, scattering, medium in size, roundish, sometimes raised. *Buds* prominent, large to below medium, broad, plump, obtuse to somewhat acute, free or nearly so, pubescent.

FRUIT.

Fruit large to very large. *Form* roundish conic, symmetrical or sometimes with sides unequal, obscurely ribbed. *Stem* short to medium, moderately slender. *Cavity* pretty large, acuminate, very deep, sometimes partly russeted, usually symmetrical but sometimes compressed. *Calyx* below medium or small, usually partly open; lobes small, obtuse to acute, reflexed. *Basin* small to medium in size, often oblique with the brim decidedly prominent on one side, narrow to moderately wide, moderately deep to deep, abrupt, sometimes slightly furrowed.

Skin moderately thick, rather tough, glossy, takes a brilliant polish; color bright pale yellow nearly or quite overspread with dark deep red with scarcely perceptible streaks of purplish-carmine. *Dots* numerous, small to large, red,

yellowish or russet, often submerged, frequently mingled with irregular lines and flecks of russet. *Prevailing effect* brilliant deep red.

Calyx tube medium to rather small, cone-shape or short funnel-form. *Stamens* median to basal.

Core small to medium, abaxile; cells sometimes unsymmetrical, closed or open; core lines meeting or nearly meeting. *Carpels* smooth, roundish or broadly obcordate. *Seeds* acute, medium in size, form and color.

Flesh distinctly tinged with yellow, rather firm, moderately tender, a little coarse, juicy or moderately juicy, agreeable mild subacid, aromatic, good to very good.

Season November to February or March.

ORNAMENT.

REFERENCES. 1. Thompson, *Cat. Hort. Soc. London*, 1842:29. (cited by 2). 2. Leroy, 1873:520. *fig.* 3. Churchill, *N. Y. Sta. An. Rpt.*, 8:355. 1889. 4. Beach, *N. Y. Sta. An. Rpt.*, 13:590. 1894. 5. Ib., 14:254. 1895. 6. Burrill and McCluer, *Ill. Sta. Bul.*, 45:334. 1896. 7. Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 48:52. 1903.

SYNONYMS. ORNAMENT DE TABLE (4, 5, 6). *Ornament de Table* (7). ORNEMENT DE TABLE (2).

A rather attractive dessert apple of good form and fairly good color but hardly attractive enough for a good commercial variety. The flesh is tender, juicy and mildly subacid or nearly sweet; good in quality but surpassed by other dessert apples of its season. The tree comes into bearing rather young, is a reliable annual cropper and productive or moderately productive. It does not appear to be worthy of the attention of the fruit growers of New York.

Historical. This is a European variety of uncertain origin (1, 2). It has been disseminated but sparingly in America.

TREE.

Tree vigorous. *Form* roundish or spreading, rather dense. *Twigs* below medium to short, straight, slender; internodes medium or below. *Bark* dark brownish-red partly streaked with scarf-skin, slightly pubescent. *Lenticels* scattering, small, oblong or roundish, sometimes raised. *Buds* rather prominent, medium or below, broad, plump, obtuse, free or nearly so, quite pubescent.

FRUIT.

Fruit medium or above, pretty uniform in shape and size. *Form* roundish inclined to conic or somewhat oblate, pretty regular and symmetrical. *Stem* short, rather slender. *Cavity* medium to rather small, acuminate or nearly so, rather deep, moderately narrow to rather wide, often partly russeted. *Calyx* medium in size, usually open, pubescent; lobes long, acute, separated at the base, reflexed. *Basin* often somewhat oblique, shallow and obtuse to moderately deep and somewhat abrupt, slightly furrowed and wrinkled.

Skin rather thin, tough, smooth, clear yellow or greenish washed and mottled with dull red or orange-red and sparingly marked with narrow stripes of carmine. *Dots* numerous, small, gray or russet, not very conspicuous. *Prevailing effect* red and yellow, the red usually predominating.

Calyx tube short funnel-form with moderately broad limb. *Stamens* below median to above.

Core medium or below, axile or nearly so; cells usually closed; core lines clasp the funnel cylinder. *Carpels* broadly roundish, obtusely emarginate, mucronate. *Seeds* few, dark, medium or above, wide, rather obtuse, often slightly tufted.

Flesh whitish with slight yellow tinge, firm, fine-grained, tender, moderately juicy, pleasant, mild subacid becoming nearly sweet, good.

Season October to February or March.

ORTLEY.

REFERENCES. **1.** Coxe, **1817**:169. **2.** Lindley, *Trans. Royal Hort. Soc. London*, **6**:415. 1825. (cited by **4**, **5**). **3.** *Cat. Hort. Soc. London*, **1831**:39. **4.** Kenrick, **1832**:49. **5.** Floy-Lindley, **1833**:57. **6.** *Mag. Hort.*, **1**:364. 1835. **7.** Manning, **1838**:57. **8.** Downing, **1845**:142. **9.** Floy-Lindley, **1846**:412 app. **10.** Kirtland, *Horticulturist*, **2**:545. 1848. **11.** Downing and Ernst, *Horticulturist*, **4**:74. 1849. *fig.* **12.** *Horticulturist*, **4**:144. 1849. **13.** Thomas, **1849**: 183, 188. *fig.* **14.** Cole, **1849**:130. **15.** Phoenix, *Horticulturist*, **4**:472. 1850. **16.** Emmons, *Nat. Hist. N. Y.*, **3**:78. 1851. *col. pl.* **17.** Elliott, **1854**:95. *fig.* **18.** Downing, **1857**:90. **19.** Hooper, **1857**:67. **20.** Hovey, *Mag. Hort.*, **27**:60. 1861. **21.** *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, **1862**. **22.** Warder, **1867**:673. *fig.* **23.** Fitz, **1872**:150. **24.** Barry, **1883**:351. **25.** Hogg, **1884**:249. **26.** Wickson, **1889**:246. **27.** Lyon, *Mich. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, **1890**:296. **28.** Bailey, *An. Hort.*, **1892**:245. **29.** Bailey, *An. Hort.*, **1892**:252. **30.** Burrill and McCluer, *Ill. Sta. Bul.*, **45**: 334. 1896. **31.** Budd-Hansen, **1903**:144.

SYNONYMS. *Crane's Pippin* (11, 17). *Detroit* (11, 13, 17, 19). *Detroit of the West* (13, 14). *Golden Pippin* (11, 19, of some 17). *Greasy Pippin* (11, 17, 18). *Green Bellflower* (11, 15, 17). *Hollow Core Pippin* (11, 17, 19). *Hollow Cored Pippin* (18). *Inman* (17). *Jersey Greening* (13, 17 but not of Coxe 11). *Melting Pippin* (11, 17). *Ohio Favorite* (11, 17, 18). *Ortley* (16, 25). ORTLEY APPLE (5). *Ortley Apple* (8, 11, 14). ORTLEY PIPPIN (7, 19). *Ortley Pippin* (8, 10, 11, 13, 17, 18). *Tom Woodward Pippin* (17). *Van Dyme* (16). *Van Dyne* (11, 17, 25, of some 8). WARREN PIPPIN (16). *Warren Pippin* (11, 13, 17). WHITE BELLEFLEUR (10, 11, 12). *White Belle-fleur* (17, 23). WHITE BELLFLOWER (15, 29). *White Bellflower* (11, 13, 14, 17, 18, 19, 20, 22, 26). *White Detroit* (11, 13, 17, 18, 27). *White Pippin* (11, 18, erroneously 17). *Willow Leaf Pippin* (17, 18). *Woodman's Song* (18). *Woodward's Pippin* (11, 17). WOOLMAN'S LONG (8, 14, 23, 25). *Woolman's Long* (10, 11, 13, 17, 24). WOOLMAN'S LONG PIPPIN (1). *Woolnary Long* (6). *Yellow Pippin* (11, 17).

A pale yellow apple of the Yellow Bellflower type which has long been known in cultivation. Scattering trees of it are found in some of the very oldest orchards of the state, but it has never been grown to any considerable extent in New York and is now seldom or never planted, being less successful here than the Yellow Bellflower. It does better farther south and west. As grown in the North the

fruit tends to be more oblong, smaller and of a paler yellowish-white color, coarser texture and sprightlier flavor than when grown farther south (17). The fruit has less acidity than Yellow Bellflower and is more pleasant in flavor for dessert use. The skin being whitish and tender, is easily bruised or discolored in handling. It is also apt to be marred on the tree by the chafing of the limbs. The wood is brittle and the bearing limbs are often broken by the weight of the fruit (22). Ortley is quite subject to attacks of various insects and of the scab fungus, and requires thorough treatment to protect it from these troubles.

Historical. This is an old New Jersey variety which Coxe described under the name Woolman's Long Pippin (1). In 1825 Floy sent fruit of it to the Royal Horticultural Society, London, under the name of Ortley and in the Transactions of the Society for that year Lindley described it under this name giving Woolman's Long as a synonym. Kenrick (4), Manning (7), Thomas (13), Elliott (17), Charles Downing (18), and other American pomologists have followed Floy instead of Coxe and describe the variety under the name Ortley. Emmons (16) gives Ortley as identical with Warren Pippin of Coxe but it is quite doubtful whether he was correct in this case. In portions of the South and West Ortley is an old favorite for planting in home orchards and has there been known under many different names prominent among which are White Bellflower and White Detroit.

TREE.

Tree moderately vigorous and medium in size or under favorable conditions large. *Form* at first upright with long slender shoots but when mature the tree becomes roundish or spreading. *Twigs* below medium to above, rather slender, straight, quite pubescent; internodes short. *Bark* dull reddish-brown often overlaid with thick scarf-skin. *Lenticels* small and scattering but rather conspicuous, mostly roundish, raised. *Buds* below medium, moderately projecting, roundish, slightly pubescent, free.

FRUIT.

Fruit large or medium, not very uniform in size or shape. *Form* oblong conic and flattened at the base, varying to somewhat roundish conic, regular or obscurely ribbed. *Stem* long, often slender. *Cavity* often large, acute or approaching acuminate, deep, varying from moderately narrow to wide, usually partly russeted, somewhat furrowed. *Calyx* rather small to medium, closed or somewhat open; lobes long, acute, usually converging and reflexed. *Basin* small to medium, shallow to moderately deep, narrow to moderately wide, usually abrupt and wrinkled or slightly furrowed.

Skin moderately thin, tough, smooth, waxy, pale whitish-yellow varying to rich yellow in well developed fruit, rarely with a faint pinkish-red blush. *Dots* inconspicuous, usually whitish and submerged.

Calyx tube funnel-form approaching cylindrical, sometimes constricted at the base of the limb and enlarging below, often characteristically elongated and extending to the core. *Stamens* median.

Core large, widely abaxile; cells usually symmetrical and wide open, sometimes closed; core lines clasping the funnel cylinder. *Carpels* roundish ovate, elongated, emarginate, mucronate. *Seeds* numerous, characteristically small and pointed, roundish, plump, light to medium brown.

Flesh whitish tinged with yellow, moderately fine, crisp, tender, juicy, sprightly subacid, very good.

Season October to February.

PALMER.

REFERENCES. 1. Ragan, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 56:224. 1905.

SYNONYM. PALMER OF N. Z.

A New Zealand apple received in 1897 for testing here from G. B. Brackett, U. S. Pomologist, Washington, D. C. The fruit is large or above medium, rather attractive in appearance for a yellow apple, brisk subacid in flavor and good in quality.

TREE.

Tree vigorous with long, moderately stout branches. *Form* roundish, rather dense. *Twigs* long, curved, moderately stout; internodes short. *Bark* dull brown, tinged with green, heavily streaked with scarf-skin, heavily pubescent. *Lenticels* scattering, small, round, not raised. *Buds* large, broad, plump, obtuse, free, pubescent.

FRUIT.

Fruit medium to above or sometimes large. *Form* roundish varying to roundish oblate or to slightly oblong, irregular. *Stem* long, moderately thick. *Cavity* acuminate, deep, rather broad, sometimes faintly russeted, not symmetrical. *Calyx* open or nearly so, rather large. *Basin* deep, wide, abrupt, slightly wrinkled.

Skin rather attractive yellow or greenish-yellow. *Dots* conspicuous, large and small, russet, sometimes areolar.

Calyx tube long, moderately wide to wide, funnel-shape or urn-shape. *Stamens* marginal.

Core large, abaxile; cells symmetrical, open; core lines slightly clasping. *Carpels* broadly roundish varying from somewhat elliptical to slightly cordate, tufted. *Seeds* large, moderately narrow, plump, acute, rather dark brown.

Flesh tinged with yellow or greenish-yellow, moderately coarse, rather tender, breaking, juicy, sprightly, brisk subacid, good.

Season winter.

PARAGON.

REFERENCES. 1. Van Deman, *Am. Pom. Soc. Rpt.*, 1891:123, 159. 2. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:246. 3. Heiges, *U. S. Pom. Rpt.*, 1895:30. 4. Babcock, *Am. Pom. Soc. Rpt.*, 1895:190. 5. *Amer. Gard.*, 16:419. 1895. 6. *Ib.*, 17:12, 28, 33, 42, 65, 97, 146, 152, 194, 210, 306. 1896. *fig.* 7. Van Deman, *Rural N. Y.*, 55:243. 1896. 8. Watts, *Tenn. Sta. Bul.*, 1:24. 1896. *fig.* 9. Powell, *Del. Sta. Bul.*, 38:19. 1898. 10. Stinson, *Ark. Sta. Bul.*, 49:7. 1898. 11. Bruner, *N. C. Sta. Bul.*, 182:21. 1903. 12. Thomas, 1903:712. 13. Budd-Hansen, 1903:144.

PARAGON

fig. 14. Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 48:52. 1903. 15. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:137. 1904.

SYNONYMS. *Black Twig* (8, 14), but erroneously. *Mammoth Black Twig* (8, 13, 15), but erroneously. *Twitty's Paragon* (8).

This is a southern variety of the Winesap type. In the apple-growing regions of the South where it has been tested it has proven to be an excellent variety in many respects, but it is not generally regarded by the orchardists of that region as being especially promising for commercial orchards. The fruit evidently does not develop to as high a degree of perfection in New York as it does in more southern latitudes. It is not probable that it will prove successful as a commercial variety here, though it has sufficient merit to make it worthy of testing to a limited extent.

Historical. The Paragon originated on the farm of Major Rankin Toole near Fayetteville, Lincoln county, Tennessee (3, 6, 7, 8). The early history of the tree is not very clear but it probably came from a seed planted about 1830. Grafts from the original tree were taken in 1870 by Mr. Twitty, a local nurseryman, and later introduced to the public. It was badly confused for a while with an Arkansas seedling now properly known by the name of Arkansas but then passing under the name of Mammoth Black Twig. Some believed that the Arkansas was identical with Paragon. An extensive discussion and the testimony of many persons has since brought out the fact that these are two distinct although similar seedlings of Arkansas and Tennessee origin respectively. Many have thought that Paragon may be a seedling of the Winesap crossed by Limbertwig as it possesses some of the characteristics of both of these varieties.

TREE.

Tree moderately vigorous with rather short, stout, twisted branches. *Form* roundish to spreading, inclined to droop, rather dense. *Twigs* medium to rather long, nearly straight, stout to rather slender; internodes short to medium. *Bark* very dark reddish-brown, mottled with thin scarf-skin, pubescent. *Lenticels* scattering, medium in size, roundish to oval, raised. *Buds* large, prominent, broad, plump, acute to somewhat obtuse, curved, free, generally pubescent. *Leaves* medium in size, broad.

FRUIT.

Fruit medium or above, pretty uniform in size and shape. *Form* roundish or sometimes oblate, slightly conic, rounding toward stem and calyx; sides often a little unequal. *Stem* medium in length and thickness. *Cavity* nearly obtuse to acute, medium in width and moderately shallow to sometimes rather wide and deep, usually symmetrical, often furrowed or compressed, occasionally lipped, usually russet and with outspreading russet rays. *Calyx* rather small, closed. *Basin* rather shallow and obtuse varying occasionally to abrupt and medium in width and depth, often furrowed and wrinkled.

Skin tough, smooth, grass-green or yellowish, largely covered with rather dull, deep red and indistinctly striped with darker red. *Dots* gray or whitish, small, sometimes rather conspicuous. *Prevailing effect* dark red.

Calyx tube rather small, varying from conical to funnel-form. *Stamens* median to slightly marginal.

Core rather small; cells partly open; core lines clasping. *Carpels* much concave, roundish varying to nearly cordate, slightly emarginate. *Seeds* rather large, long, acute, dark; often some are abortive.

Flesh greenish or tinged with yellow, firm, a little coarse, rather tender, juicy, mild subacid, somewhat aromatic, good to very good.

Season January to May.

PARK SPICE.

REFERENCES. 1. Carpenter, *Horticulturist*, 19:114. 1864. *figs.* 2. *Am. Pom. Soc. Rpt.*, 1867. (cited by 5). 3. Downing, 1869:298. 4. Thomas, 1897:648. 5. Ragan, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 56:225. 1905.

SYNONYMS. PARK (5). *Park Apple* (3, 4, 5). *Park Spice* (5).

As described by Carpenter, Downing and Thomas (1, 3, 4) the fruit of the Park Spice apple is medium to rather large, yellowish shaded with red and striped with crimson; the flesh is yellowish-white, fine-grained, crisp, juicy, mild subacid, pleasantly aromatic, very good in quality; in season from December to March.

Historical. Originated on the Park farm in Harrison, Westchester county, New York. In 1864 Carpenter stated that the original tree, then supposed to be over a hundred years old, was still vigorous and productive (1). So far as we can learn the variety is now obsolete.

PARLIN.

REFERENCES. 1. Heiges, *U. S. Pom. Rpt.*, 1894:21. 2. *Ill. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1899. (cited by 4). 3. Macoun, *Can. Dept. Agr. Rpt.*, 1901:97. 4. Ragan, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 56:225. 1905.

SYNONYM. PARLIN'S BEAUTY (3). *Parlin's Beauty* (4).

An attractive red apple of pretty good quality for dessert but being mildly sweet in flavor is less suitable for culinary uses. It has not as yet been tested sufficiently to determine its value for this region.

Historical. In 1894 the original tree over fifty years old was still standing at Norridgewock, Maine, still vigorous, healthy and productive (1). The variety has as yet been but little disseminated in New York.

TREE.

Tree not a strong grower, below medium size; branches rather short and moderately stout. *Form* upright and somewhat spreading or roundish. *Twigs* short, straight, moderately stout with large terminal buds; internodes long to medium. *Bark* brown tinged with red, partly overlaid with rather thick scarf-skin; pubescent near tips. *Lenticels* scattering, medium to small, roundish or elongated, raised but slightly if at all. *Buds* large to medium, prominent, broad, plump, acute, free, pubescent.

FRUIT.

Fruit medium to large, pretty uniform in size. *Form* rather variable, roundish to oblate, often inclined to conic, more or less irregular, somewhat angular; sides sometimes unequal. *Stem* medium or sometimes long, rather slender. *Cavity* acute, usually deep, moderately wide or wide, often furrowed or compressed, marked with yellowish-russet which sometimes extends beyond the cavity, sometimes lipped. *Calyx* small, closed or partly open; lobes small, narrow, reflexed. *Basin* rather small, deep, narrow to moderately wide, very abrupt, nearly symmetrical or slightly furrowed, sometimes wrinkled.

Skin rather thin, tough, smooth, bright pale yellow blushed and mottled with pinkish-red and striped with darker red, highly colored specimens being nearly overspread with bright red becoming on the exposed cheek nearly as dark red as Jonathan or Gano, often irregularly veined with russet. *Dots* usually small, yellowish or pale gray, sometimes large.

Calyx tube funnel-form.

Core medium to small, axile; cells closed or nearly so; core lines clasping or meeting. *Carpels* smooth, wide at the middle, emarginate, often approaching obcordate. *Seeds* below medium or small, irregular, dark, obtuse.

Flesh whitish with yellow tinge, moderately firm, tender, moderately fine-grained, not crisp, moderately juicy, sweet or very mildly subacid, slightly aromatic, good or sometimes very good.

Season October to midwinter or later.

PARSON.

REFERENCES. 1. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:246. 2. Craig, *Can. Dept. Agr. Rpt.*, 1896:132.

SYNONYM. PARSON'S SWEET (1). *Parson's Sweet* (2).

A large, handsome, dark red, early winter apple of excellent flavor. It has not been sufficiently tested in this vicinity to determine its value for this region. Professor John Craig states that it resembles the Sweet Winesap but is of much purer quality.

Historical. Said to have originated near Springfield, Mass., as a seedling in one of the old orchards of that locality. Fowler Brothers brought the stock to Geneva, New York, about 1880 where it was propagated for their own sales as it was known only locally in the vicinity of Springfield. Mr. A. L. Root, of the Fonthill Nurseries, Welland, Ontario, who obtained the variety from Fowler Brothers, sent scions of it to this Station for testing in 1901.

TREE.

Tree vigorous with long, moderately stout branches. *Form* upright and somewhat spreading or roundish, open. *Twigs* long, stout, slightly curved; internodes short. *Bark* very dark brown lightly streaked with scarf-skin, pubescent. *Lenticels* numerous, medium in size, oblong, slightly raised, rather conspicuous. *Buds* deeply set in bark, large, broad, flat, obtuse, appressed, pubescent.

FRUIT.

The following is Craig's description of the fruit (2). "Large, roundish, oblique, conical. Skin moderately smooth; colour, yellow, nearly covered with

rich dark red, marked with large white or russet-coloured dots marbled on the shaded side. Cavity, deep, narrow, regular; stem half to three-quarters inch long, deeply inserted, curved, slender. Basin large, slightly ribbed; calyx, large, open. Flesh white, tender, flaky, fairly juicy, very sweet; core small. A large handsome sweet early winter apple. One of the best of the class."

PAWPAW.

REFERENCES. 1. *Horticulturist*, 13:149. 1858. 2. Warder, 1867:728. 3. Downing, 1869:299. 4. Thomas, 1875:508. 5. Lyon, *Mich. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1890:296. 6. Farrand, *Mich. Sta. Bul.*, 205:42. 1903.

SYNONYMS. *Ball Apple* (3). PAWPAW SEEDLING (1). *Rubicon* (3, 5). *Western Baldwin* (3).

A late-keeping winter apple of medium size, attractive red color and good quality. A hardy, moderate grower and regular bearer; must have suitable soil and good culture (5). It is not recommended for planting in this state.

Historical. Origin Paw Paw, Michigan (1, 3). It has long been cultivated in Michigan to a limited extent, but is practically unknown to New York fruit growers.

FRUIT.

Fruit large. *Form* roundish or somewhat oblong, inclined to conic, faintly ribbed; axis slightly oblique; sides unequal. *Stem* medium in length, moderately slender. *Cavity* acuminate, deep, rather broad, compressed, irregularly russeted. *Calyx* medium in size, slightly open. *Basin* medium in depth and width, somewhat abrupt, slightly furrowed and wrinkled, compressed.

Skin smooth, rather glossy, yellow overspread and mottled with attractive red irregularly splashed and striped with carmine. *Dots* moderately numerous, variable in size, russet or light colored, rather conspicuous, often areolar. *Prevailing color* red.

Calyx tube short, conical. *Stamens* basal.

Core medium in size, axile; cells closed or partly open; core lines meeting or slightly clasping. *Carpels* broadly roundish, slightly emarginate, slightly tufted. *Seeds* numerous, above medium size, rather wide, plump, acute, irregular, somewhat tufted, rather dark brown.

Flesh tinged with yellow, firm, moderately fine-grained, rather tender, juicy, subacid, good to very good.

Season December to June.

PAYNE.

REFERENCES. 1. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:246. 2. Wild, *Mo. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1902:203. 3. Stinson, *Mo. Fr. Sta. Bul.*, 3:23. 1902. *fig.* 4. Budd-Hansen, 1903:146.

SYNONYMS. PAYNE'S KEEPER (1, 2, 3). *Payne Late Keeper* (4).

An attractive apple, valued in the Ozark region because of its excellent keeping qualities. It is somewhat deficient in size, good in quality and nearly sweet. It is duller in color than Ben Davis, but better in flavor and quality. It has not yet been sufficiently

tested in New York to indicate its value for this region, but it is probably not well suited to the conditions existing in this state.

Historical. Originated on the Payne farm near Everton, Missouri. It is supposed to have originated from seed brought from North Carolina about 1840.

FRUIT.

Fruit below medium to above medium, sometimes rather large. *Form* roundish conic, somewhat elliptical, ribbed very obscurely if at all. *Stem* short, usually not exserted, rather slender. *Cavity* large, remarkably acuminate, very deep, often somewhat furrowed or compressed, usually covered with thin outspreading russet. *Calyx* small, closed or partly open; lobes often flat and convergent, sometimes separated at the base. *Basin* commonly very small to medium, often oblique.

Skin smooth, moderately thick, very tough, yellow or greenish washed and blushed with red and pencilled with narrow, obscure, carmine stripes, more or less streaked over the base with thin, dull scarf-skin. Highly colored specimens are almost wholly covered with bright deep red. *Dots* scattering, moderately conspicuous, rather large, pale gray or whitish often with russet point.

Calyx tube small, funnel-form or nearly so. *Stamens* median to basal.

Core medium in size, slightly abaxile; cells often not quite uniform in size but usually symmetrical, partly open or closed; core lines clasp the funnel cylinder. *Carpels* tender, slightly tufted, ovate, mucronate, but slightly emarginate if at all. *Seeds* medium or above, wide, rather flat, obtuse, tufted, often adhering to the carpels, rather dark.

Flesh tinged with yellow, firm, a little coarse, moderately juicy to somewhat dry, moderately tender, pleasant in flavor, mild subacid becoming nearly sweet, good to very good.

Season January to June.

PEACH.

REFERENCES. 1. Downing, 1869:299. 2. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:246. 3. Burrill and McCluer, *Ill. Sta. Bul.*, 45:335. 1896. 4. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:137. 1904.

SYNONYMS. *Peach of Kentucky* (3). *Winter Peach* (3).

Fruit white-skinned, often with delicate pink cheek overspread with whitish bloom. In general appearance it is quite attractive, but it does not always average good marketable size. It has a perfumed, subacid flesh of pretty good quality. The tree is long-lived and a pretty reliable biennial cropper, but hardly as uniformly productive as is desirable in a commercial variety. Although it has long been known in cultivation and is considered by some a profitable sort, generally speaking it has won but little recognition among fruit growers. It is not recommended for general planting, but it may be valuable locally.

Historical. Origin unknown (1). It is but very little grown in New York.

TREE.

Tree medium in size, moderately vigorous to vigorous with moderately long, slender, crooked branches. *Form* roundish or nearly upright, open. *Twigs* medium to short, straight, moderately stout; internodes medium to short. *Bark* brown or somewhat tinged with red, lightly streaked with scarf-skin, pubescent. *Lenticels* quite numerous but not conspicuous, small, roundish or elongated, not raised. *Buds* medium to small, plump, obtuse, free or nearly so, pubescent.

FRUIT.

Fruit below medium to above. *Form* oblate varying to roundish, flat at base, inclined to conic, somewhat ribbed and often irregularly elliptical; sides often unequal. *Stem* short to long, sometimes swollen. *Cavity* rather large, acute, moderately deep, rather broad, furrowed, usually russeted. *Calyx* small to above medium, closed or partly open. *Basin* small to medium, shallow to moderately deep, narrow to moderately wide, abrupt to rather obtuse, sometimes furrowed, often wrinkled.

Skin moderately thin, rather tender, smooth, clear pale yellow or whitish, often with a faint blush sometimes deepening in part to pink, mottled about the cavity with whitish scarf-skin and overspread with a white bloom which produces a delicate and beautiful effect. *Dots* numerous, whitish or areolar with russet point, often submerged.

Calyx tube usually funnel-shape and rather narrow with wide limb, sometimes conical. *Stamens* basal.

Core medium or below medium in size, abaxile; cells usually symmetrical, sometimes open; core lines clasping or meeting. *Carpels* elliptical to somewhat obcordate, emarginate, smooth. *Seeds* few, above medium to rather small, wide, obtuse.

Flesh whitish tinged with yellow, very firm, moderately fine-grained, breaking, tender, very juicy, rather briskly subacid, perfumed, slightly astringent, good or sometimes very good in quality.

Season December to May or June.

PEARMAIN.

The term Pearmain, like the term Pippin, has been applied to very many different varieties of apples. In this country it is used now much less than it was formerly. Hogg states that it "signifies the Great Pear Apple. In olden times it was variously written Peare-maine or Peare-maine, being the Anglicised equivalent of Pyrus Magnus, just as Charlemagne is of Carolus Magnus. A Pearmain, therefore, ought to be a long or pear-shaped apple."

Among the varieties described in this volume with the term Pearmain appearing either in the accepted names or in synonyms are those listed below. Synonyms appear in italics.

Autumn Pearmain. See Winter Pearmain.
Blue Pearmain.
Cannon *Pearmain.*
Cogswell Pearmain. See Cogswell.
Green Winter Pearmain. See Winter Pearmain.
Great Pearmain. See Winter Pearmain.
Hollow Crown Pearmain. See Wine.
Hoopes Pearmain. See Greyhouse.
Large Striped Pearmain. See McAfee.
Large Striped Winter Pearmain. See McAfee.
Lop-sided Pearmain. See Greyhouse.
Old Pearmain. See Winter Pearmain.
Pearmain. See Winter Pearmain.
Pearmain Herefordshire. See Winter Pearmain.
Pryor's Pearmain. See Pryor.
Red Winter Pearmain. See page 279.
Red Winter Pearmain. See Westfield *Seek-No-Further.*
Russet Pearmain. See Hunt Russet.
Striped Winter Pearmain. See McAfee.
White Pearmain.
White Winter Pearmain. See White Pearmain.
Winter Pearmain.
Winter Pearmain. See McAfee.
Winter Pearmain. See Milam.

PECK *PLEASANT.*

REFERENCES. 1. Kenrick, 1832:50. 2. Bull, *Mag. Hort.*, 6:172. 1840. 3. Downing, 1845:126. *fig.* 4. Floy-Lindley, 1846:411 app. 5. Hovey, *Mag. Hort.*, 14:249. 1848. 6. Thomas, 1849:183. 7. *Horticulturist,* 4:344. 1849. 8. Cole, 1849:125. 9. *N. Y. Agr. Soc. Rpt.*, 1849:355 *fig.* 10. Emmons, *Nat. Hist. N. Y.*, 3:84. 1851. *col. pl.* and *fig.* 11. Elliott, 1854:97. *fig.* 12. Hooper, 1857: 69. 13. *Mag. Hort.*, 26:101. 1860. 14. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1862. 15. *Mag. Hort*, 30:162. 1864. 16. Warder, 1867:641. *fig.* 17. Downing, 1869:301. 18. Fitz, 1872:168. 19. Barry, 1883:351. 20. *Rural N. Y.*, 46:202. 1887. 21. *Ib.*, 47:749. 1888. 22. Wickson, 1889:247. 23. Lyon, *Mich. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1890: 296. 24. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:246. 25. Munson, *Me. Sta. An. Rpt.*, 1893: 133. 26. Taft, *Mich. Sta. Bul.*, 105:109. 1894. 27. Alwood, *Va. Sta. Bul.*, 130:135. 1901. 28. Van Deman, *Rural N. Y.*, 60:37. 1901. 29. Budd-Hansen, 1903:147. 30. Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 48:52. 1903. 31. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:137. 1904.

SYNONYMS. *Dutch Greening.* PECK (26). PECK'S PLEASANT (1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 18, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 25, 27, 28, 30). *Waltz Apple* (17). *Watts Apple* (12).

This variety evidently belongs in the same group with Green Newtown, Rhode Island *Greening* and Perry Russet. It is an old favorite for home use in many parts of the state. It is more highly esteemed for dessert than for culinary uses. The flesh is tender,

pleasantly flavored and ranks very good to best in quality. The color is good for a yellow apple, being at first predominantly green, but as the fruit approaches full maturity it becomes waxen-yellow with an orange or pinkish blush. The fruit very often scalds in storage, but it is less apt to do so if placed in cold storage immediately after picking. Its season for home use extends from October to March. Ordinarily February is its commercial limit in Western New York, but in cold storage it may be held till April (31). The tree is somewhat subject to root-rot and canker and it is not considered as long-lived nor as healthy as either Baldwin or Rhode Island *Greening*. It has the reputation of being often a shy bearer. In some localities it may bear pretty regularly, but it is only occasionally that it gives full crops. The better grades of the fruit are of good size and attractive appearance, but there is apt to be a rather high percentage of loss from ill-shapen, undersized or otherwise unmarketable fruit.

It is said to be known locally in some portions of the state under the name Dutch Greening.

Historical. In 1845 Downing expressed the opinion that Peck *Pleasant* originated in Rhode Island and stated that it had long been cultivated in that state and in Northern Connecticut (3). It has been pretty thoroughly disseminated throughout New York state but it is found chiefly in the older orchards and is now seldom or never planted. In 1890 Lyon (23) reported concerning the status of this variety in Michigan that it was generally and deservedly popular, the fruit being beautiful and excellent, and the tree in habit like Rhode Island *Greening* but less vigorous.

TREE.

Tree medium in size, moderately vigorous or a rather slow grower. *Form* upright spreading or roundish, rather dense. *Twigs* medium to short, nearly straight, moderately stout; internodes medium to short. *Bark* brown tinged with red often mingled with olive-green, lightly streaked with scarf-skin; slightly pubescent near tips. *Lenticels* quite numerous, small, oblong or roundish, not raised. *Buds* very deeply set in bark, medium to small, broad, plump, obtuse to acute, appressed to nearly free, pubescent.

FRUIT.

Fruit medium to sometimes large, somewhat variable in shape and size. *Form* oblate to roundish, sometimes a little inclined to conic, often obscurely ribbed or irregularly elliptical, sometimes with furrow on one side. *Stem* medium to short and usually thick or fleshy. *Cavity* variable, obtuse or sometimes acute, rather wide, shallow to deep, nearly symmetrical or a little furrowed, often lipped or compressed, sometimes partly russeted. *Calyx* pubes-

PECK PLEASANT

cent, medium to rather large; lobes long, open or closed, sometimes distinctly separated at the base, rather obtuse. *Basin* varies from broad to rather narrow, from obtuse to abrupt, and from nearly symmetrical to irregular and furrowed or wrinkled.

Skin moderately thick, tough, smooth, green becoming bright waxen yellow with orange-red blush, sometimes partly deepening to pink. *Dots* numerous, whitish and submerged or with russet point. *Prevailing effect* yellow.

Calyx tube funnel-form. *Stamens* basal.

Core medium to rather small, abaxile to nearly axile; cells not uniformly developed, usually closed or slit; core lines clasp the funnel cylinder. *Carpels* rather tender, broadly roundish, often nearly truncate, emarginate, mucronate. *Seeds* numerous, rather dark, long, narrow, acute, below medium or above, sometimes slightly tufted.

Flesh yellowish, firm, tender, crisp, fine-grained, juicy, pleasant subacid, aromatic, very good to best. Toward the close of the season it becomes inferior in quality although it may appear to be still in good condition.

PENNOCK.

REFERENCES. 1. Coxe, 1817:145. *fig.* 2. Thacher, 1822:132. 3. Buel, *N. Y. Bd. Agr. Mem.*, 1826:477. 4. Fessenden, 1828:131. 5. *Cat. Hort. Soc. London*, 1831:27. 6. *Mag. Hort.*, 1:364. 1835. 7. Manning, *Ib.*, 7:47. 1841. 8. Downing, 1845:125. 9. Kirtland, *Horticulturist*, 2:545. 1847. 10. Longworth, *Ib.*, 3:395. 1848. 11. Phoenix, *Ib.*, 4:470. 1849. 12. Thomas, 1849:170. 13. Cole, 1849:128. 14. Emmons, *Nat. Hist. N. Y.*, 3:59. 1851. *col. pl.* 15. Elliott, 1854:176. 16. Hooper, 1857:68. 17. *Horticulturist*, 15:183. 1860. 18. Warder, 1867:449. 19. Downing, 1869:302. 20. Hogg, 1884:171. 21. Lyon, *Mich. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1890:296. 22. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:246.

SYNONYMS. *Big Romanite* (15, 16, 19). *Gay's Romanite* (19). *Large Romanite* (15, 16, 19). *Neisley's Winter* (15). *Neisley's Winter Penick* (19). *Pelican* (19). *Penick. Pennick. Pennock* (8). PENNOCK'S RED WINTER (2, 5, 6, 8, 10, 13, 16). *Pennock's Red Winter* (12, 15, 18, 19, 20). *Phoenix* (16). *Pomme Roye* (19, of some West, 15). *Prolific Beauty* (15, 19). *Red Ox* (19). *Red Pennock* (15, 19). *Romanite* (18). *Roman Knight* (19).

A rather large, red winter apple, pretty uniform in size and shape and attractive in appearance, but only fair to good in quality. It is much subject to the trouble commonly known as "Baldwin Spot," for which no remedy is known.[1] The tree is hardy, very long-lived and a strong grower. It comes into bearing rather young and is a reliable cropper, usually yielding heavy crops biennially and bearing some fruit every year. Generally speaking it is not regarded with favor as a commercial variety because the fruit ranks but second or third rate in quality and, as above mentioned, is subject to the "Baldwin Spot." It is not recommended for planting in New York.

[1]See page 58.

Historical. This old variety has been long known among New York fruit growers by the names Pennock, Pennick, Penick and Phoenix. The true Phoenix is a distinct variety which apparently has never been known among New York fruit growers. Pennock is said to have been first cultivated by Joseph Pennock, of Springfield township, Delaware county, Pennsylvania. It was formerly grown to a considerable extent in Pennsylvania and New Jersey and was at one time popular in the Philadelphia market (1, 2). In 1867 Warder remarked that it was then universally cultivated in nearly all parts of the country. In New York state it is found principally in old orchards and is now seldom planted.

TREE.

Tree large or medium, often very vigorous. *Form* regular, symmetrical, upright spreading.

FRUIT.

Fruit large, uniform in size and shape. *Form* roundish to oblate or slightly oblong, often inclined to conic, sometimes obscurely ribbed or elliptical but usually pretty regular; axis sometimes oblique. *Stem* short, moderately thick, not exserted. *Cavity* medium in size, acute or approaching acuminate, moderately narrow to rather broad, deep, usually symmetrical, green or russeted, sometimes with outspreading russet rays. *Calyx* medium to rather large, closed or partly open; lobes medium to long, acute, connivent or varying to flat and convergent, pubescent. *Basin* medium in size, shallow to medium in depth, rather narrow to moderately wide, somewhat abrupt, sometimes obtuse, often a little furrowed or slightly wrinkled.

Skin rather thick, tough, smooth, yellow or greenish washed and mottled with red rather indistinctly striped with carmine and somewhat mottled and streaked with thin scarf-skin. Well-colored specimens are almost wholly covered with bright deep red. *Dots* numerous, conspicuous, large, gray or yellowish, often areolar with russet point.

Calyx tube rather large, moderately wide, usually conical, sometimes approaching truncate funnel-shape. *Stamens* basal to nearly median.

Core small, axile; cells uniformly developed, closed; core lines meeting or slightly clasping. *Carpels* ovate to roundish obcordate, emarginate, sometimes tufted. *Seeds* medium to large, moderately narrow, rather long, plump, somewhat acute, rarely tufted.

Flesh yellowish, firm, somewhat coarse, rather crisp, tender, rather juicy, subacid to mild subacid or nearly sweet; flavor lacking in character; quality fair to good.

Season December to April or May.

PERRY RUSSET.

REFERENCES. 1. Willey, *Horticulturist*, 17:168. 1862. 2. Warder, 1867:468. *fig.* 3. Downing, 1869:303. 4. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1873. 5. Thomas, 1875: 509. 6. Lyon, *Mich. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1890:296. 7. Harris, *U. S. Pom. Rpt.*, 1892:271. 8. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:246. 9. Hansen, *S. D. Sta. Bul.*, 76:84. 1902. 10. Budd-Hansen, 1903:149. 11. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:137. 1904.

SYNONYMS. *Golden Russet* (1, 3), but erroneously. *Pineapple. Pineapple Russet. Poughkeepsie Russet* (1), but erroneously. *Rhode Island Russet. Winter Russet* (1).

This variety evidently belongs in the same group as Peck *Pleasant*, Rhode Island *Greening* and Green Newtown. The fruit is of good size, pretty uniform and fairly attractive in appearance for a yellowish apple. It has a crisp, subacid flavor and easily ranks good in quality for either dessert or culinary purposes. It is in season from December to midwinter or later. Its commercial limit in ordinary storage is November or December; in cold storage it may be held till March. It does not stand heat well before going into storage. In going down it often shrivels, becomes mealy and goes down quickly. It varies greatly in keeping quality in different seasons and in different localities, and is not regarded favorably for storage purposes. The tree is very hardy, healthy, very long-lived and a reliable cropper, giving good crops biennially or in some cases almost annually. The fruit hangs well to the tree, being borne on slender twigs. It is perhaps worthy of attention for planting in the home orchard where very hardy varieties are particularly desired, but is seldom regarded as a profitable commercial variety in New York state.

Historical. This variety has long been cultivated locally in the vicinity of Berwyn, Onondaga county, N. Y., where some trees of it nearly one hundred years old are said to be still very productive. It has always been known there under the name of Rhode Island Russet only[1] and not until 1904, when it was identified by U. S. Pomologist Brackett, was it discovered that it was identical with Perry Russet. The fact that long before it was known as Perry Russet it had the local name Rhode Island Russet indicates that it was probably known in Rhode Island before it was introduced into New York.

Warder (2) publishes a description which was made from a specimen exhibited by Mr. Utters at a meeting of the Northwestern Fruit Growers in 1850. Willey (1), writing from Madison, Wisconsin, made the following statement concerning it in 1862. "Perry Russet is a sort sent from the East under various cognomens, as Winter Russet, Poughkeepsie Russet, Golden Russet, etc. It is universally hardy, succeeding in all locations, and much esteemed everywhere. Tree good grower, forms a round even head; fruit large, fair and excellent; keeps well through the winter. Too many cannot be had, as it is the best of all the Russets." We are also informed that it has been known under the names Pineapple Russet and Pineapple.[2] Downing, in 1869 stated that this variety "was many years since carried from Perry,

[1] Letters, L. L. Woodford, 1904.
[2] Report by F. Newhall and Sons, Chicago, Ill., 1904.

Wyoming county, New York, to the West under the name of Golden Russet but as it was entirely distinct from the true Golden Russet it soon became known as Perry Russet."

TREE.

Tree medium to large or eventually very large. *Form* symmetrical, roundish or spreading. *Twigs* medium to short, straight, slender; internodes medium. *Bark* reddish-brown, lightly streaked with scarf-skin, pubescent. *Lenticels* scattering, very small, oval. *Buds* small, plump, obtuse, free, pubescent.

FRUIT.

Fruit above medium to nearly large, pretty uniform in size and shape. *Form* roundish oblate to oblate conic, slightly ribbed. *Stem* often swollen at base, short, thick or moderately so. *Cavity* very obtuse to acute, shallow to medium in depth, broad, often thinly russeted and with outspreading russet rays, a little wavy and often rather strongly lipped. *Calyx* medium in size, somewhat open; lobes often separated at the base, narrow, acute to acuminate. *Basin* medium in depth to deep, medium to rather wide, abrupt, somewhat furrowed, not symmetrical, irregular.

Skin thick, tough, nearly smooth or roughened more or less with russet, rather pale yellow with rather dull blush of bronze or brownish-red and sometimes with obscure dark reddish splashes. *Dots* very numerous, usually small, sometimes rather large, prominent, russet, irregular and mingled with russet flecks or netted russet. *Prevailing color* yellowish.

Calyx tube rather wide, short, conical. *Stamens* median.

Core medium size, axile; cells closed; core lines meeting or slightly clasping. *Carpels* broadly ovate, tufted. *Seeds* medium, narrow, rather long, acute to acuminate.

Flesh whitish a little tinged with yellow, medium to rather fine-grained, moderately tender or somewhat tough, juicy, with an agreeable subacid russet flavor, sprightly, aromatic, good.

PEWAUKEE.

REFERENCES. 1. Willey, *Horticulturist*, 1870. (cited by 2 and 20). 2. *Am. Pom. Soc. Rpt.*, 1871:51. 3. Downing, 1872:26 app. 4. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1875:12. 5. Barry, 1883:351. 6. Thomas, 1885:520. 7. *Can. Hort.*, 14:139. 1891. 8. *Ib.*, 14:260. 1891. 9. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:246. 10. *Can. Hort.*, 17:69. 1894. 11. *Ib.*, 17:251. 1894. 12. *Ib.*, 18:379. 1895. 13. Munson, *Me. Sta. An. Rpt.*, 1896:71. 14. Waugh, *Vt. Sta. Bul.*, 61:31. 1897. 15. Dickens and Greene, *Kan. Sta. Bul.*, 106:54. 1902. 16. Hansen, *S. D. Sta. Bul.*, 76:85. 1902. 17. Budd-Hansen, 1903:150. *fig.* 18. Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 48:52. 1903. 19. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:137. 1904. 20. Ragan, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 56:231. 1905.

SYNONYM. PEEWAUKEE (7, 10).

Fruit above medium to large; often it is poorly colored, being greenish striped with dull red. When well colored it is of fairly good yellow color largely washed and mottled with red and splashed with dark carmine. It is overspread with a heavy bluish bloom

PEWAUKEE (Reduced Size)

which produces a rather dull effect, but it becomes bright and glossy when polished. Its quality ranks fair to good for either culinary or dessert uses.

Pewaukee varies much in keeping qualities in different seasons (19). In ordinary storage its commercial limit varies from November to January, or under favorable conditions till February. The rate of loss in the stored fruit is often high in November, then becomes lower till midwinter, after which it rises again. Its season in cold storage is variously reported as extending from November to February or March, or exceptionally to May (19).

This variety was produced by crossing Oldenburg with Northern Spy. As might be expected from its parentage, it is very hardy, although it has not proven as hardy in the North and Northwest as was at first expected, being inferior to Wealthy in this respect (16, 17).

Pewaukee makes a moderately vigorous root development in the nursery, but in the orchard it becomes a good, strong grower and succeeds well under ordinary care. Usually it is healthy and long-lived, but in some localities it is said to suffer from canker. The tree comes into bearing rather early and is a reliable cropper, bearing biennially or almost annually and often yielding heavy crops. It is not generally considered a desirable variety for commercial planting in New York, except in those portions of the state where hardiness is a prime requisite, for in spite of its vigor, hardiness and productiveness it is usually found less profitable than standard commercial varieties because it is deficient in color and in quality and generally is not very well known in market.

Historical. Originated by George P. Peffer, Pewaukee, Wisconsin, by crossing Oldenburg with Northern Spy. It was first brought to the notice of fruit growers about 1870 (1, 2, 3). It has been sparingly disseminated through this state but has not been cultivated largely in any locality and its planting does not appear to be increasing.

TREE.

Tree vigorous or moderately vigorous, medium to large, with stout curved branches. *Form* upright spreading or roundish, open. *Twigs* long to below medium, curved or irregularly bent, moderately stout; internodes long. *Bark* clear dark reddish-brown lightly mottled and streaked with gray scarf-skin; slightly pubescent near tips. *Lenticels* conspicuous being of a clear light color, scattering, usually medium or below, elongated, not raised. *Buds* large, broad,

plump, obtuse, free or nearly so, much pubescent; the shoulder of the bud is flattened so that it bulges slightly on the sides.

FRUIT.

Fruit above medium, often large, fairly uniform in size but not in shape. *Form* roundish oblate, sometimes approaching roundish ovate, characteristically rounded toward the cavity, ribbed, more or less irregularly elliptical. *Stem* usually short, often fleshy and often inserted under a lip. *Cavity* varies from moderately large to small, sometimes being scarcely at all developed, narrow to wide, very shallow to moderately deep, often furrowed and sometimes thinly russeted. It is acuminate at the insertion of the stem but the outer portion is often moderately obtuse. *Calyx* below medium to large, partly open or sometimes closed. *Basin* medium in depth and width, usually somewhat abrupt, wrinkled.

Skin smooth, moderately thin, rather tough, grass-green becoming yellow washed and mottled with orange-red or red, striped and splashed with carmine, often covered with bloom. *Dots* moderately conspicuous, pale gray or whitish, some being large, obscurely defined and areolar.

Calyx tube funnel-form varying to cone-shape. *Stamens* median to basal.

Core below medium to large, axile to somewhat abaxile; cells irregularly developed, usually closed or slit; core lines clasp the funnel cylinder. *Carpels* obcordate, tufted. *Seeds* numerous, medium to large, rather long, moderately narrow, acute, plump, tufted, light brown.

Flesh nearly white, moderately firm, slightly coarse, rather tender, very juicy, subacid, slightly aromatic, fair to good.

Season variable; commonly November to April in Northern and Western New York.

PICKARD RESERVE.

REFERENCES. **1.** *Mo. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, **1863.** (cited by 9). **2.** Warder, **1867**: 413. *fig.* **3.** Downing, **1869**:304. **4.** *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, **1873.** **5.** Bailey, *An. Hort.*, **1892**:246. **6.** Burrill and McCluer, *Ill. Sta. Bul.*, **45**:335. 1896. **7.** Thomas, **1897**:648. **8.** Sharpe, *Can. Dept. Agr. Rpt.*, **1901**:543. **9.** Ragan, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, **56**:232. 1905.

SYNONYMS. PICARD (7). *Picard's Reserve* (7). PICKARD (4). *Pickard's Reserve* (9).

A large, green or yellow fruit with reddish-bronze cheek which in highly colored specimens becomes in part pinkish-red. It is evidently allied to the Green Newtown group of apples. This is indicated by the elliptical form, occasional oblique axis, truncate base, the color and markings of the skin, particularly the outspreading russet rays about the cavity, the gray dots and the brownish-pink blush; also by the texture, aroma and quality of the flesh. Although inferior to Green Newtown in aroma and quality it is excellent in both. It does not appear to show any marked resemblance to the group which includes Ortley and Yellow Bellflower and it is strikingly different from this group in its core characters.

As fruited at this Station the tree has not come into bearing very young but with advancing maturity has proved a reliable bearer giving full crops in alternate years. So far as we can learn it has not been sufficiently tested in

New York to determine its value for this region either for the home or for market purposes but so far as it has been tried it has proved desirable for home use, and it appears worthy of trial for commercial planting where a yellow fruit of this class is desired. Its culture in the Middle West is said to have declined in recent years on account of the susceptibility of the variety to the attacks of the apple scab. We have found no difficulty in protecting it from this disease by the ordinary line of treatment with bordeaux mixture.

Historical. Originated in Park county, Indiana, from seed brought from North Carolina (2). Professor W. H. Ragan has kindly supplied the following statement concerning its history and habits of growth in Indiana. "It originated with the late Wm. Pickard, of Park county, Ind., and about 40 miles from the place of my birth. Wm. Pickard was a Friend (Quaker) and had a pioneer seedling orchard. By chance he had several fairly good varieties and he boasted that he had as good fruit as those of his neighbors who had cultivated varieties. To convince them of this fact he invited his friends to a test of his varieties. To them he presented several varieties which in turn were pronounced good, bad and worse. Finally he brought out his 'best,' that is in his own opinion, but only announced that this was the last. On testing it they were all charmed with its high quality and it was suggested that this was 'Pickard's Reserve,' it having been reserved until the last of the feast.

"Your inquiry concerning its quality, and your mention in that connection of Grimes *Golden* indicates that you know of its high character as a fruit. There is no mistake on this point, and yet I am hardly prepared to claim that it is the equal of that fine variety. But it ranks 'very good' if not quite 'best.'

"The tree is upright and inclines to make splitting forks that are liable to split down and thus destroy the tree. It is fruitful almost to a fault, and if not overloaded, the fruit is of good size, averaging about with Yellow Newtown in this particular, which it somewhat resembles in appearance. Its flesh is, however, much more tender and less acid than the Yellow Newtown. Its parentage is not certainly known, though it has been suggested that it may have been from seed of 'Ortley.' It was one of the very first (along with the Ortley itself) to yield to the attack of the apple scab, when it first invaded our country, and hence its culture has been largely discontinued with us."

TREE.

Tree vigorous; branches long, moderately stout, liable to split at the forks. *Form* upright spreading, open. *Twigs* moderately long, straight, rather stout; internodes medium to short. *Bark* dull brown tinged with red, heavily coated with scarf-skin, slightly pubescent. *Lenticels* rather conspicuous, numerous, medium size, somewhat elongated, slightly raised. *Buds* medium to below medium, broad, plump, obtuse to somewhat acute, free or nearly so, pubescent.

FRUIT.

Fruit large, fairly uniform in shape and size. *Form* inclined to oblate, rather irregularly elliptical, sometimes broadly or obscurely ribbed, often lopsided or with one side bulging; axis often oblique. *Stem* short, usually rather slender. *Cavity* pretty large, acuminate, irregular, wide, very deep, often com-

pressed and sometimes lipped, russeted and with very conspicuous, outspreading russet rays. *Calyx* small to medium, partly closed or sometimes open; lobes acuminate, reflexed. *Basin* small to medium, narrow to rather wide, deep, rather abrupt, furrowed, slightly wrinkled.

Skin smooth or slightly roughened with russet dots, green changing to yellow when fully ripe, often with faint streaks of brownish or pinkish blush. Bright and rather attractive for a yellowish apple. *Dots* russet and gray.

Calyx tube conical or approaching truncate funnel-form. *Stamens* median to basal.

Core small to medium, usually axile or nearly so; cells often not uniform in size but symmetrical, closed or partly open; core lines meeting when the calyx tube is cone-shape, clasping when it is funnel-form. *Carpels* elongated, pointed ovate, smooth or nearly so. *Seeds* acute to slightly obtuse, long, medium size, brown, sometimes tufted.

Flesh yellowish, firm, moderately fine-grained, crisp, tender, juicy, subacid becoming mild subacid, somewhat aromatic, sprightly, very good.

Season in Western New York November to February or March.

PIFER.

REFERENCES. 1. *Mag. Hort.*, 19:210. 1853. 2. *Horticulturist*, 8:342. 1853. 3. Warder, 1867:728. 4. Downing, 1869:304. 5. Burrill and McCluer, *Ill. Sta. Bul.*, 45:336. 1896. 6. Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 48:52. 1903. 7. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:138. 1904.

SYNONYMS. *Pfeifer* (4, 7). PFEIFFER (1, 2, 3). PIPER (6).

A dull red fruit of medium size and fair quality. Its chief merit is that it keeps fresh and firm till very late in the season. The tree does not come into bearing very young but so far as tested here it appears to be a reliable bearer yielding full crops biennially. Not recommended for planting in New York.

Historical. Originated in Springfield township, Pennsylvania. Brought to the attention of the Pennsylvania Horticultural Society in 1853 (1, 2). It does not appear to be known among New York fruit growers.

TREE.

Tree moderately vigorous with moderately long, slender, curved branches. *Form* upright to roundish, rather dense. *Twigs* medium in length to very short, straight or nearly so, slender, with large terminal buds; internodes rather short. *Bark* clear reddish or olive-green, lightly streaked with scarf-skin, slightly pubescent. *Lenticels* quite numerous, small to very small, elongated, usually not raised. *Buds* rather small, plump, acute, appressed, slightly pubescent.

FRUIT.

Fruit below medium to above, uniform in size and shape. *Form* roundish inclined to oblate, regular or sometimes obscurely ribbed, usually symmetrical; sides sometimes unequal. *Stem* short to medium, rather slender. *Cavity* acute to acuminate, rather shallow to moderately deep, moderately broad, smooth and greenish or occasionally slightly russeted. *Calyx* small to medium, closed or partly open; lobes long, recurved. *Basin* varies from moderately

deep and abrupt to rather shallow and obtuse, rather narrow to moderately wide, slightly furrowed or wrinkled.

Skin tough, leathery, smooth, dull greenish-yellow blushed with dull red, becoming deep pinkish-red in highly colored specimens, with numerous narrow stripes of dark carmine, and overspread with a thin bloom which gives a dull effect. *Dots* small, gray.

Calyx tube long, very narrow below, funnel-shape. *Stamens* median to basal.

Core medium in size, axile or nearly so; cells usually partly open; core lines clasping. *Carpels* obcordate, emarginate. *Seeds* numerous, medium or above, rather wide, plump, somewhat acute.

Flesh tinged with yellow, firm, hard, pretty coarse, somewhat crisp, not tender, juicy, mild subacid, somewhat aromatic, fair or possibly good.

Season January to July.

PINE STUMP.

REFERENCES. 1. Berckmans, *Am. Pom. Soc. Rpt.*, 1891:160. 2. Lyon, *Mich. Sta. Bul.*, 143:201. 1897. 3. Massey, *N. C. Sta. Bul.*, 149:318. 1898.

As fruited at this Station this is a dull red apple hardly medium in size. It is in season from November to February. It originated in Granville county, North Carolina. In that region it is in season from the middle of September to early winter and it is said to be a very showy fruit and an excellent market apple of fine flavor and good quality (1, 3). It does not appear to be adapted to New York conditions and is not recommended for planting in this state.

PIPPIN.

The word Pippin, from the old English word Pippin, a seed, or the French *Pepin*, a pip or kernel, formerly signified a seedling apple in distinction from a budded or grafted tree. Hogg remarks that, "Leonard Mascal, writing in 1572, says, 'Then shall you cover your seedes or pepins with fine erth so sifting al over them'; and 'when the winter is past and gone, and that ye see your Pepins rise and growe'; and again, 'When so euer ye doe replante or change your Pepin trees from place to place, in so remouing often the stocke the frute there of shall also change; but the frute which doth come of Graffing doth always kepe the forme and nature of the tree whereof he is taken'.

"It is evident from this last quotation that Pippin is synonymous with seedling, and is used to distinguish a tree raised directly from seed from one that has been raised from grafts or cuttings. The Golden Pippin, which, by the way, was raised in Sussex, where Mascal also was born, means simply Golden Seedling.

"But there was another meaning attached to the word. In Henry IV., Shallow says to Falstaff, 'Nay, you shall see mine orchard: where in an arbour we will eat a last year's pippin of my own graffing.' And this is interpreted by what Sir Paul Neile says in his *Discourse of Cider*, written in the time of the Commonwealth, wherein speaking of 'pippin cider,' he says, 'For by that name I shall generally call all sorts of cider that is made of apples good to eat raw,' and that is evidently the signification in the above quotation from Shakspeare.

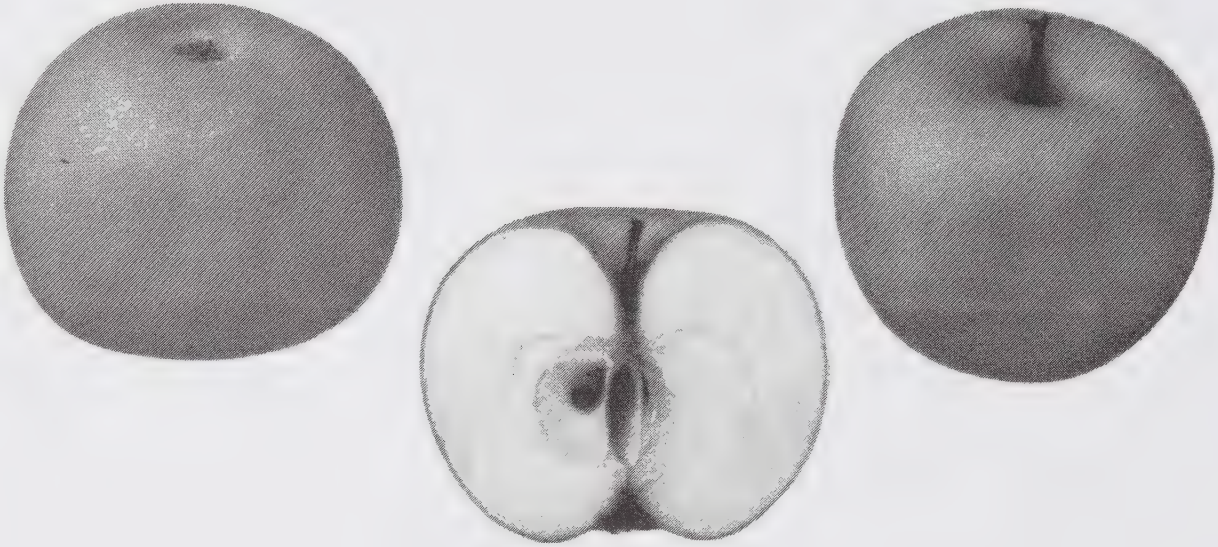
"Coming to more modern times, we have the word kernel, which is the English equivalent of *Pepin*, also used to signify a seedling apple tree; as, for example, Ashmead's Kernel, the seedling raised by Dr. Ashmead, of Gloucester; Cook's Kernel, Knott's Kernel, and many others."

In this country the term Pippin has been applied to very many different varieties of apples. In Eastern and Southeastern New York when this word is used alone it signifies either the Green Newtown or Yellow Newtown specifically, or the group of green or yellow skinned apples to which these belong, while in Central and Western New York it refers to either the Fall Pippin specifically or to the group to which that variety belongs. In certain portions of the Middle West it is understood as referring to Missouri Pippin.

POMME GRISE.

REFERENCES. **1.** Forsyth, **1803**:53. **2.** Ronalds, **1831**:32. **3.** Manning, *Mag. Hort.*, 7:51. 1841. **4.** *Cat. Hort. Soc. London*, **1842**. **5.** Downing, **1845**:124. **6.** Thomas, **1849**:184. **7.** Cole, **1849**:129. **8.** Hovey, *Mag. Hort.*, 17:17. 1851. *fig.* **9.** Emmons. *Nat. Hist. N. Y.*, 3:94. 1851. *fig., col. pl.* No. 77. **10.** Elliott, **1854**:99. **11.** Hooper, **1857**:70. **12.** Downing, **1857**:180. **13.** *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, **1862**. **14.** Warder, **1867**:469. *fig.* **15.** (?) Leroy, **1873**:684. *figs.* **16.** Barry, **1883**:352. **17.** Hogg, **1884**:179. **18.** Lyon, *Mich. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, **1890**: 296. **19.** Bailey, *An. Hort.*, **1892**:246. **20.** Dempsey, *Ont. Fr. Stas. An. Rpt.*, 2:34. 1895. **21.** Budd-Hansen, **1903**:152. *fig.* **22.** Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:138. 1904.

SYNONYMS. (*Bec de Lievre*, 15)? (*Belle Fille*, 15)? (*De Cuir*, 15)? *French Russet* (22). *Gray Apple* (5, 6, 10, 12, 21). *Grise* (5, 8, 10, 12). *Leather Apple* of Turic (12). (*Leder*, 15)? (*De Maroquin*, 15)? (*De Peau*, 15)? *Pomme de Cuir* (12). POMME GREE (1). POMME GRIS (3, 9, 13, 18, 19, 20, 21). (*Prager Reinette Franche de Grandville*, 15)? (*Reinette de Darnetal*, 15)? (REINETTE GRISE, 15)? (*Reinette Grise de Darnetal*,



POMME GRISE

15)? (*Reinette Grise Double*, 15)? (*Reinette Grise extra*, 15)? (*Reinette Grise Francaise*, 15)? (*Reinette Grise de Grandville*, 15)? (*Reinette Grise d'Hiver*, 15)? (*Reinette toute Grise*, 15)?

A little russet apple valued only because of its excellent dessert quality. Its keeping quality varies much in different seasons. In cold storage its season extends from December to February or March, and in ordinary storage, from the middle of October to January or possibly February. After midwinter it is apt to deteriorate in quality, although it may remain apparently in good condition till March or April. It has the reputation of developing particularly fine flavor when grown in the St. Lawrence valley. In New York it is seldom produced profitably in large quantities for the general market, not being attractive enough in size and color to command remunerative prices, but it is sometimes grown successfully to a limited extent for local or special trade. It is recommended for home use because of its juiciness and fine dessert quality. The tree is hardy, healthy and moderately long-lived. In favorable locations it is a pretty good bearer, the fruit hangs well to the tree and is fairly uniform in size and appearance.

The Swazie is an apple of the Pomme Grise type. It is described on a subsequent page.

Historical. The Pomme Grise or fruit of this type has long been known in cultivation among the French in the vicinity of Montreal and in other portions of the St. Lawrence valley. According to Forsyth (17) it was introduced into England from Canada. Possibly it is identical with the Reinette Grise of Leroy (15) but we have not had the opportunity of determining this point definitely. If it is in fact the Reinette Grise it has been cultivated in Europe for more than 250 years.

TREE.

Tree moderately vigorous. *Form* dense, roundish or spreading. *Twigs* short, straight, rather slender with large terminal buds; internodes short to medium. *Bark* clear reddish-brown mingled with olive-green lightly streaked with gray scarf-skin, pubescent. *Lenticels* clear in color, quite numerous, medium to small, generally elongated, slightly raised. *Buds* rather prominent, medium in size, broad, plump, obtuse to acute, free, pubescent.

FRUIT.

Fruit below medium to small, fairly uniform in size and shape. *Form* oblate varying to roundish, sometimes inclined to conic, slightly ribbed, pretty symmetrical. *Stem* usually slender, much pubescent, often bracted and streaked with reddish-brown. *Cavity* pretty large, obtuse, deep, usually rather wide,

often compressed or gently furrowed. *Calyx* small to medium, usually closed; lobes long, narrow, acuminate, pubescent. *Basin* variable, pubescent, often somewhat saucer-shaped, narrow to rather wide, moderately shallow, obtuse to moderately abrupt, furrowed.

Skin moderately thick, rather tough, deep yellow or greenish partly or entirely covered with russet. In highly colored specimens the cheek is often partly smooth and yellowish-brown mottled and striped with bright dark red. *Dots* gray or whitish, scattering and usually inconspicuous.

Calyx tube cone-shape. *Stamens* basal or nearly so.

Core medium in size, slightly abaxile; cells symmetrical, usually closed or partly so; core lines clasping. *Carpels* roundish, narrowing toward the apex, slightly emarginate, mucronate, smooth or slightly tufted. *Seeds* medium in size, plump, irregular, moderately obtuse, slightly tufted.

Flesh yellowish, firm, crisp, moderately fine-grained, juicy, rich, subacid, aromatic, very good to best.

POUND SWEET.

The apple most commonly known in Central and Western New York under the name of Pound Sweet is large, roundish, marbled with light and dark green, eventually becoming more or less yellow and conspicuously streaked over the base with whitish scarf-skin. It is in season from October to January. The name now generally accepted by pomologists for this variety is Pumpkin Sweet. It is also known by some as the Lyman Pumpkin Sweet. It is described under the name Pumpkin Sweet in the succeeding volume.

Several distinct varieties of apples have been known in cultivation under the name Pound Sweet, but so far as we have been able to discover only the one above referred to is green, all others being either more or less russeted or marked with distinct red.

PRATT SWEET.

REFERENCES. 1. Downing, 1869:312. 2. Ragan, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 56:241. 1905.

SYNONYMS. PRATT (2). *Pratt Sweet* (2).

A sweet winter apple which originated on the farm of Daniel Pratt, Richland, Oswego county, N. Y. We have not seen this variety. According to Downing (1) the tree is vigorous and annually productive; the fruit large, roundish conical, yellow striped and shaded with clear pinkish-red; the flesh is yellowish-white, breaking, tender, juicy, rich and very good in quality. So far as we can discover it is not now known among New York fruit growers, nor do we find any record of its having been grown outside of the locality of its origin. Humrickhouse, in a list of new American seedling apples pub-

lished in 1853, mentions a fall variety under the name of Pratt.[1] Since Pratt Sweet appears to have been but a local variety and since it was not brought to notice in New York till 1869, and since its season is given as December to March, it would seem that it is distinct from the Pratt of Humrickhouse. Ragan at first listed them as identical (2) but now considers them as "possibly identical."[2]

PRIESTLY.

REFERENCES. 1. Coxe, 1817:146. *fig.* 2. Thacher, 1822:132. 3. Buel, *N. Y. Bd. Agr. Mem.*, 1826:476. 4. Wilson, 1828:136. 5. Kenrick, 1832:51. 6. Downing, 1845:126. 7. *Horticulturist*, 2:483. 1848. 8. Emmons, *Nat. Hist. N. Y.*, 3:72. 1851. 9. Elliott, 1854:176. 10. Hooper, 1857:72. 11. Warder, 1867:729.

SYNONYMS. PRIESTLEY (3, 5, 10). *Priestley's American* (6, 9). *Red Cathead* (9).

Fruit medium to large, blushed or faintly striped with red. Although it ranks only fair to good in quality it is an agreeable dessert apple especially in the spring when it is fresh, juicy and mildly subacid. It is less desirable for culinary uses because it lacks acidity. The tree is a pretty vigorous grower, hardy, healthy, long-lived and commonly bears good crops annually. The fruit hangs well to the tree. It is surpassed by standard varieties of its season and is not recommended for planting.

The following is Coxe's description of this variety: "This apple is said to be a native of the county of Bucks in Pennsylvania, where it was first cultivated by a person from whom it has obtained its name. The tree has a handsome, upright form, vigorous growth, and large leaves; it is well suited to light soils—the fruit is large, of an oblong form—the skin smooth, the colour usually a dull red, streaked faintly with green, with spots of the same colour; the flesh is white, has a pleasant spicy taste—it is an excellent table and kitchen apple; hangs late on the tree; is an abundant bearer, and makes good cider late in the season, but not of the first quality."

FRUIT.

Fruit large to medium. *Form* roundish oblate to roundish oblong, usually quite regular and symmetrical. *Stem* long, usually rather slender. *Cavity* acute to acuminate, moderately deep to very deep, broad, russeted and with outspreading russet rays, sometimes faintly furrowed. *Calyx* large, usually closed, sometimes partly open; lobes connivent, erect or reflexed, broad, acute. *Basin* very shallow to moderately deep, wide, obtuse or somewhat abrupt, distinctly furrowed and wrinkled.

Skin tough, smooth, green or yellow washed and blushed with red and inconspicuously striped with dark carmine; highly colored specimens are nearly covered with deep red. *Dots* rather numerous toward basin, larger and more scattering toward cavity, gray or russet.

Calyx tube rather wide, conical. *Stamens* median or below.

Core medium to small, axile; cells symmetrical, closed; core lines meeting or clasping. *Carpels* roundish, emarginate. *Seeds* large, wide, flat, obtuse to somewhat acute, very dark brown.

[1] *Mag. Hort.*, 19:164. 1853.
[2] Letter, 1905.

Flesh yellowish, firm, rather coarse, crisp, juicy, agreeable mild subacid, somewhat aromatic, medium to good in quality.

Season December to April.

PRINCE ALBERT.

REFERENCES. 1. Hogg, 1884:128. 2. Bunyard, *Jour. Roy. Hort. Soc.*, 1898: 356, 359. 3. *Can. Hort.*, 12:10. 1889. 4. *Garden*, 64:322. 1903. *fig.* 5. Ragan, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 56:172. 1905.

SYNONYMS. LANE ALBERT (5). LANE'S PRINCE ALBERT (1, 2, 3). *Lane Prince Albert* (5). PRINCE ALBERT (LANE) (2).

Fruit large, grass-green eventually becoming yellowish with part of the exposed cheek covered with a thin blush and splashed with bright carmine. The general appearance is rather attractive for a green apple. It is too briskly subacid in flavor for a dessert apple but is valued for culinary uses. So far as tested at this Station the tree sustains the reputation which it has gained in England of coming into bearing young and being a reliable cropper and very productive (1, 4). Its season has not been proved here but it evidently extends from midautumn to midwinter. Hogg gives its season as December to March. Further testing is required to determine whether it is a desirable variety for this region.

This variety is found in common cultivation in some parts of England and it is there usually called the Lane Prince Albert (4). Bunyard lists it first as Prince Albert (Lane) and afterwards as Lane Prince Albert (2). Ragan has abbreviated the name to Lane Albert (5). We prefer to follow Bunyard in calling it Prince Albert as that appears to approach more closely to the name by which it is commonly known in England.

Sharpe lists a Prince Albert of Prussia which is distinct from Prince Albert.[1]

Historical. Introduced by H. Lane & Son, Berkhampstead, England, and exhibited by them at a meeting of the British Pomological Society, October 26, 1857 (1, 4). The original tree was still in existence in a Berkhampstead garden in 1903 (4). In 1881 Prince Albert received a first-class certificate from the Royal Horticultural Society (2). In an article on "Progress in Fruit Culture in Queen Victoria's Reign 1837-1897," Bunyard presents a list of fruits introduced into cultivation in England in the last sixty years likely to prove permanent additions which includes but ten varieties of apples and one of them is Prince Albert (2). This variety is but little known as yet in America.

TREE.

Tree very vigorous. *Form* spreading, rather dense. *Twigs* stocky, moderately long. *Bark* dark greenish-brown. *Lenticels* numerous, roundish, medium in size, conspicuous. *Buds* large, plump, obtuse, pubescent. *Leaves* large, broad; foliage dense.

FRUIT.

Fruit pretty uniformly large, sometimes very large. *Form* roundish somewhat flattened at the base and inclined to conic with broad obtuse ribs toward the basin, somewhat irregular. *Stem* medium to short, moderately thick.

[1] *Can. Dept. Agr. Rpt.*, 1900:457 and letter, 1905.

Cavity acute, varying from slightly obtuse to slightly acuminate, medium in depth or sometimes deep, rather broad, somewhat furrowed, frequently compressed, sometimes faintly russeted. *Calyx* below medium to above, closed or slightly open; lobes rather short and wide, inclined to acute. *Basin* usually below medium in size, often oblique, medium in depth to rather deep, rather narrow to medium in width, abrupt, irregular, deeply furrowed and wrinkled.

Skin smooth, moderately thick, tough, grass-green becoming yellowish with part of the exposed cheek shaded with red and striped with carmine, mottled and streaked with scarf-skin. *Dots* small, often submerged, whitish or sometimes with russet point, numerous toward the basin, larger and more scattering toward the cavity.

Calyx tube rather short, moderately wide, cone-shape or approaching funnel-shape. *Stamens* median to basal.

Core large to very large, abaxile; cells usually symmetrical, open or sometimes closed; core lines meeting or slightly clasping. *Carpels* elongated or broadly roundish, obtusely emarginate, often tufted. *Seeds* numerous, medium or above, moderately narrow to rather wide, obtuse to acute, rather dark.

Flesh tinged with yellow or green, firm, moderately fine, crisp, tender, very juicy, briskly subacid or sour; suitable for culinary uses but has too much acidity for a good dessert apple.

PRYOR.

REFERENCES. 1. Kenrick, 1832:59. 2. *Mag. Hort.*, 10:207. 1844. 3. Byram, *Horticulturist*, 2:18. 1847. 4. Rice, *Ib.*, 4:289. 1849. 5. Phoenix, *Ib.*, 4:471. 1849. 6. Emmons, *Nat. Hist. N. Y.*, 3:67. 1851. 7. *Horticulturist*, 6:181. 1851. 8. *Mag. Hort.*, 19:242. 1853. 9. Elliott, 1854:99. *fig.* 10. Downing, 1857:96. 11. Hooper, 1857:72. 12. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1860. 13. Downing, *Horticulturist*, 16:42. 1861. 14. *Mag. Hort.*, 30:162. 1864. 15. Warder, 1867: 627. *fig.* 16. Fitz, 1872:143, 149, 172. 17. Leroy, 1873:780. *fig.* 18. Barry, 1883:352. 19. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:247. 20. Clayton, *Ala. Sta. Bul.*, 47:8. 1893. 21. Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 48:52. 1903. 22. Bruner, *N. C. Sta. Bul.*, 182:21. 1903. 23. Budd-Hansen, 1903:155. *fig.* 24. Ragan, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 56:244. 1905.

SYNONYMS. *Bersford* (24). *Big Hill* (9, 10, 17, 24). *Bonford* (24). *Conford* (24). *Pitzer Hill* (9, 10, 17, 24). PRIOR'S RED (10). *Prior's Red* (3, 9, 24). *Prior's Late Red* (24). *Pryor's Pearmain* (24). PRYOR'S RED (1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 11, 13, 14, 15, 16, 18, 19). PRYOR RED (23). *Pryor Red* (17, 24). *Red Russet* (of some 24). ROUGE DE PRYOR (17).

A southern apple of good size and rich subacid flavor; in season from December to February. Although it has long been known in cultivation it is seldom found in New York orchards, which is evidence that it is not well adapted to this region (13).

Historical. This is said to have originated in Virginia (4, 12). Hooper remarks that "it varies much in its appearance, being sometimes green russeted, then sometimes dull orange-russet with a trace of red, and again deeply red or striped, and sometimes almost black with depth of color" (11). Warder (15) remarks "it is singularly affected by change of soil and climate; thus, on the Ohio River, it is seen quite flat and regular, with a dull green

russeted skin, becoming yellow and ruddy; in one part of the state of Indiana, on limestone, it is gibbous, round, often very large, and covered with a rich cinnamon russet, while on the coal measures, west of the center of the state, it is smaller, regular, and distinctly striped deep red on red, with very little russet. Specimens from Rochester, New York, have been shown with scarcely a trace of russet, and having the stripes as distinct and almost as beautiful as those of a *Dutchess of Oldenburgh*, so that no southern or western man would have recognized it for his home favorite. The distinctive *leather-cracking* about the eye was present, however, in all."

TREE.

The tree as described by Byram (3), Warder (15), Downing (10, 23), Rice (4), and others attains large size and is productive when old, requiring a deep, rich soil and a warm season or southern climate for its proper development. *Form* upright, somewhat spreading, twiggy; branches sometimes form peculiarly acute angles. *Twigs* slender, clear reddish-brown with some olive-green. *Lenticels* large, conspicuous, gray. *Foliage* scattering, folded, grayish-green, subject to leaf-blight.

FRUIT.

The following description of the fruit is taken from Byram (3), Elliott (9), Downing (10), Hooper (11), and Warder (15).

Fruit medium to large. *Form* variable but usually roundish oblate; axis often oblique and sides unequal. *Stem* short, thick to moderately thick. *Cavity* small, acute to acuminate, often lipped, russeted and with some outspreading brownish-russet. *Calyx* small, closed. *Basin* small, shallow, regular.

Skin thick, greenish to brownish-yellow tinged with dull red, rather indistinctly striped with dark crimson, slightly russeted. *Dots* numerous, large, gray or greenish.

Core closed; core lines meeting. *Seeds* numerous, angular, acute.

Flesh yellowish-white, tender, fine-grained, juicy to rather dry, subacid, very good to best.

Season December to March.

RALLS.

REFERENCES. 1. *Cat. Hort. Soc. London*, 1831:22. 2. Kenrick, 1832:59. 3. *Mag. Hort.*, 1:149. 1835. 4. Hovey, *Ib.*, 10:207. 1844. 5. Byram, *Horticulturist*, 2:19. 1847. *fig.* 6. Springer, *Ib.*, 2:147. 1847. 7. Ib., 2:291, 388, 483. 1847. 8. Mallinckrott, *Ib.*, 3:369. 1848. 9. Phoenix, *Ib.*, 4:470. 1849. 10. Cole, 1849:136. *fig.* 11. Thomas, 1849:170. 12. Emmons, *Nat. Hist. N. Y.*, 3:63. 1851. 13. Elliott, 1854:100. *fig.* 14. Downing, 1857:99. 15. Hooper, 1857:75. 16. *Mag. Hort.*, 26:102. 1860. 17. *Ib.*, 27:101. 1861. 18. *Ib.*, 27:262. 1861. 19. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1862. 20. *Mag. Hort.*, 30:162. 1864. 21. Warder, 1867:517. *fig.* 22. Downing, 1869:321. *fig.* 23. Howsley, *Am. Pom. Soc. Rpt.*, 1871:74. 24. Fitz, 1872:141, 143, 147, 149, 156, 165, 175, 177. 25. Leroy, 1873:713. 26. Downing, 1881:11 index, app. 27. Barry, 1883:353. 28. Wickson, 1889:248. 29. Lyon, *Mich. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1890:296. 30. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:242. 31. Ib., 1892:247. 32. Mathews, *Ky. Sta. Bul.*, 50:32.

RALLS *Genet*

1894. **33.** Taylor, *Am. Pom. Soc. Rpt.*, **1895**:198. **34.** Heiges, *Meehan's Monthly*, **6**:136. 1896. **35.** *Gard. and For.*, **9**:310. 1896. **36.** Munson, *Me. Sta. An. Rpt.*, **18**:95. 1902. **37.** Hansen, *S. D. Sta. Bul.*, **76**:88. 1902. **38.** Stinson, *Mo. Fr. Sta. Bul.*, **3**:27. 1902. **39.** Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, **48**:53. 1903. **40.** Budd-Hansen, **1903**:156. *fig.* **41.** Bruner, *N. C. Sta. Bul.*, **182**:27. 1903. **42.** Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, **248**:139. 1904. **43.** Ragan, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, **56**:10. 1905.

SYNONYMS. *Genet* (23). *Geneton* (21, 23). GENITON (8). *Geniton* (39). GENNETIN (4). *Genneting* (14). *Gennetting* (42). *Ginet* (23). *Indiana Jannetting* (13, 14, 22). JANET (30). *Janet* (31, 37, 40, 41, 42). *Janetting* (21). *Jefferson Pippin* (23, 26). *Jeniton* (22, 27, 37, 38). *Jennett* (14, 22). *Jennette* (13). *Jenniton* (42). MISSOURI JANET (18). *Missouri Janet?* (22). *Never Fail* (21). *Neverfail* (4, 6, 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 22, 33, 37, 39, 40, 41, of Ohio 10). RALLS GENET (33, 35, 37, 40, 41). *Ralls Genet* (39, 42). RALLS JANET (36). *Raule Jannet* (12). RAULE'S GENET (24). RAULE'S JANET (13, 15). RAULE'S JANETT (5). RAULE'S JANETTE (10). RAULE'S JANNET (14). *Raule's Jannette* (13). *Raule's Jannetting* (14, 22). *Raule's Jennetting* (10). RAUL'S GENNETTING (6, 22). *Raul's Gennetting* (13). RAWLE'S GENET (23, 24, 26). *Rawle's Genet* (22). RAWLE'S JANET (9, 16, 17, 20, 21, 22, 27, 28, 29, 31, 32, 38). *Rawle's Janet* (30, 35). RAWLE'S JANETT (2, 3). RAWLE'S JANNET (11). *Rawle's Jannet* (22). *Rawle's Jennet* (8). *Rawle's Jenneting* (11). *Rawle's Jennette* (13). *Rawl's Janet* (13). *Red Neverfail?* (22). ROCKREMAIN (12). *Rockremain* (6, 11). *Rock Remain* (13, 14, 22). *Rockrimmon* (10). *Rock Rimmon* (13, 14, 21, 22). *Royal Janette* (33). *Winter Genneting* (13). *Winter Jannetting* (14, 22). *Yellow Janette* (13). *Yellow Janett* (14, 22).

Ralls, although a southern variety, often develops pretty good quality when grown as far north as Western New York and Southern Michigan. As grown here it seldom reaches marketable size unless it is thinned and it is rather dull in color being at the best only moderately attractive but it has the merit of being a good keeper and holds its flavor well till late in the season. In ordinary storage it is in season from December to May with April as the commercial limit (42).

In districts farther south and west and, generally speaking, throughout the Ben Davis apple regions it produces fruit of superior quality, is generally held in high esteem for home use and has a recognized standing in market. It has there been cultivated extensively either under the common names of Jeniton or Ralls Janet or under some variation of these names. It has also been grown to a limited extent under the names Neverfail and Rock Rimmon. The younger trees frequently bear annually and yield fruit of fairly good size but with increasing age the trees often become biennial or occasional croppers and in bearing years are apt to be so overloaded

that the fruit is small. On account of the lateness of its blooming season Ralls frequently sets a good crop of fruit when earlier blooming varieties fail on account of unfavorable weather during the blossoming season.

Ralls is but little known among New York fruit growers and is not recommended for planting in this state.

Historical. The first that is definitely known of this variety is that trees of it were growing on the farm of Mr. Caleb Ralls in Amherst county, Virginia, something over a hundred years ago. There is no evidence to show whether it was a local seedling or an importation from some other section. Howsley (23) states that it was brought from France to President Jefferson by M. Genet at that time the minister from that country. This claim does not seem to have been made in print till about one hundred years after the time of its alleged occurrence and as there are no records to verify it, its truth seems problematical. We regard it as probably a Virginia seedling. Spreading from Virginia it has come into more or less common cultivation southward into the Carolinas and Georgia, northward into Southern Michigan and westward across the Mississippi valley to and beyond the Ozarks, but it remains practically unknown among New York fruit growers.

TREE.

Tree medium in size, moderately vigorous. *Form* upright becoming spreading and inclined to droop, dense. *Twigs* short, curved, moderately stout; internodes short. *Bark* dull brown mingled with olive-green, lightly mottled with scarf-skin, slightly pubescent. *Lenticels* numerous, small, oblong, not raised. *Buds* medium in size, broad, plump, obtuse, free or nearly so, slightly pubescent.

FRUIT.

Fruit below medium to above, pretty uniform in size and shape. *Form* roundish oblate varying to roundish inclined to conic, rather symmetrical. *Stem* often long and slender. *Cavity* obtuse to acute, deep, sometimes compressed or somewhat furrowed, often russeted. *Calyx* small to medium, usually somewhat open. *Basin* often a little oblique, wide, rather shallow to moderately deep, inclined to abrupt, wrinkled.

Skin smooth, yellow or greenish blushed and mottled with pinkish red, indistinctly striped with dull carmine, overspread with a light bloom which together with broken stripes of thin whitish scarf-skin combine to give the fruit a rather dull appearance. *Dots* numerous, small, whitish or russet.

Calyx tube broad cone-shape or frequently funnel-shape. *Stamens* marginal or nearly so.

Core medium in size, axile or slightly abaxile; cells closed or partly open; core lines meeting or slightly clasping. *Carpels* rather flat, broadly roundish, emarginate, slightly tufted. *Seeds* medium or above, narrow, plump, acute, dark.

Flesh whitish, firm, moderately fine-grained, crisp, moderately tender, juicy, subacid with a slight mingling of sweet, aromatic, pleasant, very good for dessert.

RAMBO.

REFERENCES. 1. *Dom. Encyc.*, 1804. (cited by 40). 2. Coxe, 1817:116. *fig.* 3. Thacher, 1822:134. 4. Buel, *N. Y. Bd. Agr. Mem.*, 1826:476. 5. Wilson, 1828:136. 6. Fessenden, 1828:131. 7. *Cat. Hort. Soc. London*, 1831:28. 8. Kenrick, 1832:37. 9. Manning, *Mag. Hort.*, 7:49. 1841. 10. Downing, 1845: 93. *fig.* 11. *N. Y. Agr. Soc. Trans.*, 1846:191. *fig.* 12. Elliott, *Horticulturist*, 1:388. 1847. 13. Kirtland, *Ib.*, 2:544. 1848. 14. Thomas, 1849:151. 15. Cole, 1849:116. *fig.* 16. Phoenix, *Horticulturist*, 4:472. 1850. 17. Humrickhouse, *Mag. Hort.*, 15:28. 1849. *fig.* 18. Emmons, *Nat. Hist. N. Y.*, 3:29. 1851. 19. Elliott, 1854:102. *fig.* 20. *Horticulturist*, 10:87. 1855. 21. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1856. 22. Hooper, 1857:73. 23. Ib., 1857:74. 24. Gregg, 1857:57. 25. *Horticulturist*, 13:144. 1858. 26. *Mag. Hort.*, 30:162. 1864. 27. Warder, 1867: 454. *fig.* 28. Downing, 1869:319. *fig.* 29. Fitz, 1872:163. 30. Barry, 1883:352. 31. Hogg, 1884:184. 32. Wickson, 1889:245. 33. Lyon, *Mich. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1890:296. 34. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:247. 35. Mathews, *Ky. Sta. Bul.*, 50: 32. 1894. 36. Burrill and McCluer, *Ill. Sta. Bul.*, 45:337. 1896. 37. Budd-Hansen, 1903:158. *fig.* 38. Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 48:53. 1903. 39. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:140. 1904. 40. Ragan, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 56:247. 1905.

SYNONYMS. *American Seek-No-Further* (7). *Bread and Cheese* (27, 40, of New Jersey 18). *Bread and Cheese Apple* (2, 19, 28, of New Jersey 10, 15 and 17). *Delaware* (28, 40). *Fall Romanite* (28, 40). *Gray Romanite* (28, 40). *Large Rambo?* (28, 40). *Rambo* (5). *Rambouillet* (28, 40). RAMBOULETTE (23). *Rambouletle?* (40). ROMANITE (5). *Romanite* (2, 4, 7, 8, 15, 19, 28, 40, of New Jersey 10, 14, 17, 18 and 27). *Seek-No-Farther* (19, of Philadelphia 2). *Seek-No-Further* (4, 28, 40, of New Jersey 10, 17 and 18, of Pennsylvania 22, of Philadelphia 8 and 15). *Striped Rambo* (17, 28, 40). *Terry's Redstreak* (19, 28, 40). *Trumpington* (40, ?28).

The accompanying plate shows the whole fruit of Rambo. The section is shown on the same plate as that which shows the whole fruit of Walbridge.

This fruit belongs in the same group as the Domine. Downing states[1] that "Domine so much resembles the Rambo externally, that the two are often confounded together, and the outline of the latter fruit may be taken as nearly a facsimile of this. The Domine is, however, of a livelier color, and the flavor and season of the two fruits are very distinct,—the Rambo being rather a high-flavored early winter or autumn apple, while the Domine is a sprightly, juicy, long-keeping winter fruit." Rambo when well grown is an apple of excellent quality but in this state it does not take first rank for any purpose. It is less attractive in size and color and less desirable for market than Baldwin or Northern Spy. For culinary

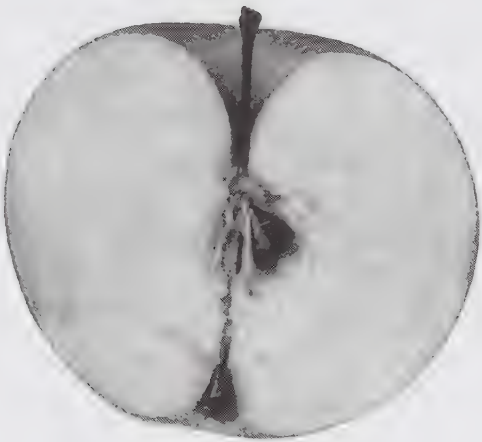
[1] Downing, 1869: 147.

uses it is easily surpassed by Rhode Island *Greening* and for dessert by Tompkins King, Hubbardston and other apples of Rambo season. When well colored it is rather attractive, the prevailing color being a good bright red which forms a pleasing contrast with the yellow ground color. Very often, however, the red color is not predominant and the fruit is rather dull and not particularly attractive. Often a considerable portion of the fruit does not reach good marketable size, particularly when borne on old trees that are overloaded. The tree is less hardy than some standard varieties of this region and in unfavorable locations it is sometimes more or less injured by winter. It seems to do particularly well on rather light, rich soils, either sandy or of limestone formation with well-drained subsoil. The wood is rather brittle and the trees often break with heavy crops.

Warder (27) says that "It is a fall and early winter fruit, and some pomologists on the southern borders of its culture object to it that it will not keep long, and that it soon becomes dry and mealy when put away. When grown further north it is smaller, but more solid, and remains juicy until spring. It should be gathered early, even before it is well colored, and kept cool to make it retain its flavor and juiciness."

As grown at this Station its commercial limit appears to be November, although some of the fruit may be kept till March in apparently good condition. Storage men give its season as extending in cellar storage to November and in chemical cold storage to February. It does not stand heat well before going into storage and goes down quickly, losing in quality and firmness, shriveling, becoming mealy and bursting (39). It was formerly grown to some extent for market in some portions of the state but during the last half century it has gradually lost ground in competition with other better commercial sorts. It is not now recommended for planting in commercial orchards in New York, but on account of the agreeable dessert qualities of the fruit it will doubtless continue to be grown to a limited extent for home use.

Historical. Origin unknown. In 1817 Coxe (2) remarked that it was much cultivated in Delaware, Pennsylvania and New Jersey. The extent of its cultivation at that time indicates that it must have originated at least fifty years previous to that date. According to Coxe it takes its name from the



WALBRIDGE

RAMBO

families by whom it was brought into notice (2). It was introduced into Ohio by the early settlers from Pennsylvania and its cultivation gradually spread westward with the tide of emigration (27). In many localities in the central portion of the Mississippi valley it is still a favorite fruit. Wickson (32) says that on the Pacific Coast it has failed to sustain the reputation which it gained in the East. Generally speaking, it appears to be less popular and certainly less widely planted to-day than it was a quarter of a century ago.

TREE.

Tree medium size, moderately vigorous to vigorous. *Form* upright spreading, open. The old bark is peculiarly rough. *Twigs* medium to long, moderately stout, broad; internodes medium. *Bark* brownish-red mingled with olive-green, lightly blotched and irregularly streaked with scarf-skin, slightly pubescent. *Lenticels* numerous, small to medium, round, not raised. *Buds* medium, broad, plump, obtuse, free or nearly so, slightly pubescent.

FRUIT.

Fruit medium or sometimes large, often averaging no more than medium size, pretty uniform in size and shape. *Form* usually roundish and somewhat oblate but varies to roundish oblong approaching truncate, symmetrical, usually regular but sometimes faintly ribbed. *Stem* short to medium in length, rather slender. *Cavity* pretty regular, moderately wide, rather deep, acute or acuminate, sometimes smooth but usually with some outspreading russet. *Calyx* small to medium, usually closed; lobes medium to long, rather narrow, acute to acuminate. *Basin* wide, moderately deep, rather abrupt, often furrowed and somewhat wrinkled.

Skin thin, a little tough, smooth or slightly roughened with russet dots, pale greenish-yellow, mottled with red, striped with carmine and overspread with grayish bloom. *Dots* conspicuous, rather large, whitish, gray or russet. In highly colored specimens the red is predominant.

Calyx tube funnel-form, rather long with wide limb. *Stamens* median to marginal.

Core medium to small, axile; cells closed; core lines clasping. *Carpels* roundish to broadly obovate, emarginate, slighly tufted. *Seeds* medium to rather large, broad, rather flat, obtuse, slightly tufted, light and dark brown.

Flesh whitish with tinge of yellow or green, firm, rather fine, very crisp, tender, juicy, mildly subacid, aromatic, good to very good. Particularly desirable for dessert.

RED CANADA.

REFERENCES. 1. Thacher, 1822:131. 2. Fessenden, 1828:131. 3. Manning, *Mag. Hort.*, 7:47. 1841. 4. Hovey, *Ib.*, 13:75. 1847. *fig.* 5. Watts and Downing, *Horticulturist*, 1:482. 1847. 6. Downing, *Ib.*, 2:289. 1847. 7. Hovey, *Mag. Hort.*, 14:124. 1848. 8. *Horticulturist*, 2:483, 544. 1848. 9. Thomas, 1849:171. *fig.* 10. Cole, 1849:127. 11. Emmons, *Nat. Hist. N. Y.*, 3:101. 1851. *col. pl.* No. 42. 12. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1852. 13. *Mag. Hort.*, 19:68. 1853. 14. Elliott, 1854:102. *fig.* 15. Hooper, 1857:76. 16. Downing, 1857:97. *fig.* 17. Warder, 1867:542. 18. Regel, 1868:465. 19. Barry, 1883:353. 20. Wickson, 1889:247. 21. Lyon, *Mich. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1890:296. 22. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:247. 23. *Amer. Gard.*, 20:104. 1899. 24. Budd-Hansen, 1903:161.

fig. 25. Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 48:53. 1903. 26. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:140. 1904.

SYNONYMS. *Bristol* of some. *Canada Red* (25). *Canada Redstreak* (26). NONESUCH (2). NONSUCH (1, 3, 8, 13). *Nonsuch* (9). OLD NONSUCH (7, 10). *Old Nonsuch* (6, 9, 14, 15, 21, of Massachusetts 8 and 16). *Red Canada* (13, of Western New York 8 and 10). *Red Winter* (26). *Richfield Nonsuch* (10, 11, 14, 15, 16, 19, of Ohio 9). *Steele's Red Winter* (20, 24, 25, 26, of Michigan 16). *Steel's Red* (17). *Winter Nonsuch* (10). Not the Canada Red of some portions of Ontario. See Roseau, page 292.

This is a red winter apple which belongs in the same group with Baldwin and Esopus *Spitzenburg*. When well grown and in prime condition it is one of the best apples of its season for dessert use on account of its desirable size, attractive form and color and superior quality. It is well adapted to either general or special markets and often brings more than average prices. The quality of the fruit varies much in different seasons and in different localities. When grown on heavy clay soils its quality in some seasons is decidedly inferior to that of Baldwin and would be rated only fair to good; but when grown on certain fertile soils of a gravelly or sandy nature in favorable seasons it develops color, flavor and quality fully equal to that of Esopus *Spitzenburg*. It stands heat well before going into storage and goes down gradually (26). Its season is somewhat variable. The commercial limit in ordinary storage is January or February, and in cold storage, April. Its season for home use usually extends from November to March or later. Although the fruit may remain apparently sound it is apt to lose much of its high flavor after midwinter. The tree is somewhat lacking in hardiness and is but a moderate grower. It should be top-worked on some hardier and more vigorous variety such as Baldwin or Northern Spy. In some cases it is an annual bearer but more often it is not a sure cropper.

Waugh recognizes Roseau as the correct name for an apple which is commonly known in Ontario under the name of Canada Red. It is quite distinct from the variety above described.[1] For further consideration of this matter the reader is referred to Roseau, page 292.

Historical. This variety probably originated in New England but its origin is obscure. Thacher (1) in 1822 described it under the name Nonsuch and later Fessenden (2), Manning (3), Hovey (7) and other New England writers

[1] *Can. Hort.*, 18:184. 1895. Waugh, *Rural N. Y.*, 62:143. 1903. *Rural N. Y.*, 62:238, 282. 1903.

RED CANADA

recognized this name for the variety. In 1849 Cole (10) described it as the Old Nonsuch. It appears to have been brought into Western New York from the vicinity of Toronto, Canada, and afterwards cultivated in this region under the name Canada Red. The earliest mention we find of the variety under the name Red Canada or Canada Red, as these names appear to have been used interchangeably, is that of Watts and Downing in 1847 (5). In Michigan it has been often cultivated under the name of Steele's Red Winter. In some portions of Eastern New York it is grown under the name Bristol. It has been pretty generally distributed throughout the state. In some few localities its cultivation in commercial orchards is increasing but seldom has it been planted to any considerable extent, and, generally speaking, it is found only in old orchards.

TREE.

Tree medium to large, moderately vigorous to vigorous; branches short, stout, curved, crooked. *Form* upright to roundish, rather dense. *Twigs* medium in length, straight or nearly so, rather slender to moderately stout; internodes below medium to long. *Bark* olive-green tinged with reddish-brown, netted or streaked with thin scarf-skin, slightly pubescent. *Lenticels* scattering, not very conspicuous, small, round, slightly raised. *Buds* prominent, large to medium, long, narrow, plump, acute, free or nearly so, slightly pubescent. *Leaves* medium to broad, rather thin.

FRUIT.

Fruit medium to nearly large, pretty uniform in size and shape. *Form* roundish inclined to conic and somewhat flattened at the base, nearly symmetrical and pretty regular but sometimes elliptical or obscurely ribbed and with sides a little unequal. *Stem* medium to rather slender, pubescent. *Cavity* usually large, acuminate, deep, wide, often partly russeted and with radiating green or russet rays, usually symmetrical, sometimes slightly furrowed. *Calyx* small, closed or partly open, pubescent. *Basin* small, usually narrow, shallow to moderately deep and rather abrupt, furrowed and sometimes slightly wrinkled, often somewhat oblique.

Skin tough, nearly smooth especially toward the cavity, slightly rough about the basin, rather clear light yellow or green largely overspread in well-colored specimens with a fine deep red blush, indistinctly striped with deeper red. *Dots* conspicuous, grayish or fawn colored. Toward the cavity they are scattering, large and often elongated as in Baldwin and Esopus *Spitzenburg*, but as they converge toward the apex they become more numerous and smaller. *Prevailing effect* very attractive bright deep red.

Calyx tube elongated cone-shape or somewhat funnel-form. *Stamens* marginal.

Core sessile, axile or nearly so, medium to rather small; cells symmetrical, closed or slit; core lines clasping. *Carpels* usually smooth, roundish, narrowing somewhat toward the apex, mucronate, but slightly emarginate if at all. *Seeds* very numerous, medium to rather large, angular, long, moderately wide, plump, obtuse.

Flesh whitish with yellow or greenish tinge, firm, crisp, rather fine-grained, tender, juicy, aromatic, rich, agreeably subacid but becoming rather too mild toward the close of the season, good to best.

RED RUSSET.

REFERENCES. 1. Cole, 1849:131. 2. Emmons, *Nat. Hist. N. Y.*, 3:95. 1851. 3. Hovey, *Mag. Hort.*, 19:125. 1853. 4. Downing, 1857:97. 5. Hovey, *Mag. Hort.*, 29:260. 1863. *fig.* 6. Warder, 1867:628. 7. Thomas, 1875:229. 8. Barry, 1883:353. 9. *Can. Hort.*, 11:283. 1888. 10. Lyon, *Mich. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1890:296. 11. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:247. 12. Maynard, Putnam and Fletcher, *Mass. Hatch. Sta. Bul.*, 44:4. 1897. 13. Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 48:53. 14. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:140. 1904.

This is one of the russet Baldwins referred to on page 59. It originated as a sport on a Baldwin tree on the farm of Mr. Aaron Sanborn, Hampton Falls, N. H., about 1840. It was introduced to notice by Cole in 1849 (1, 3). It is distinct from the Red Russet of Hooper[1] which is the Golden Pearmain of Elliott[2], Downing[3] and other pomological writers. Instances are known where it has borne smooth fruit intermingled on the same twigs with russet fruit.[4] The Red Russet is almost universally considered less valuable than Baldwin both by fruit growers and fruit dealers. It is known in many parts of New York but is nowhere planted extensively and is gradually going out of cultivation.

For a technical description of the tree and fruit the reader is referred to the description of Baldwin on page 59.

REDSTREAK.

REFERENCES. 1. Forsyth, 1803:56. 2. Coxe, 1817:157. *fig.* 3. Thacher, 1822: 133. 4. Forsyth, 1824:123. 5. Wilson, 1828:136. 6. Floy-Lindley, 1833:81. 7. Downing, 1845:146. 8. Thomas, 1849:171. 9. Cole, 1849:137. 10. Emmons, *Nat. Hist. N. Y.*, 3:74. 1851. *fig.* 11. Townley, *Horticulturist*, 6:496. 1851. 12. Elliott, 1854:177. 13. Warder, 1867:718. 14. Fitz, 1872:147, 159. 15. Leroy, 1873:781. *fig.* 16. *Pa. Fr. Gr. Soc. Rpt.*, 1881:65. 17. Hogg, 1884:188.

SYNONYMS. ENGLISH RED STREAK (16). ENGLISH REDSTREAK (10, 13). *Herefordshire Red Streak* (7, 12). *Herefordshire Redstreak* (15, 17). *Johnson* (17). RED STREAK (1, 3, 4, 7, 9, 11, 12, 17). *Red Streak* (15). ROUGE RAYÉE (15). *Scudamore's Crab* (7, 15, 17). *Scudamous Crab* (12).

An English cider fruit formerly cultivated extensively in some portions of New York but now practically obsolete here. Downing (7) remarks that it is a capital English cider apple which thrives admirably in this country and is very highly esteemed as it makes a rich, high-flavored, strong liquor, and the tree is a handsome grower and a great bearer. He describes the fruit (7) as of medium size, roundish, with small calyx, rather deep basin, rather slender, short stem; skin streaked with rich red and with a few spots and streaks of yellow; flesh yellow, rich, firm, dry, good.

Coxe published the following description of it in 1817 (2). "This tree was originally brought from England, where it possessed a high reputation as a

[1] Hooper, 1857:78.
[2] Elliott, 1854:171.
[3] Downing, 1869:194.
[4] At the meeting of the Ohio State Horticultural Society December, 1903, Mr. H. H. Aultfather exhibited samples of russeted Red Russet and smooth-skinned Red Russet grown by Mr. W. P. Myers, Minerva, Ohio. Fruits of the two types grew on different parts of the tree and were intermingled on the same twigs.

RED RUSSET

cider fruit; it has been cultivated extensively in this country, by the descendants of the English settlers in New York, New Jersey and Pennsylvania. The climate of America is supposed to have revived the character of this apple, which had deteriorated in its native soil, from the long duration of the variety—the fruit is rather small; the form is oblong, flattened at both ends, the stem and crown both sunk—the skin is red, faintly streaked and spotted with yellow—the flesh is yellow, rich, firm, and dry; it hangs late, and requires to be matured by housing to make the finest cider. The character of the cider, when properly made and fined, is very high, both for strength and flavour—the apple keeps well through the winter, and is much esteemed as an excellent kitchen fruit in the latter part of the winter. The tree is of handsome, regular growth, and a great bearer; the opinion of dealers is, that this cider is difficult to fine fit for bottling: when perfectly cleared, it ranks among our first fruit liquors."

RED WINTER PEARMAIN.

REFERENCES. 1. Elliott, 1854:141. *fig.* 2. Elliott, 1854:115. *fig.* 3. Downing, 1857:182. 4. Downing, 1869:329. *fig.* 5. *Ill. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1870. 6. Ragan, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 56:256. 1905.

Red Winter Pearmain is not now accepted by pomologists as the correct name of any apple but it is recognized as a synonym for several different varieties. The following is a list of synonyms as corrected by Ragan (6).

Red Winter Pearmain (3, 4). Synonym of Buncombe.
Red Winter Pearmain (1). Synonym of Long Red.
Red Winter Pearmain (5). Synonym of Milam.
Red Winter Pearmain (2). Synonym of Westfield *Seek-No-Further.*

REINETTE.

The term Reinette, as designating a certain class of apples, has been introduced into English from the French. Leroy[1] tells us that French horticultural literature shows that the word has been in use about four hundred years. Starting in with only one variety of this name the number has gradually increased until to-day there are several hundred. Leroy thinks they are all descended from the original variety, the Reinette franche or Reinette Blanche, which is the French Reinette of Downing.[2] The derivation of the word is a disputed point, certain etymologists holding that it is the diminutive form of Reine, or queen, and others thinking that it is a corruption of Rainet, a colloquial French word meaning a small frog. While European pomologists speak of the Reinettes as a distinct type, an examination of the technical descriptions of the various

[1] Leroy, 1873:614.
[2] Downing, 1869:184.

Reinettes does not show that they have any constant characters which are in any way peculiar to themselves. Diel gives the following eight characters by which Reinettes can be recognized.[1]

"1. They have a fine-grained, delicate, crisp, firm flesh.

"2. They are mostly the ideal of a handsomely shaped apple; in them the convexity or bulge of the middle of the apple towards the eye is the same as that towards the stalk, or not much different.

"3. They are all gray dotted, or have russety patches, or completely covered with russet.

"4. They have rarely an unctuous skin.

"5. They have all the rich, aromatic, sugary, and brisk flavor, which is called the Reinette flavor.

"6. They decay very readily, and must, of all apples, hang longest on the tree.

"7. The really sweet and at the same time aromatic apples belong to the Reinettes, only as regards their shape, their character, and their fine and firm flesh.

"8. Apples with fine, firm, crisp flesh, which cannot of themselves form a distinct class; for instance, the Pippins belong to this class."

This classification of Diel is evidently an arbitrary one and differs in spirit at least from the conception of Leroy that the Reinettes represent one family descended from a single original variety.

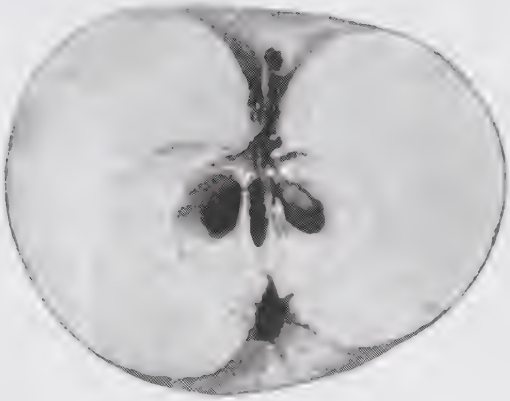
REINETTE PIPPIN.

REFERENCES. 1. Downing, 1869:332. 2. Leroy, 1873:724. *fig.* 3. Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 48:54. 1903. 4. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:140. 1904.

SYNONYMS. REINETTE PEPIN (2). *Reinette Pippin* (2).

Fruit pretty uniform in size but often a little unsymmetrical with sides unequal. It is green in autumn but eventually becomes more or less tinged with pale yellow. It is an uncertain keeper in storage. It sometimes keeps well till midwinter but it often shows a high rate of loss during November. Early November is the common commercial limit for handling this variety in ordinary storage, although its season extends from October to March. The commercial limit in cold storage appears to vary from February first

[1] Warder, 1867:370.



REINETTE PIPPIN

to March first. As grown at this Station the tree is healthy, strong and a reliable cropper, yielding moderate to heavy crops annually. In fact it is one of the most productive of the varieties thus far tested here, often bearing so heavily that a considerable portion of the fruit is below medium size. Although Reinette Pippin is excellent in quality, Rhode Island *Greening* surpasses it for culinary use as it also does in size and symmetry.

Historical. This variety originated in France where it has been known in cultivation for more than one hundred years (2). It appears to be but little known in this country.

TREE.

Tree medium to rather large, vigorous; branches short, curved; laterals willowy, slender and somewhat drooping. *Form* roundish to upright and rather spreading, open. *Twigs* medium to short, straight or somewhat curved, stout to moderately slender; internodes medium to short. *Bark* reddish-brown mingled with olive-green, partly streaked with thin scarf-skin, heavily pubescent. *Lenticels* scattering, medium, roundish or oblong, slightly raised. *Buds* very deeply set in bark, below medium to small, broad, flat, very obtuse, appressed, quite pubescent.

FRUIT.

Fruit above medium, sometimes large or very large, pretty uniform in size but variable in shape. *Form* oblate, occasionally roundish, rarely slightly inclined to conic, often irregularly elliptical or obscurely angular; sides characteristically unequal as shown in the accompanying colored plate. *Stem* short to very short. *Cavity* medium or below, acute or acuminate, deep, moderately wide or rather narrow, often slightly furrowed, sometimes compressed, sometimes with outspreading rays of thin greenish-russet. *Calyx* small to above medium, open to nearly or quite closed; lobes long, acute to acuminate, reflexed. *Basin* variable, small to rather large, moderately shallow to rather deep, narrow to rather wide, rather abrupt, slightly furrowed and wrinkled.

Skin moderately thick, tough, smooth, green or pale yellow or often whitish especially toward the cavity, occasionally very slightly blushed. *Dots* numerous, whitish or russet, areolar.

Calyx tube large, deep, flaring, cone-shape to almost funnel-form. *Stamens* median to basal.

Core small to nearly medium, usually more or less abaxile; cells irregular in size, sometimes unsymmetrical, partly open or closed; core lines clasping. *Carpels* roundish to elliptical, obtusely emarginate, smooth. *Seeds* variable, irregular, often large, wide, obtuse.

Flesh whitish slightly tinged with yellow, firm, tender, rather crisp, moderately coarse-grained, subacid, rich, juicy, good for either dessert or culinary uses.

REPKA MALENKA.

REFERENCES. 1. Budd, *Ia. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1880:525. 2. *Am. Pom. Soc. Rpt.*, 1881:118. 3. Webster, *Am. Pom. Soc. Rpt.*, 1883:113. 4. Budd, *Ia. Agr. Coll. Bul.*, 1885:16. 5. Ib., 1890:24. 6. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:248. 7.

Taylor, *Me. Pom. Soc. Rpt.*, 1892:57. 8. Harris, *U. S. Pom. Rpt.*, 1892:274. 9. Budd, *Ia. Sta. Bul.*, 19:541. 1892. 10. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1899:20. 11. Ragan, *Am. Pom. Soc. Rpt.*, 1901:49. 12. Hansen, *S. D. Sta. Bul.*, 76:92. 1902. *fig.* 13. Budd-Hansen, 1903:163. *fig.* 14. Ragan, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 56: 181. 1905. 15. Ragan, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 56:260. 1905.

SYNONYMS. *Dept. No. 418* (4). *Green Sweet* (12). LITTLE REPKA (14). LITTLE SEEDLING (2). *Little Seedling* (3, 12, 14, 15). *No. 410* (1, 5, 9, 12, 13). *Repka Melenkaya* (14). *Repka Malenka* (14).

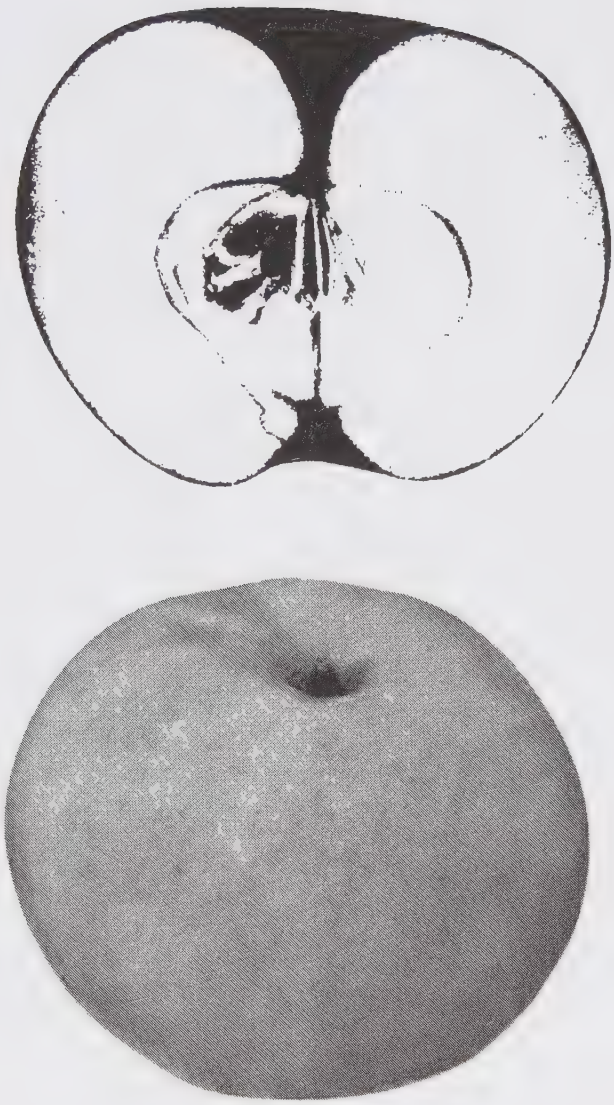
Repka Malenka is said to be one of the best keepers among the Russian varieties but the fruit is too small to be valuable (7).

Hansen (12) gives the following description of this variety: "Fruit below medium, conical to roundish conical, obscurely angular, somewhat irregular and unequal; surface yellow, striped, splashed, mixed and dotted dull red on sunny side; dots obscure, few, very minute, white; cavity regular, obtuse, with considerable radiating russet; stem medium to long; basin abrupt, narrow, shallow, slightly corrugated and wrinkled; calyx open or closed, segments erect convergent, very long. Core closed, clasping; cells round; tube funnel-shaped, sometimes linear (long and very narrow); stamens marginal or median; seeds about ten, large, plump, packed tightly in the small cells; flesh white, firm, mild subacid, good. Late winter and spring."

RHODE ISLAND *GREENING.*

REFERENCES. 1. Coxe, 1817:129. *fig.* 2. Thacher, 1822:134. 3. Buel, *N. Y. Bd. Agr. Mem.*, 1826:476. 4. Fessenden, 1828:131. 5. *Cat. Hort. Soc. London*, 1831:32. 6. Kenrick, 1832:52. 7. Floy-Lindley, 1833:37. 8. Ib., 1833:86. 9. *Mag. Hort.*, 1:326, 364. 1835. 10. Manning, 1838:56. 11. Ib., *Mag. Hort.*, 7:51. 1841. 12. Downing, 1845:128. *fig.* 13. *Horticulturist*, 1:257. 1846. 14. *Ib.*, 1:361, 407, 431. 1847. 15. *Ib.*, 2:545. 1848. 16. *Ib.*, 3:292. 1848. 17. Thomas, 1849:184. 18. Cole, 1849:123. *fig.* 19. Elliott, *Horticulturist*, 3:420. 1849. 20. Phoenix, *Ib.*, 4:472. 1850. 21. Emmons, *Nat. Hist. N. Y.*, 3:90. 1851. *col. pl.* No. 22. 22. Hovey, 2:79. 1851. 23. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1852. 24. Elliott, 1854:104. *fig.* 25. Bivort, *An. de Pom. Belge*, 1855:60. 26. Gregg, 1857:58. 27. Hooper, 1857:79. 28. *Horticulturist*, 13:144. 1858. 29. *Ill. Handb. Obst.*, 1:265. 1858. 30. Warder, 1867:414. *fig.* 31. Regel, 1868: 453. 32. Mas, *Le Verger*, 1868:11. 33. Leroy, 1873:853. *fig.* 34. Lauche, 1: *col. pl.* No. 62. 1882. 35. Barry, 1883:353. 36. Hogg, 1884:194. 37. *Rural N. Y.*, 43:681. 1884. 38. Wickson, 1889:246. 39. Lyon, *Mich. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1890:296. 40. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:248. 41. Bredsted, 1893:171. 42. *U. S. Pom. Bul.*, 7:354. 1898. 43. Adams, *Amer. Gard.*, 22:599. 1901. 44. Eneroth-Smirnoff, 1901:425. 45. Budd-Hansen, 1903:163. *fig.* 46. *U. S. Dept. Agr. Yr. Bk.*, 1903:233. *col. pl.* No. 26. 47. Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 48:54. 1903. 48. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:141. 1904.

SYNONYMS. *Burlington Greening* (1, 6, 12, 24, 33, 36). *Greening* (17 and common colloquial usage). GREEN NEWTOWN PIPPIN (7) erroneously, corrected by Floy. *Green Newtown Pippin* (36, erroneously 33). HAMPSHIRE GREENING (33). *Hampshire Greening* (24). JERSEY GREENING (1, 3). *Jersey Greening* (6, 24, 33, 36, ?2 and 12). RHODE ISLAND (47). RHODE ISLAND GREENING (1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16, 17,



RHODE ISLAND GREENING

18, 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28, 30, 31, 32, 33, 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 41, 44, 46, 48). *Rhode Island Greening* (47). *Verte de l'Ile de Rhodes* (33). VERTE DE RHODE ISLAND (33).

Rhode Island *Greening* is grown more extensively in New York than any other apple except the Baldwin and in a few sections of the state it surpasses even Baldwin. Its range of distribution on this continent is nearly coextensive with that of Baldwin.

In accordance with the usage of the American Pomological Society (23) the word Greening in the name of this variety is put in italics as the first step toward shortening the name to Rhode Island. Fruit growers and fruit dealers know the variety very well by the name Rhode Island *Greening* but commonly call it by the simple name Greening. Among these classes of people it will doubtless continue to be known by the name Greening or Rhode Island *Greening* as long as it remains in cultivation.

The apple, as the name indicates, is green in color. It is commonly deep grass-green in autumn, and later, as it ripens, develops more or less of a yellow color. It often has a dull blush and occasionally develops a rather bright red cheek but is never striped. Generally it is a reliable cropper and productive. The fruit has a recognized standing both in domestic and foreign markets and sells readily at good prices. It is generally regarded as one of the very best cooking apples grown being almost the peer of Esopus *Spitzenburg* and decidedly superior to Baldwin for all culinary purposes. It is also very good in quality for dessert use. Hovey well remarks (22): "As a cooking apple, the Greening is unsurpassed; and as a dessert fruit of its season, has few equals. To some tastes it is rather acid; but the tenderness of its very juicy flesh, the sprightliness of its abundant juice, and the delicacy of its rich and fine flavor is not excelled by any of the numerous varieties that we at present possess. In addition to these merits, it ripens up of a fine mellow shade of yellow, and its entire flesh, when well matured, is of the same rich tint." It is a favorite variety in nearly all of the apple-growing sections of the state but it succeeds particularly well in Central and Western New York and in the middle portion of the Hudson valley. When grown farther south it is less desirable for commercial purposes because it ripens earlier and is not so good a keeper. In the North it is a little less hardy than Baldwin. It is a

good variety to grow with the Baldwin in commercial orchards because, being a little earlier in season, it can be picked and marketed before it is necessary to pick Baldwin. Moreover it bears good crops some years when there is but a light crop of Baldwins or perhaps none at all.

In regions best adapted to its cultivation it thrives on different slopes and on a variety of soils, but generally, it appears to do particularly well on fertile gravelly or sandy loam with well-drained clay subsoil. The tree is long-lived and eventually becomes large although it is not an exceptionally rapid grower. It is hardy, strong, vigorous, and usually pretty healthy but unless thorough preventive treatment is given, both the foliage and the fruit are often injured by the apple-scab fungus. In some locations the limbs are rather susceptible to the disease known as canker.[1]

The tree does not come into bearing very young and in many cases it is classed as a biennial cropper, but in favorable locations with good care it becomes almost an annual bearer yielding moderate to heavy crops. The fruit hangs well to the tree until it begins to ripen, but then is apt to drop to a considerable extent especially in high winds. The tree has a tendency to form a rather dense head particularly when the soil is kept fertile and well tilled and the foliage is thoroughly protected from the attacks of insects and fungi. In pruning, special care should be taken to keep the head sufficiently open so that the light may reach the foliage in all parts of the tree. Sometimes the orchardist makes the mistake of cutting out large branches from the center of the tree thereby exposing the remaining limbs to injury by sunscald. A better way is, thin the top every year by removing as many of the smaller branches as may be necessary to make it uniformly open. In training the young tree it is well to form the head rather high because as it matures the branches become long, wide-spreading and more or less drooping, and where the tree is headed low the lower branches eventually are so much in the way that it is necessary to remove them. Moreover when loaded with fruit these bend so close to the ground as to interfere with the free circulation of the air beneath the tree, and thus condi-

[1] Paddock, *N. Y. Sta. An. Rpt.*, 18:331. 1899. *Ib.*, 19:342. 1900.

tions are produced which favor the development of the apple scab and other fungous diseases. When well grown, Rhode Island *Greening* produces a large percentage of high-grade fruit that is smooth, uniform and pretty large with little loss from undersized or other low-grade apples. It appears to be somewhat more subject than Baldwin to the attacks of apple scab and unless thorough preventive treatment is given this trouble is apt to cause very serious loss both by direct injury to the fruit and by opening the way to the attacks of other fungi, notably the pink-rot fungus.[1]

In ordinary storage it is in season from October to March or April and its common commercial limit is January or early February. It may be held commercially in cold storage till March or April (48). It ripens rapidly during periods of warm weather in autumn and does not stand heat well before going into storage as this induces scald. If put in cold storage in good condition the fruit keeps well and goes down gradually but if affected by scald or disease it goes down quickly. In going down, it scalds badly in storage, loses in quality, turns yellow, becomes mealy and large specimens are liable to burst (48). The markets of the East prefer the green-colored fruit probably because this color is regarded as an indication that the apples are not over-ripe. In some western markets however the more attractive yellow and blushed fruit sells well. Some fruit growers follow the practice of picking the fruit while it is still quite green in order to hold its green color. Such fruit does not have as good flavor and quality as that which is allowed to become properly ripened on the tree and probably it is more liable to scald but storage men differ in their opinions on this point. It is very important that fruit of this variety which is intended for cold storage should be hurried into storage as soon as it is picked. This practice is more essential with Rhode Island *Greening* than with the average variety (48).

Historical. The locality of the origin of Rhode Island *Greening* is not known with certainty but there is little reason to doubt that it originated in the State of Rhode Island and probably in the vicinity of Newport near the place now known as Green's End (43), "where, in olden times, there was a tavern kept by Mr. Green, who raised apple trees from seed. Among the trees

[1] Eustace, *N. Y. Sta. An. Rpt.*, 22:108. 1903.

thus produced was one which bore a large green apple. The scions of this tree were in such demand by the people who stopped there as guests, that the tree died from excessive cutting and exhaustion. The fruit which resulted from grafting with these scions was known by different names—in Rhode Island as the 'apple from Green's Inn,' while in adjoining States it was called the 'Green's Inn apple from Rhode Island.' * * * In the town of Foster, upon the farm of Thomas R. Drowne, at Mt. Hygeia, stands an old Rhode Island Greening tree, which is supposed to be nearly 200 years old. * * * This tree, to the knowledge of members of the family now living, has borne uninterruptedly until within a few years.[1] * * * On the farm of Frederick W. Winslow, a few rods southwest of the lime kiln on the northern verge of Fruit Hill, stands a Rhode Island *Greening* tree, which is locally known as the 'Daughter Tree.' This tree is a limb of the mother tree, which was broken off in the September gale of 1815, and which upon being thrust into the rich moist soil, took root and became an independent tree. The mother tree was planted * * * in 1748. It was, therefore, 141 years old when it was cut down in 1889. * * * Authentic records of trees of this variety that were planted about 150 years ago in the soil of North Providence, on the farm of the late Lemuel Angell, are still in possession of that family. It was introduced into the old Plymouth colony from Newport in 1765; from there (?) it was carried into Ohio in 1796 by General Putnam."

While we have no record of its earliest introduction into this state it is well known that Rhode Island *Greening* was pretty widely disseminated in the older settled regions of New York during the eighteenth century. It is often found in the very oldest orchards now in existence in New York and it also ranks as one of the most important varieties in recently planted orchards.

TREE.

Tree large or above medium, strong, vigorous. *Form* wide-spreading, somewhat drooping, rather dense. *Twigs* medium to long, often somewhat crooked, rather stocky; internodes usually short. *Bark* olive-green with reddish-brown tinge, thinly covered with lines of gray scarf-skin, pubescent. *Lenticels* scattering but rather conspicuous, medium in size to rather large, usually roundish, raised. *Buds* medium to large, broad, plump, obtuse, appressed, pubescent. *Leaves* rather large, broad; foliage rather dense.

FRUIT.

Fruit above medium to large or very large, quite uniform in shape and size. *Form* roundish to roundish oblate or sometimes slightly inclined to conic, regular or a little inclined to elliptical, sometimes obscurely ribbed, symmetrical or sides slightly unequal. *Stem* medium in length and thickness, partly green,

[1] This tree on the Drowne farm is supposed by some to be the original Rhode Island *Greening* tree. An illustrated description of it appeared in the *Providence Sunday Journal* October 2, 1898. Within recent years a sprout has grown out from the base of this old tree. In 1900 Senator T. R. Drowne very kindly furnished this Station with scions from this sprout and also from the upper branches of the tree. A comparison of the trees propagated from these scions, which are now growing at this Station, shows that the trees from scions taken from the upper branches of the old tree are the true Rhode Island *Greening*, but those grown from scions taken from the sprout at the base of the old tree are very different, thus demonstrating that the old tree on the Drowne farm is not growing on its own roots and, therefore, is not the original Rhode Island *Greening* tree.

pubescent. *Cavity* medium in size, acute, medium in depth and width, symmetrical or rarely lipped, usually smooth, sometimes russeted and with narrow, outspreading russet rays. *Calyx* below medium to rather large, usually closed, sometimes partly open, pubescent; lobes moderately long, acute. *Basin* small to medium, shallow and obtuse to moderately deep and abrupt, regular or slightly furrowed.

Skin moderately thick, tough, smooth, waxy, grass-green varying to rather yellow, sometimes with brownish-red blush which rarely deepens to a distinct bright red (37). *Dots* greenish-white or russet, especially numerous toward the basin and often submerged. *Prevailing effect* green or yellowish.

Calyx tube rather wide, usually cone-shape with fleshy pistil point projecting into the base but occasionally funnel-form. *Stamens* median to basal.

Core medium or below, somewhat abaxile to axile or nearly so; cells pretty uniform, symmetrical, closed or partly open; core lines meeting if the calyx tube is cone-shape, otherwise clasping. *Carpels* rather thin, flat, emarginate, roundish to roundish cordate, sometimes tufted. *Seeds* few; often some are abortive. The plump ones are large, moderately narrow, long, acute to acuminate and sometimes tufted.

Flesh yellowish, firm, moderately fine-grained, crisp, tender, juicy, rich, sprightly subacid, peculiarly flavored, very good in quality.

RIDGE.

REFERENCES. 1. *Genesee Farmer*, 1833. (cited by 10). 2. Emmons, *Nat. Hist. N. Y.*, 3:46. 1851. *col. pl.* No. 55. 3. Downing, 1857:184. 4. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1862. 5. Warder, 1867:536. 6. Thomas, 1875:510. 7. Barry, 1883: 354. 8. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:248. 9. Budd-Hansen, 1903:166. 10. Ragan, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 56:262. 1905.

SYNONYMS. RIDGE PIPPIN (1, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8). RIDGE *Pippin* (9). *Ridge Pippin* (10). RIDGED PIPPIN (2). Not the RIDGE of Bul. 248 of this Station.

Fruit of good yellow color, not particularly attractive in form, a late keeper and good in quality for either dessert or culinary uses. It averages pretty uniform in size with comparatively few culls. The tree is healthy, hardy, long-lived and a reliable cropper yielding good crops biennially. Some growers consider it a fairly profitable variety for local markets.

Since Bulletin 248 was published it has been discovered that the variety therein mentioned under the name of Ridge or Ridge Pippin is in fact Ribston. It appears that the name Ridge Pippin is used by some dealers as a trade synonym for Ribston, and this use of it led us into the error of publishing a duplicate report on Ribston under the name Ridge.

Historical. According to Warder (5) this variety originated in the vicinity of Philadelphia but Downing (3) regarded this as uncertain. Although it has

long been known in cultivation it has gained but little recognition in New York state either for home or for commercial orchards.

TREE.

Tree large, vigorous. *Form* upright. *Twigs* erect, long to below medium, somewhat stout, straight or somewhat bent toward the tip and rather blunt; internodes medium. *Bark* dull brownish-red overlaid with a thin to rather heavy scarf-skin, quite pubescent. *Lenticels* not conspicuous, scattering, medium to small, slightly raised, roundish or elongated. *Buds* medium, moderately projecting, roundish, quite pubescent, appressed.

FRUIT.

Fruit above medium to large. *Form* flat at the base, roundish conic to oblong conic, prominently and irregularly ribbed; axis sometimes oblique. *Stem* short to long, pubescent. *Cavity* small to large, acute to acuminate, very shallow to deep, usually furrowed, often with outspreading russet rays. *Calyx* small to sometimes medium, usually closed. *Basin* rather small, often oblique, moderately shallow to rather deep, moderately wide, abrupt, characteristically ridged and wrinkled.

Skin smooth, glossy, clear yellow, often with a faint blush which sometimes deepens to a pinkish-red shade similar to that seen in a highly colored Yellow Newtown, sometimes veined and flecked with russet. *Dots* numerous, fine to moderately coarse, russet, or pinkish-white and areolar or submerged.

Calyx tube rather large, wide at top, cone-shape to funnel-form. *Stamens* marginal to median.

Core axile, rather small; cells usually closed; core lines meeting or slightly clasping. *Carpels* roundish, rather wide, broadly emarginate, slightly tufted. *Seeds* light and dark reddish-brown, short to moderately long, wide, plump, obtuse, sometimes tufted.

Flesh tinged with yellow, very firm, somewhat coarse, crisp, moderately tender, juicy, slightly aromatic, mild subacid, good.

Season February to April or May.

ROCK PIPPIN *OF EASTERN NEW YORK.*

A variety is grown under this name in Eastern New York, particularly in Dutchess county, which we have been unable to identify as any other named variety. G. B. Brackett, U. S. Pomologist, writes us that it certainly is not Lansingburg of which Rock is given by Downing[1] as a synonym and adds that he is unable to identify it. It is neither the Rock of New Hampshire,[2] the Rock of Pennsylvania[2] nor the Rock Pippin of Ohio.[2,3] It somewhat resembles Tewksbury but is distinct from that variety. It also bears some resemblance to Yellow Newtown but is smoother and has a redder cheek. It is known to some under the name Winter Blush.[4] All of the descriptions of Winter Maiden Blush or Winter Blush which we have been able to find are brief and unsatisfactory. So far as we can determine none of them refer to the variety under discussion. Fruit of what appears to be the same variety

[1] Downing, 1881:12 index. app.
[2] Downing, 1869:338.
[3] Warder, 1867:691.
[4] Letter, C. H. Deuell, Bangall, N. Y., 1904.

RIDGE

as this Rock Pippin has been sent us from Pullman, Washington, under the name Rock.

W. H. Hart of Poughkeepsie informs us that Rock Pippin is found in many orchards in Dutchess county but in no large blocks. He considers it a good variety to grow for profit because it keeps very late and is a good export apple to succeed the Newtown at the end of the season. In some seasons it is inclined to scab. It does not average as large as Baldwin and grades less No. 1 fruit than that variety. Its commercial season in ordinary storage extends to April and in cold storage to June or July. Mr. Hart reports that the tree is large, very vigorous, upright, with long, erect, stout, yellowish-brown twigs. It is hardy, very healthy, long-lived, a reliable cropper and, if kept free from scab, yields good to heavy crops biennially. The tree does not come into bearing very young. The fruit hangs to the tree exceptionally well.

FRUIT.

Fruit below medium to above, uniform in size and shape. *Form* roundish oblate to roundish, not inclined to conic, regular or nearly so; sides sometimes unequal. *Stem* short to medium, moderately thick, pubescent. *Cavity* small to above medium, acute to somewhat acuminate or sometimes approaching obtuse, moderately deep to deep, narrow to moderately broad, furrowed obscurely if at all, usually somewhat russeted. *Calyx* medium to small, closed; lobes convergent to connivent. *Basin* scarcely depressed and very obtuse or varying to moderately deep and abrupt, wide, slightly furrowed and wrinkled.

Skin moderately thick, tough, smooth or slightly roughened with russet dots, rather glossy, green or light yellow thinly washed with pinkish-red often deepening to a distinct bright blush, streaked and mottled with pale scarf-skin toward the cavity. *Dots* numerous, mostly irregular, submerged and whitish around the basin, sometimes areolar with fine russet point; the russet ones are larger, more irregular and scattering toward the cavity. *Prevailing effect* pale yellow.

Calyx tube small, conical to funnel-form. *Stamens* median to basal.

Core medium to small, axile; cells closed; core lines clasping. *Carpels* thin, broadly roundish to somewhat obcordate, emarginate, somewhat tufted. *Seeds* rather dark brown, medium to large, rather wide, acute to obtuse, sometimes tufted, compactly filling the cells.

Flesh whitish or slightly tinged with yellow, very firm, rather hard, a little coarse, somewhat crisp, rather tender, aromatic, juicy, sprightly subacid, good but not high in flavor.

ROMANITE.

REFERENCES. 1. (?) Phoenix, *Horticulturist*, 4:471. 1850. 2. Downing, 1869: 339. *fig.* 3. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1871:8. 4. Fitz, 1872:143. 5. Wickson, 1889:247. 6. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:248. 7. Clayton, *Ala. Sta. Bul.*, 47:6. 1893. 8. Stinson, *Ark. Sta. An. Rpt.*, 7:47. 1894. 9. Budd-Hansen, 1903:166. *fig.*

SYNONYMS. *Broad River* (2). *Little Red Romanite.* (RED ROMANITE, 1)? ROMANITE of the South (3, 4). ROMANITE, SOUTH (9). *Southern Romanite* (2, 8).

The name Romanite has been and is still applied to several different varieties of apples. In the earlier history of orcharding in this country it was applied very generally to the Rambo, but this synonymy has now become practically obsolete. The Gilpin or Carthouse apple has also passed under the name of Romanite and it is still so called in a great many districts. The true Romanite of to-day, according to the accepted nomenclature of the American Pomological Society, is the old southern variety of this name. It is also known in various parts of the South under the name of Little Red Romanite. The fruit of this variety is small but has a good color, is of good quality and keeps remarkably well, this last characteristic being one of its chief recommendations in the South where it is usually quite difficult to get varieties that are late enough for their long seasons. It is not recommended for planting in this state being evidently not well adapted to regions as far north as this.

Historical. The origin of this apple is unknown although it is probable from the region in which it was being grown when it first became known to pomologists that it originated in one of the Carolinas or in Georgia. So far as we know it is not grown in New York.

ROME.

REFERENCES. 1. *Ohio Convention of Fr. Gr. Rpt.*, 1848. (cited by 2). 2. Hodge, *Horticulturist*, 6:181. 1851. 3. Emmons, *Nat. Hist. N. Y.*, 3:102. 1851. *fig.* 4. Elliott, 1854:106. *fig.* 5. *Horticulturist*, 9:193. 1854. 6. *Mag. Hort.*, 20: 241. 1854. 7. *Ib.*, 22:130. 1856. 8. Wood, *Horticulturist*, 12:149. 1857. 9. Downing, 1857:102. *fig.* 10. Gregg, 1857:57. 11. Hooper, 1857:81. 12. *Mag. Hort.*, 26:101. 1860. 13. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1862. 14. Warder, 1867:458. *fig.* 15. Fitz, 1872:172, 175. 16. Leroy, 1873:124. *fig.* 17. Thomas, 1875:221. 18. Barry, 1883:341. 19. Wickson, 1889:248. 20. Lyon, *Mich. Hort. Soc. Rpt*, 1890:296. 21. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:248. 22. Mathews, *Ky. Sta. Bul.*, 50: 32. 1894. 23. Beach, *N. Y. Sta. An. Rpt.*, 14:254. 1895. 24. *Rural N. Y.*, 55:1. 1896. 25. *Ib.*, 56:244. 1897. 26. Massey, *N. C. Sta. Bul.*, 149:317. 1898. 27. Beach, *W. N. Y. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1900:36. 28. Lazenby, *Columbus Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1900:138. 29. Beach, *W. N. Y. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1901:76. 30. Van Deman, *Rural N. Y.*, 60:209. 1901. 31. Coxe, *Ib.*, 60:266. 1901. 32. Alwood, *Va. Sta. Bul.*, 130:136. 1901. 33. Black, *Rural N. Y.*, 61:185. 1902. 34. Stinson, *Mo. Fr. Sta. Bul.*, 3:27. 1902. 35. Dickens and Greene, *Kan. Sta. Bul*, 106:55. 1902. 36. Budd-Hansen, 1903:167. *fig.* 37. Powell and Fulton, *U. S B. P. I. Bul.*, 48:54. 1903. 38. Bruner, *N. C. Sta. Bul.*, 182:22. 1903. *fig.* 39. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:142. 1904.

SYNONYMS. BELLE DE ROME (16). *Faust's Rome Beauty* (23). *Gillett's Seedling* (4, 9, 14, 16). *Phoenix*, erroneously (29). *Roman Beauty* (4, 16). ROME BEAUTY (2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 17, 18, 19, 20, 21, 23, 24, 25, 26, 30, 31, 32, 33, 34, 35). *Rome Beauty* (16, 27, 37, 39). ROME *Beauty* (36, 38).

When well grown this fruit is of good size, uniform, fair, smooth and handsomely colored. It is thick-skinned, stands handling remarkably well and is a good keeper. It is held in cold storage till May or later. It goes down gradually in storage and if properly

ROME

colored is not subject to scald (39). It has an established reputation in market and sells at good prices. As compared with Baldwin it is not quite so good in quality either for dessert or for culinary uses but the tree comes into bearing at a much earlier age and under right conditions is more nearly an annual cropper. It is not as well adapted as Baldwin for general cultivation in New York state, the fruit often being less reliable and less satisfactory in size and color, the foliage less healthy and the tree less vigorous and not so large. Although it is an old variety it has not been sufficiently tested in New York to determine the range of its proper cultivation. Generally speaking it succeeds better farther south, as, for example, in some districts in New Jersey and along the Ohio river. It appears to be better adapted to bottom lands and to fertile sandy or gravelly loams than to heavy clay soils. Evidently it develops proper size, color and quality more often when grown in Southeastern New York than it does in cooler and more elevated regions in the interior of the state yet in some localities in Western New York on warm, fertile, well-drained soils it attains good size and good color and gives promise of being satisfactory in commercial orchards. The tree is apt to overbear and in unfavorable locations as it advances in maturity there is often a considerable loss in undersized or poorly colored fruit. Although it is a good grower there appears to be some advantage in top-grafting it upon some more vigorous stock. When top-worked on bearing trees it usually produces some fruit within two or three years from the time of grafting or budding. The fruit is supported by a long stem and usually hangs to the tree remarkably well even in high winds. It is somewhat subject to the attacks of the scab and requires thorough and careful preventive treatment in order to protect it from injurious insects and diseases.

Historical. Originated by H. N. Gillett in Lawrence county, Ohio. Brought to the notice of the Ohio Convention of fruit growers in 1848 as a new variety (1, 14). It is holding its own as a profitable commercial variety in that section of the country (31) and also in certain other southern apple-growing districts (30, 34, 38), but Stinson reports that in Missouri it is an uncertain bearer and not a safe variety to recommend for general planting although some Missouri fruit growers recommend it for planting in some locations (34). Although occasionally old trees of this variety are found in New York, Rome is as yet but little known among New York fruit growers. Within recent years it has been planted or grafted in commercial orchards to a limited extent and for the most part in an experimental way.

TREE.

Tree not a very strong grower in the nursery but in the orchard it is rather vigorous and attains good medium size. *Form* at first upright but later it is roundish to somewhat spreading and drooping, with rather slender lateral branches. *Twigs* moderately stout, sometimes slender, moderately long; internodes short. *Bark* mottled brownish-red and green, rather bright. *Lenticels* medium to large, scattering, conspicuous, round to oblong, raised. *Buds* deeply set in bark, very short, broad, obtuse, appressed. *Leaves* rather long; foliage not particularly robust.

FRUIT.

Fruit medium to very large, usually averaging above medium, pretty uniform in size and shape. *Form* roundish to roundish conic or slightly oblong, regular or faintly ribbed, usually symmetrical but sometimes with sides unequal. *Stem* characteristically long, slender, and often oblique. *Cavity* medium to rather large, characteristically obtuse and smooth, moderately shallow to rather deep, wide, sometimes compressed or lipped, often gently furrowed, green or red, never russeted. *Calyx* rather small to medium, closed or somewhat open; lobes usually converging above but slightly separated toward the base. *Basin* small to medium, shallow to moderately deep, narrow to medium in width, sometimes abrupt, usually a little furrowed or wrinkled.

Skin thick, tough, smooth, yellow or greenish, more or less mottled with bright red which in highly colored specimens deepens to almost solid red on the exposed cheek, striped with bright carmine. *Dots* rather numerous, whitish or brown, small. *Prevailing effect* red or red mingled with yellow.

Calyx tube cone-shape or approaching short truncate funnel-form, often with fleshy pistil point projecting into the base. *Stamens* marginal to median.

Core medium to large, abaxile; cells sometimes unsymmetrical, open; core lines meeting or slightly clasping. *Carpels* roundish to ovate, narrowing both toward base and apex, sometimes obtusely emarginate, mucronate. *Seeds* numerous, medium in size, plump, acute to somewhat obtuse, slightly tufted, light and dark brown.

Flesh nearly white with slight tinge of yellow or green, firm, moderately fine-grained to a little coarse, rather crisp, juicy, slightly aromatic, agreeable mild subacid, commonly good but not high in quality.

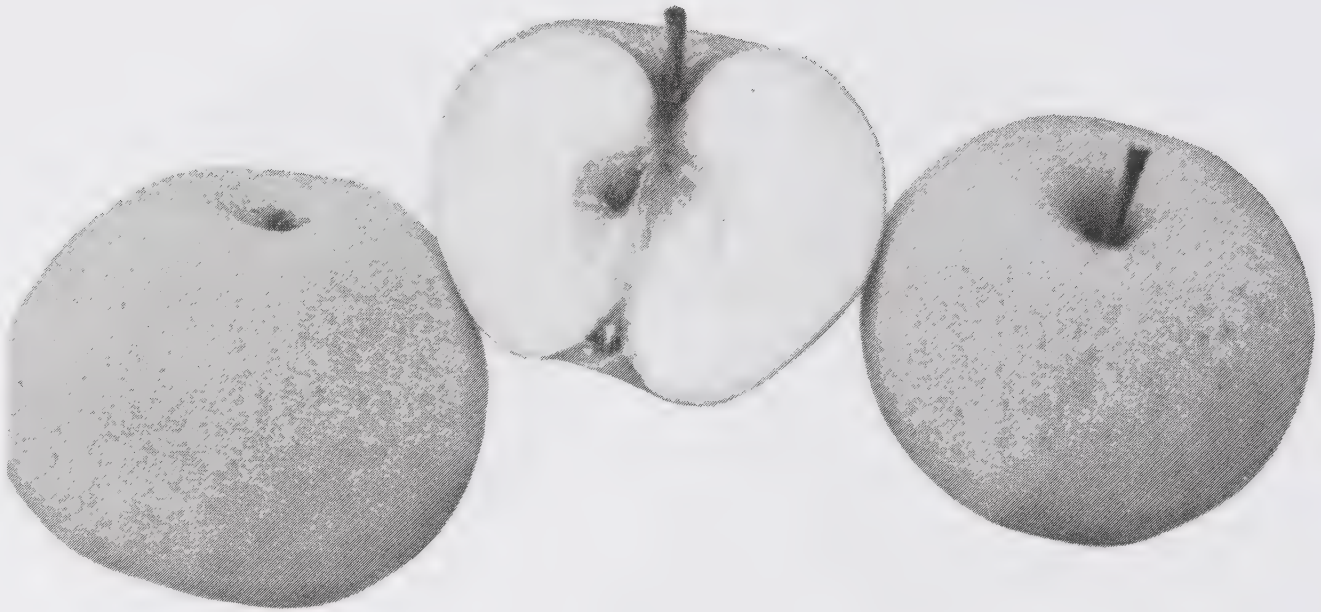
Season November to April or May.

ROSEAU.

REFERENCES. 1. North American Pomological Convention, 1849. (cited by 6). 2. Downing, 1869:340. 3. Plumb, *Can. Hort.*, 18:184, 1895. 4. Waugh, *Rural N. Y.*, 62:141, 143, 282. 1903. *figs.* under name Canada Red. 5. *Rural N. Y.*, 62:238. 1903. 6. Ragan, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 56:267. 1905.

SYNONYMS. BALTIMORE (3). CANADA RED (5). *Canada Red* of Ontario, not RED CANADA of Western New York (4). FLUSHING SPITZENBURG (3). *French Spitzenburg* of Vermont (4). *Pomme de Fer* of Quebec (4). *Red Canada* of Ontario, not RED CANADA of Western New York (3). ROSSEAU (6). *Winesap* of Vermont (4).

A variety is known in portions of Ontario under the name of Red Canada or Canada Red which is said to be quite different from the Red Canada of



ROXBURY

ROXBURY

Western New York described on page 275. Waugh identifies this variety as the Roseau of Downing and remarks that it is really an important apple.[1] He states that it is known in some parts of Vermont as the Winesap and that it is the Pomme de Fer of Quebec (4). Plumb (3) gives Flushing Spitzenburg as its correct name and calls it identical with the variety described by Downing under the name Baltimore. We have not had an opportunity of verifying the conclusions of either Waugh or Plumb with regard to this matter.

The following is Waugh's description of the variety.

"The distinguishing good qualities of this variety are its peculiarly firm, solid flesh, making it a late keeper and a good shipper, and its fine solid red color, which makes it attractive in the barrel. It is unusually hardy in tree, so that it may be grown in northern latitudes with great success. So far as I know it is as hardy as Duchess of Oldenburg. Here is the technical description of the variety made from Vermont specimens: Fruit irregular, oblate, size medium to large, cavity irregular, medium deep, stem medium long, basin shallow, usually smooth, calyx small, closed, color two shades of dull red, mottled and splashed, nearly covering dull green ground, dots many, yellowish, very conspicuous, bloom thin, skin tough, flesh white, core medium, slightly open, flavor subacid, quality good, season midwinter."

ROXBURY.

REFERENCES. **1.** Thacher, **1822**:136. **2.** Fessenden, **1828**:130. **3.** Kenrick, **1832**:53. **4.** *Mag. Hort.*, 1:364. 1835. **5.** Manning, **1838**:62. **6.** *Mag. Hort.*, 7:48. 1841. **7.** Downing, **1845**:133. *fig.* **8.** Floy-Lindley, **1846**:411 app. **9.** *Horticulturist*, 1:52, 341, 361. 1846-47. **10.** *Ib.*, 2:483. 1848. **11.** Hovey, *Mag. Hort.*, 14:112, 173. 1848. **12.** Thomas, **1849**:185, 190. *fig.* **13.** Cole, **1849**: 135. *fig.* **14.** Phoenix, *Horticulturist*, 4:472. 1850. **15.** Emmons, *Nat. Hist. N. Y.*, 3:96. 1851. *col. pl.* No. 18. **16.** *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, **1852**. **17.** Elliott, **1854**:106. **18.** Hooper, **1857**:73, 82. **19.** Gregg, **1857**:59. **20.** *Horticulturist*, 13:144. 1858. **21.** *Mag. Hort.*, 26:6, 101. 1860. **22.** *Ib.*, 29:437. 1863. **23.** *Ill. Handb. der Obstk.*, 8:157. 1865. **24.** Warder, **1867**:25, 491. *fig.* **25.** Regel, **1868**:444. **26.** Thompson, *Mich. Pom. Soc. Rpt.*, 1:31. 1870. **27.** Leroy, **1873**:153. *fig.* **28.** Gardiner, *Me. Pom. Soc. Rpt.*, **1882**. (cited by 35). **29.** Barry, **1883**:354. **30.** Hogg, **1884**:27. **31.** Wickson, **1889**:245. **32.** Lyon, *Mich. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, **1890**:296. **33.** Bailey, *An. Hort.*, **1892**:248. **34.** Munson, *Me. Sta. Rpt.*, **1893**:133. **35.** Knowlton, *Me. Pom. Soc. Rpt.*, **1894**:126. **36.** Lyon, *Mich. Sta. Bul.*, 118:62. 1895. **37.** Woolverton, *Ont. Fr. Stas. An. Rpt.*, 3:13. 1896. *fig.* **38.** Bunyard, *Jour. Roy. Hort. Soc.*, **1898**:356. **39.** Eneroth-Smirnoff, **1901**:434. **40.** Budd-Hansen, **1903**:169. *fig.* **41.** Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 48:55. 1903. **42.** Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:142. 1904.

SYNONYMS. *Belpre Russet* (17, 18, 27). BOSTON RUSSET (25, 27, 30). *Boston Russet* (9, 12, 13, 15, 17, 18, 24, 37). *Marietta Russet* (17, 18, 27). *Putman's Russet* (27, 30). PUTNAM RUSSET (23, 39). *Putnam Russet* (9, 10, 11, 17, 18, 24, 27, of Ohio 12, 13 and 15). ROXBURY RUSSET (4, 5, 6, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14, 17, 18, 19, 20, 21, 22, 24, 29, 31, 32, 33, 34). *Roxbury Russet* (3, 27, 30, 40, 41, 42). ROXBURY RUSSETING (1, 2, 3). *Roxbury*

[1] Letter, 1905.

Russeting (7, 27). ROX or ROX RUSSET (colloquial). RUSSET, BOSTON OR ROXBURY (7). *Russet* (27). *Shippen's Russet* (27, 30). *Sylvan Russet* (17, 18, 27).

The Roxbury is the most popular russet apple cultivated in New York. When well grown it is of good marketable size, and rather attractive for a russet, but it varies greatly in size and appearance in different localities. Being an excellent keeper it is well liked for southern trade. It also sells well in western and northwestern markets. The recent increase in cold storage facilities has had the effect of lessening the demand for long-keeping russet apples, and neither the Roxbury nor the Golden Russet is being planted as extensively as they once were, but within recent years there has been increasing demand for them for export. Roxbury fruit that is grown in Central and Western New York keeps better than that produced in more southern localities, and for this reason is preferred by fruit buyers. This variety has consequently been planted more extensively in this region than in any other. It generally has the reputation of being a biennial bearer and when grown on rich soils in favorable locations it is a pretty reliable cropper, but in many places it has proved but a moderate cropper and not very satisfactory.

Historical. It is generally supposed that this variety originated in Roxbury, Massachusetts, early in the seventeenth century. Soon after 1649 it was taken to Connecticut. About 1797 it was introduced from Connecticut into Ohio and afterwards disseminated there under the name Putnam Russet, Marietta Russet, etc. (9, 11, 24).

TREE.

Tree medium to large, moderately vigorous to vigorous. *Form* roundish spreading or flat. *Twigs* above medium to short, straight or nearly so, stout, often with large blunt terminal buds; internodes medium to rather long. *Bark* rather light, dull, reddish-brown and olive-green, streaked lightly with grayish scarf-skin, much pubescent. *Lenticels* not conspicuous, scattering, medium to above, roundish, oval or elongated, sometimes raised. *Buds* large, broad, plump, obtuse, free or nearly so, slightly pubescent.

FRUIT.

Fruit usually above medium to nearly large, sometimes large, variable in size and shape. *Form* oblate to oblate inclined to conic, often broadly and obscurely angular and sometimes remarkably elliptical as shown in the accompanying half-tone illustration; sides sometimes unequal. *Stem* short to medium rather thick or swollen, pubescent, often red on one side. *Cavity* acute rarely acuminate, rather deep, medium in width to rather wide, sometimes lipped. *Calyx* sometimes small but usually medium to rather large, pubescent, closed

GOLDEN RUSSET

ROXBURY

or partly open; lobes variable; medium to rather large and long; sometimes short, obtuse or acute. *Basin* variable, usually medium in width and depth, varying from narrow to rather wide, and from obtuse to abrupt, furrowed and often slightly wrinkled.

Skin tough or moderately tender, sometimes almost smooth, but usually largely covered with greenish to yellowish-brown russet. Highly colored specimens develop a bronze blush which rarely deepens to red. *Dots* russet or gray.

Calyx tube rather large, moderately wide, with fleshy pistil point projecting into the base, usually conical, sometimes funnel-shape. *Stamens* basal to median.

Core above medium to small, axile; cells usually symmetrical, closed, rarely partly open; core lines meeting if the calyx tube is conical but clasping if it is funnel-shape. *Carpels* rather flat, elongated and narrowing toward the apex, or roundish ovate, sometimes slightly emarginate, mucronate, tufted. *Seeds* few, often abortive, medium or above, long, plump, acute, tufted.

Flesh tinged with yellow or greenish, firm, somewhat coarse, moderately tender, breaking, juicy, sprightly subacid, good to very good.

Season December to May or in cold storage to July (42).

ROXBURY COMPARED WITH GOLDEN RUSSET.

As compared with the Golden Russet the Roxbury tree is larger, more spreading and more productive. The dots on the shoots of the Golden Russet are more conspicuous and more numerous than on the Roxbury. The fruit of Roxbury is larger, more oblate and it may be characteristically elliptical as shown in the accompanying half-tone plate; that of the Golden Russet is less variable in color and more uniform in size and shape. The Roxbury stem is thicker than that of Golden Russet, often tinged with red on one side and often swollen. The stem of the Golden Russet is usually shorter, not swollen and not tinged with red. The cavity of Roxbury is more often furrowed; that of the Golden Russet more often green and marked with greenish-gray dots. The flesh of the Golden Russet is more sprightly subacid, finer-grained and of richer flavor, that of the Roxbury being rather coarser, yellower, and more mildly subacid. The seeds of the Golden Russet are shorter than those of Roxbury and not so dark colored.

RUSSIAN BALDWIN.

REFERENCES. 1. Hoskins, *Rural N. Y.*, 53:573. 1894. 2. *Can. Hort.*, 18:222, 266. 1895 3. Heiges, *U. S. Pom. Rpt.*, 1895:32. 4. *Can. Hort.*, 20:242. 1897. 5. Budd-Hansen, 1903:170.

A Russian apple commended very highly by Dr. T. H. Hoskins, Newport, Vermont, who was instrumental in introducing Yellow Transparent and Scott. He believed this to be worth more than both of the others and said of it,[1] "The Russian Baldwin has all the merits with none of the defects of the old Baldwin—being as large and handsome, as good a bearer, better quality, and a much better keeper."

FRUIT.

Fruit medium or above medium. *Form* roundish oblate, faintly ribbed. *Stem* short, moderately thick. *Cavity* deep, narrow to moderately wide, russeted, somewhat furrowed, sometimes lipped. *Calyx* above medium to small, usually partly open; lobes short, wide. *Basin* small, shallow, narrow, somewhat furrowed.

Skin thin, smooth, almost entirely mottled and splashed with bright red over a clear yellow background, becoming deep red on the exposed cheek with some indistinct streaks of purplish-carmine. *Dots* small, pale or russet.

Core above medium to large, wide; cells partly open; core lines clasping. *Seeds* numerous, small, plump, dark brown.

Flesh whitish tinged with yellow, moderately fine, crisp, moderately juicy, mild subacid, good.

RUTLEDGE.

REFERENCES. 1. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:248. 2. *N. Y. Sta. An. Rpt.*, 11: 223. 1892. 3. Ragan, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 56:272. 1905.

This evidently belongs in the same group as the Bethel and Blue Pearmain. Its affinity to the Blue Pearmain group is shown by the texture, flavor and quality of the flesh and by the bloom, conspicuous dots and characteristic yellow and red colors of the skin. It is less highly colored than either Blue Pearmain or Bethel but is a better keeper than either. The fruit is pretty uniformly of good size and desirable form. The tree is a good strong grower, does not come into bearing very young, but is an annual cropper, yielding moderately heavy to good crops. It does not appear to be of sufficient value for New York state to be worthy of testing except perhaps in those regions where Bethel and Blue Pearmain are most valued.

Historical. Received for testing at this Station from T. V. Munson, Denison, Texas, in 1892 (2).

TREE.

Tree vigorous with very long and moderately stout branches; laterals characteristically covered with numerous small spurs. *Form* upright spreading or roundish, dense. *Twigs* short to rather long, curved or nearly straight, moderately stout; terminal buds large; internodes medium to long. *Bark* olive-green washed with reddish-brown, lightly streaked with scarf-skin; heavily pubescent. *Lenticels* numerous, small to medium, round or slightly elongated, slightly raised. *Buds* medium in size, plump, acute, free, pubescent.

FRUIT.

Fruit above medium, pretty uniform in size and shape. *Form* nearly globular varying to roundish oblate or to slightly oblong, regular or somewhat ribbed, usually symmetrical. *Stem* short to medium, moderately slender

[1] Letter, 1897.

to thick, sometimes inserted under a lip. *Cavity* medium in size, acute to slightly acuminate, deep, rather broad or somewhat compressed, often slightly furrowed, sometimes partly russeted. *Calyx* small to medium, closed or partly open; lobes moderately narrow, acute to acuminate. *Basin* small to medium, often oblique, very shallow and obtuse to moderately shallow and somewhat abrupt, narrow to moderately wide, somewhat furrowed, wrinkled.

Skin rather thick, tough, smooth about the cavity but somewhat roughened toward the basin with russet dots and fine capillary russet lines, yellow or greenish largely overspread with orange-red, in well colored specimens becoming rather dull deep red, mottled and narrowly striped with purplish-carmine, often faintly marked with grayish scarf-skin toward the cavity and covered with a thin bloom which gives the fruit a dull appearance. *Dots* scattering, conspicuous, large, areolar, pale gray or russet toward the cavity but numerous and smaller about the basin. *Prevailing effect* red and yellow.

Calyx tube urn-shape. *Stamens* median to marginal.

Core small to medium, abaxile; cells not uniform in size, usually symmetrical, closed or partly open; core lines clasping. *Carpels* broadly roundish or sometimes inclined to ovate, usually smooth. *Seeds* small to nearly medium, obtuse to somewhat acute, plump, sometimes slightly tufted, light and dark brown.

Flesh tinged with yellow, firm, a little coarse, not very crisp, rather tender, moderately juicy, somewhat aromatic, mild subacid becoming nearly sweet, fair to good in quality.

Season January to May.

SALISBURY.

REFERENCES. 1. Emmons, *Nat. Hist. N. Y.*, 3:51, 78. 1851. *fig.* 2. (?)Ragan, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 56:273. 1905.

SYNONYMS. (*Salisbury Pippin*, 2)? *Salisbury Pippin*, locally. SALISBURY WINTER (1).

A roundish yellow apple of excellent quality. So far as we have been able to learn it is known only in the vicinity of Cortland where it is grown to a limited extent. We have not seen the fruit. Mr. Nathan Salisbury, after whose father this variety was named (1), reports[1] that the fruit resembles Swaar in shape but is a little larger, ripens slowly and has very brittle flesh which is slightly acid. According to Emmons' description the fruit is yellow with a faint shade of orange; stem short, slender and peculiarly inserted in a very shallow depression; flesh tender, juicy, subacid, very pleasant, equal to Swaar.

Historical. The origin of this variety is unknown. It was grafted into a nursery on the old Salisbury farm in Cortland, N. Y., some years prior to 1850. It is known in Cortland by the name Salisbury Pippin. We have not had opportunity to determine whether it is identical with the Salisbury or Salisbury Pippin catalogued by Lyon (2).

SALOME.

REFERENCES. 1. Hatheway, *Ill. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1878:133. 2. Ib., 1879:195. 3. Downing, 1881:103 app. *fig.* 4. Thomas, 1885:523. 5. Budd, *Am. Pom.*

[1]Letter, F. E. Brogden, 1905.

Soc. Rpt., 1885:26. 6. *Can. Hort.*, 11:8. 1888. 7. Bailey, *Am. Hort.*, 1892:249. 8. Brown, *Can. Hort.*, 17:252. 1894. 9. Craig, *Can. Dept. Agr. Rpt.*, 1894:125. 10. Waugh, *Vt. Sta. Bul.*, 61:32. 1897. 11. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1899:20. 12. *N. C. Bd. Agr. Bul*, 1900:10. 13. *Can. Hort.*, 24:454. 1901. 14. Dickens and Greene, *Kan. Sta. Bul.*, 106:55. 1902. 15. Budd-Hansen, 1903:172. 16. Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 48:55. 1903. 17. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:143. 1904. 18. *Can. Hort.*, 27:242, 245, 1904. *fig.* 19. *Nat. Nurseryman*, 13:52. 1905.

This fruit is usually below medium size and but moderately attractive in color but sometimes it develops good size and good color. As grown in New York it does not excel standard sorts of its season in size, color or quality. In some parts of the state it is regarded with considerable favor as a promising commercial variety because the fruit hangs well to the tree in high winds, is firm, stands handling well and usually keeps pretty well, is smooth and usually free from scab; and because the tree is vigorous, very hardy, healthy, comes into bearing early and is a reliable cropper, yielding moderate to good crops biennially or nearly annually. It appears to vary somewhat in keeping qualities in different seasons and in different localities. As grown at this Station its usual commercial limit is March but exceptionally it shows a rather rapid rate of loss in early winter. It stands heat well before going into storage and goes down rapidly (17). In Central and Western New York it appears to require a warm soil and warm exposure together with careful attention to training that the top may be kept sufficiently open to admit the sunlight to the foliage in all parts of the tree so as to hasten the ripening of the fruit and improve its color. Because the fruit lacks in size and color probably it will never be planted very extensively in this state.

Historical. Salome originated about 1853 in a nursery in Ottawa, Illinois. The property afterwards came into the hands of Mr. E. C. Hatheway who discovered the merits of the variety and began its propagation. He exhibited it before the Illinois State Horticultural Society in 1878 under the name of Salome. In 1884 it was introduced to the trade by Arthur Bryant, Princeton, Illinois. It has been disseminated sparingly in various parts of this state. Thus far it has been but little planted in New York orchards but in some localities its cultivation is perhaps increasing slightly.

TREE.

Tree a vigorous, upright grower in the nursery; in the orchard it becomes large. *Form* upright, becoming roundish, dense. *Twigs* short to long, rather

SALOME

slender to stout with large terminal buds, straight or nearly so; internodes short to rather long. *Bark* clear reddish-brown tinged with olive-green, lightly mottled with scarf-skin, slightly pubescent. *Lenticels* clear in color, conspicuous, rather scattering, narrow, elongated, pointed, slightly raised. *Buds* medium to rather small, plump, obtuse to acute, free or partly adhering, slightly pubescent.

FRUIT.

Fruit below medium to above, uniform in size and shape. *Form* roundish oblate to roundish ovate inclined to conic, often somewhat elliptical or obscurely ribbed, usually symmetrical. *Stem* long, usually slender. *Cavity* above medium, acute to acuminate, deep, broad, often compressed or obscurely furrowed, thinly russeted. *Calyx* small, usually closed. *Basin* often but slightly depressed, but sometimes moderately deep and inclined to abrupt, usually rather narrow, furrowed and wrinkled.

Skin thin, tough, smooth, rather pale yellow or greenish, more or less mottled and blushed with pinkish-red rather obscurely striped with carmine, marked toward the cavity with grayish scarf-skin and covered with whitish bloom. Sometimes a considerable portion of the fruit is overspread with a good red color. *Dots* conspicuous, whitish or pale gray, often areolar with russet point.

Calyx tube small to medium, cone-shape. *Stamens* basal to nearly median.

Core rather large, abaxile; cells often unsymmetrical, usually wide open, sometimes closed; core lines meeting or slightly clasping. *Carpels* thin, smooth, often decidedly concave, broadly roundish, sometimes slightly emarginate. *Seeds* rather numerous, medium or above, wide, obtuse, light and dark brown.

Flesh tinged with yellow, firm, moderately fine-grained, crisp, rather tender, juicy, sprightly, subacid, good to very good.

Season November to March but sometimes it does not extend through January.

SAVEWELL.

REFERENCE. 1. Downing, 1869:346.

SYNONYMS. *Cornell's Savewell* (1). *Putnam's Savewell* (1).

A Westchester county apple described by Downing as a valuable keeper. *Fruit* yellow with shade of dull red, medium in size, roundish oblate inclining to conic. *Flesh* pleasantly subacid, juicy, tender, good. *Season* February and March (1). So far as we have been able to learn this variety has not been cultivated outside the vicinity of its origin.

SCARLET CRANBERRY.

REFERENCES. 1. *Rural N. Y.*, 45:593. 1886. *figs.* 2. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892: 249. 3. Dickens and Greene, *Kan. Sta. Bul.*, 106:55. 1902. 4. Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 48:55. 1903.

This is a southern variety and when grown as far north as New York it does not develop properly either in quality or in size although it often colors pretty well. It keeps in ordinary storage till late spring and has been held

in cold storage till May without scald or decay (4). It is not recommended for planting in this state.

This is a very different variety from Cranberry Pippin.

Historical. Originated in Scott county, Virginia, from seed of an unknown variety forty or more years ago (1). It is said to be a vigorous grower and very productive in that region, yielding very large, handsome and showy fruit. It has been disseminated by nurserymen in the South Atlantic states and in the Central Mississippi valley (2), but it is practically unknown among northern fruit growers.

FRUIT.

Fruit medium in size but in the South grows large (1, 4). *Form* roundish varying to slightly oblate or to broadly ovate, often somewhat ribbed, usually symmetrical. *Stem* short to rather long, moderately thick. *Cavity* moderately large, acute to acuminate, deep to moderately deep, rather narrow to moderately wide, pretty symmetrical, gently furrowed, sometimes lipped, often partly russeted. *Calyx* medium to rather large, closed or partly open; lobes acute to acuminate, sometimes separated at the base. *Basin* often oblique, very shallow to moderately shallow, narrow to moderately wide, obtuse, furrowed, wrinkled.

Skin rather thick, tough, smooth, yellow, largely overspread with pinkish-red striped with purplish-carmine, mottled and striped over the base with thin scarf-skin which produces a grayish appearance. *Dots* conspicuous, numerous, small to large, pale, often areolar with russet center. *Prevailing effect* attractive red.

Calyx tube wide, cone-shape to urn-shape. *Stamens* marginal to median.

Core small to above medium, axile or sometimes abaxile; cells often not uniformly developed, usually symmetrical, closed or sometimes open; core lines meeting or slightly clasping. *Carpels* rather flat, broadly ovate to somewhat elliptical, mucronate, usually not emarginate, smooth or slightly tufted. *Seeds* medium or above, moderately narrow, plump, acute, sometimes tufted.

Flesh whitish tinged with yellow, firm, rather coarse, moderately crisp, a little tough, moderately juicy, slightly astringent, mild subacid, fair to good.

SCHODACK.

REFERENCES. 1. *N. Y. Sta. An. Rpt.*, 11:224. 1892. 2. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:143. 1904.

This fruit is worthy of notice only because it keeps remarkably late. Its general appearance is good for a green apple and it retains good color, firm texture and a good degree of acidity till very late in the season. As fruited at this Station it seldom averages above medium size. It is fairly acceptable for culinary purposes from March till July but it is not good enough in quality to be classed as a dessert apple. The tree is a pretty good grower, comes into bearing rather young and is a reliable cropper, yielding moderate to good crops almost annually.

Historical. Received here for testing from E. L. Smith, South Schodack, Rensselaer county, N. Y., in 1892.

SCHODACK

TREE.

Tree moderately vigorous with long, slender branches. *Form* roundish to spreading, open. *Twigs* medium in length, slender, curved; internodes rather long. *Bark* dark brown tinged with red, streaked with scarf-skin, pubescent near tips. *Lenticels* dull, inconspicuous, scattering, medium, roundish or oval, not raised. *Buds* medium to below medium, prominent, plump, obtuse to acute, free or nearly so, slightly pubescent.

FRUIT.

Fruit usually medium to rather small, uniform in size and shape. *Form* roundish oblate varying to roundish inclined to conic, often obscurely ribbed. *Stem* often long and slender. *Cavity* usually acute, deep, broad, often slightly furrowed, sometimes partly russeted and marked with some large, elongated, irregular whitish dots and also with patches of whitish scarf-skin. *Calyx* small, closed. *Basin* shallow, obtuse, furrowed, wrinkled.

Skin thick, tough, smooth, grass-green eventually becoming tinged with yellow, blushed with rather dull pinkish-red which often deepens to a distinct red. *Dots* scattering, very large to small, russet or irregular, whitish and areolar with russet point. *Prevailing color* green.

Calyx tube deep, long, funnel-form. *Stamens* marginal.

Core abaxile, medium in size; cells usually symmetrical, often wide open, sometimes closed; core lines clasping. *Carpels* broadly roundish, emarginate, mucronate, sometimes tufted. *Seeds* numerous, large, rather wide, long, plump, acute, usually smooth.

Flesh whitish tinged with yellow, firm, coarse, rather tough, juicy, briskly subacid, fair or possibly sometimes good for culinary use.

SCHOONMAKER.

REFERENCES. 1. Elliott, 1854:156. 2. Downing, 1869:348. 3. Thomas, 1875: 511.

SYNONYM. *Schoolmocker* (1, 2).

This old variety is still grown to a limited extent in some portions of Southeastern New York where it is esteemed as an apple of very good quality. Elliott (1) remarks that it is probably of foreign origin and that it was grown in Detroit as early as 1804. The tree is upright spreading and moderately vigorous. *Fruit* large, roundish oblate, sometimes angular. *Stem* short and stout. *Cavity* deep. *Skin* a little rough, yellow or greenish with bronze blush. *Core* small. *Flesh* yellowish-white, crisp, briskly subacid.

Season January to March (1, 2).

SCOTT.

REFERENCES. 1. *Montreal Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1877. (cited by 24). 2. Budd, *Ia. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1880:524. 3. Thomas, 1885:523. 4. Van Deman, *U. S. Pom. Rpt.*, 1886:271. *fig.* 5. *Montreal Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1886-87:9, 94. 6. *Rural N. Y.*, 47:249, 646. 1888. 7. *Can. Hort.*, 13:174, 187, 216. 1890. 8. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:249. 9. *Can. Hort.*, 15:159. 1892. *col. pl.* 10. *Ib.*, 16: 204. 1893. 11. Heiges, *U. S. Pom. Rpt.*, 1894:22. 12. Craig, *Can. Dept. Agr. Rpt.*, 1894:125. 13. *Ont. Fr. Gr. Assn. An. Rpt.*, 26:16, 75. 1894. 14. *Gard.*

and For., 8:200. 1895. **15.** Craig, *Can. Dept. Agr. Rpt.*, 1895:93. *figs.* **16.** Budd, *Ia. Sta. Bul.*, 31:333. 1895. **17.** Waugh, *Vt. Sta. Bul.*, 61:32. 1897. **18.** *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1897:14. **19.** Waugh, *Vt. Sta. An. Rpt.*, 14:308. 1901. **20.** Hansen, *S. D. Sta. Bul.*, 76:98. 1902. *fig.* **21.** Budd-Hansen, 1903:173. *fig.* **22.** Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 48:55, 1903. **23.** Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:144. 1904. **24.** Ragan, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 56:277. 1905.

SYNONYMS. *Scott's Red Winter* (8, 22). SCOTT WINTER (2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18, 20, 21, 22, 24). *Scott's Winter* (11, 19, 23, 24). *Wilcox's Winter* (24).

Fruit medium to rather small, of pretty good form and attractive color. It is especially suitable for culinary purposes in the spring because it retains a good degree of acidity later than most varieties of its season. Toward the close of its season its acidity is somewhat subdued and it then becomes an acceptable dessert fruit although it is not of high quality. The tree is very hardy, healthy, comes into bearing young and is a reliable cropper, yielding moderate to rather heavy crops biennially or in some cases annually. The fruit hangs well to the tree but it is apt to be uneven in size and unless proper preventive treatment is given is liable to be injured by scab so that, on the whole, there is often considerable loss in undersized or otherwise unmarketable fruit. In ordinary storage it is in season from December to May with March as its commercial limit (23).

Scott is valuable for regions where the climate is too severe to permit varieties of the grade of hardiness of Northern Spy and Rhode Island *Greening* to be grown profitably. It should not be grown in sod because the fruit is naturally small and becomes unprofitably so unless the orchard is heavily manured and given thorough tillage (12, 15). In some localities in this state it is grown with profit for local market, and in portions of New England and Canada it is classed among the commercial varieties.

Historical. Originated about 1864 on the Scott Farm at Newport, Vermont, and brought to notice by Dr. T. H. Hoskins of that place. It is not generally known among New York fruit growers. It has been sparingly disseminated in various portions of this state but has not been planted extensively in any locality.

TREE.

Tree medium to rather large, vigorous. *Form* upright, becoming roundish or spreading, rather dense. *Twigs* medium to long, stout to somewhat slender; internodes medium to long. *Bark* dull reddish-brown mingled with olive-

SCOTT

green, irregularly streaked with scarf-skin; pubescent. *Lenticels* scattering, small to medium, roundish, slightly raised. *Buds* medium or below medium in size, broad, plump, obtuse to somewhat acute, free or nearly so, slightly pubescent.

FRUIT.

Fruit below medium or sometimes medium. *Form* roundish conic to roundish oblate, often irregularly elliptical, broadly but obscurely ribbed. *Stem* short to very short. *Cavity* above medium to rather small, acuminate, deep, narrow to rather wide, sometimes gently furrowed, usually russeted and often with outspreading russet rays. *Calyx* small, closed or nearly so; lobes medium in length, converging and usually reflexed, rather narrow, acute. *Basin* below medium to rather small, abrupt, usually deep and rather narrow, slightly furrowed, often pubescent.

Skin smooth, rather thin, moderately tough, pale yellow or greenish mostly covered with a bright deep red mottled and striped with darker red. Highly colored specimens have a very dark and almost purplish-red cheek. *Dots* scattering, obscure, pale yellow or russet. General appearance good red or striped red.

Calyx tube rather long, cone-shape or approaching funnel-form, sometimes extending into the core. *Stamens* median to marginal.

Core rather small to moderately large; axile or somewhat abaxile with hollow central cylinder; cells pretty uniformly developed, symmetrical, closed or partly open; core lines meeting or somewhat clasping. *Carpels* broadly roundish, varying from nearly elliptical to nearly cordate, slightly emarginate, mucronate, smooth or nearly so. *Seeds* numerous, above medium to rather small, rather narrow to moderately wide, acute to acuminate, plump, dark, sometimes a little tufted.

Flesh slightly tinged with yellow, sometimes stained with red, firm, crisp, a little coarse, tender, very juicy, briskly subacid, eventually becoming rather mild subacid, aromatic, good.

SCRIBNER.

REFERENCES. 1. *American Farmer*, 1859. (cited by 4). 2. Downing, 1872: 31 app. 3. Burrill and McCluer, *Ill. Sta. Bul.*, 45:340. 1896. 4. Ragan, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 56:277. 1905.

SYNONYMS. SCRIBNER'S SPITZENBERG (3). SCRIBNER'S SPITZENBURGH (2). *Scribner's Spitzenburgh* (4).

A medium-sized midwinter apple of very good quality which originated with Elijah Scribner, Plattsburg, New York. Downing describes the fruit as "angular, roundish conical, shaded with bright deep red; flesh crisp, tender, juicy, subacid, slightly aromatic; in season from December to February" (2). This variety appears to be practically unknown among New York fruit growers.

SEEK-NO-FURTHER.

The meaning of this name is evident. It has been applied to many different apples but the variety which pomologists know as the Westfield *Seek-No-Further* New York fruit growers and fruit

buyers commonly call by the simple name Seek-No-Further or its abbreviation, Seek. For an account of this apple the reader is referred to Westfield *Seek-No-Further.*

Among the other varieties described in this volume with Seek-No-Further occurring in either the accepted name or in a synonym are those mentioned in the following list.

Long Island Seek-No-Further see Ferris. *May Seek-No-Further* see Grayhouse. *Oakland County Seek-No-Further* see Oakland. *Rhode Island Seek-No-Further* see Ferris. *Seek-No-Further* of some see Rambo. *Westchester Seek-No-Further* see Ferris.

SHACKLEFORD.

REFERENCES. 1. *Ill. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1883:57, 126, 129. 2. *Mo. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1885:34. 3. Gano, *Am. Pom. Soc. Rpt.*, 1889:130. 4. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:249. 5. Stinson, *Ark. Sta. Bul.*, 43:104. 1896. 6. Thomas, 1897:653.
SYNONYM. *Shackleford's Best* (1).

An apple of the Ben Davis type. It ranks close to Ben Davis in quality but is less highly colored and is hardly as good a keeper as that variety. The fruit is smooth, uniform, of good size and under favorable conditions it develops good color but as grown at this Station on rather heavy clay loam its general appearance is not especially attractive. When grown as far north as this it evidently requires a warm slope and warm soil to develop good color. So far as tested in this region it sustains the reputation it has gained elsewhere of being very hardy, coming into bearing young and of producing good crops regularly. It is evidently less desirable than Ben Davis for planting in New York.

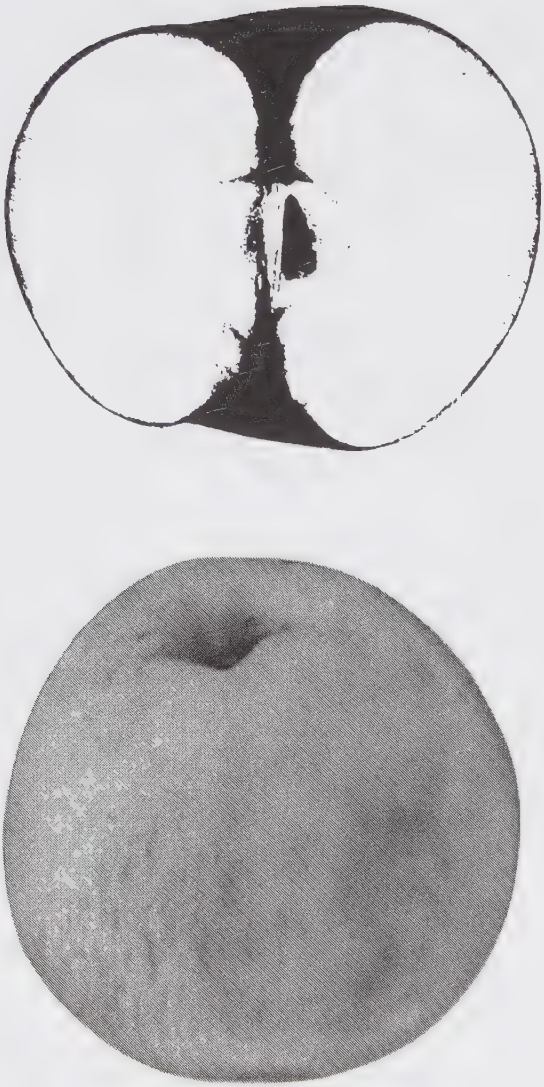
Historical. Originated near Athens, Missouri. It was generally disseminated in that locality as early as 1883 (1). Thus far it has been planted in New York only in an experimental way.

TREE.

Tree medium in size, moderately vigorous. *Form* rather flat, spreading, somewhat drooping, open. *Twigs* short to above medium, curved or nearly straight, moderately stout; internodes short. *Bark* clear brownish-red with some olive-green, partly streaked with scarf-skin, smooth or slightly pubescent near tips. *Lenticels* inconspicuous, scattering, small to medium, varying from roundish to elongated, not raised. *Buds* set deeply in the bark, small, with large broad shoulders, flat, obtuse, appressed, slightly pubescent.

FRUIT.

Fruit medium to rather large, uniform in size and shape. *Form* roundish to roundish ovate, pretty regular and symmetrical. *Stem* long, rather slender. *Cavity* medium to rather small, acuminate or approaching acute, shallow to medium in depth, narrow to medium in width, usually symmetrical and slightly russeted. *Calyx* above medium to medium, usually closed; lobes long, moderately broad, acute to acuminate. *Basin* medium to rather large, medium in



SHACKLEFORD

depth to sometimes deep, moderately wide to wide, rather abrupt to very abrupt, usually wrinkled and furrowed.

Skin moderately thick, tough, waxy, smooth, pale greenish-yellow becoming nearly clear yellow, washed with red, mottled and striped with carmine. *Dots* inconspicuous, small, numerous, sometimes submerged, sometimes russet.

Calyx tube varies from short to long and from cone-shape to funnel-form, often with a fleshy pistil point projecting into the base. *Stamens* median to basal.

Core usually axile, above medium to rather small; cells usually symmetrical, closed or sometimes open; core lines meeting or clasping. *Carpels* pointed ovate, emarginate. *Seeds* numerous, medium or above, moderately wide, plump, acute or nearly so.

Flesh slightly tinged with yellow, firm, moderately coarse, crisp, moderately tender, juicy, mild subacid, fair to good.

Season November to April.

(I) SHANNON.

REFERENCES. 1. Downing, 1881:104 app. 2. *Am. Pom. Soc. Rpt.*, 1885:25. 3. Van Deman, *U. S. Pom. Rpt.*, 1886:269. *fig.* 4. Babcock, *Rural N. Y.*, 49: 873. 1890. *figs.* 5. McNeil, *Ark. Sta. Rpt.*, 1890:33. 6. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:249. 7. Clayton, *Ala. Sta. Bul.*, 47:7. 1893. 8. Stinson, *Ark. Sta. Bul.*, 43:104. 1896. 9. Ib., 60:133. 1899. 10. Dickens and Greene, *Kan. Sta. Bul.*, 106:55. 1902.

SYNONYM. SHANNON PIPPIN (1, 7).

Fruit large, yellow, smooth, pretty uniform, rather attractive in appearance and very good in quality; suitable for either home use or market. So far as tested here it is not sufficiently productive to be valuable in this region.

Historical. The history of the Shannon is rather obscure. For some time it was supposed by leading pomologists that Shannon was an Arkansas name given to the Ohio Pippin[1,2] Later investigators however have been led to question the correctness of this view (1, 3, 9) and the bulk of the evidence now seems to indicate that the Shannon is an Arkansas seedling closely resembling the Ohio Pippin yet with sufficient difference to distinguish the varieties. As fruited at this Station the tree of Ohio Pippin is slightly less vigorous than that of Shannon. The fruit averages smaller, is usually somewhat conic, the seeds are more numerous, the flavor is milder and the season is decidedly earlier than that of Shannon. Shannon is said to have originated near Boonsboro, Washington county, Ark. (9). It has been but little disseminated in New York.

TREE.

Tree vigorous with long and rather stout branches. *Form* rather open, spreading. *Twigs* medium to long, moderately stout, crooked to nearly straight, quite pubescent; internodes moderately short to very short. *Bark* reddish-brown, mottled with thin scarf-skin. *Lenticels* numerous, inconspicuous, very small, roundish or sometimes elongated. *Buds* medium to large, roundish, plump, somewhat acute to rather obtuse, appressed, pubescent.

[1] Warder, 1867:484, 731.
[2] Downing, 1869:292.

FRUIT.

Fruit large. *Form* oblate to roundish oblate, often somewhat elliptical and obscurely ribbed; sides sometimes unequal. *Stem* short, moderately thick. *Cavity* moderately large, acute to acuminate, deep, moderately broad to very broad, symmetrical or somewhat furrowed, often with radiating russet rays or overspread with russet. *Calyx* large, open or partly open; lobes separated at base. *Basin* above medium to rather small, moderately shallow to deep, moderately narrow to rather wide, abrupt, usually indistinctly furrowed but sometimes smooth.

Skin rather thin, tough, smooth, bright, clear pale yellow, usually somewhat blushed. *Dots* inconspicuous, pale green or whitish, often submerged, sometimes with russet point.

Calyx tube yellow, rather long, very wide, cone-shape or somewhat funnel-form and sometimes extending to the core. *Stamens* median.

Core medium to rather small, slightly abaxile; cells often not uniformly developed, symmetrical, partly open or closed; core lines slightly clasping or meeting. *Carpels* thin, tender, roundish, mucronate, but slightly emarginate if at all, usually smooth. *Seeds* few, short to medium, plump, narrow to rather wide, acute.

Flesh whitish tinged with yellow, moderately firm, moderately fine-grained, breaking, tender, juicy to very juicy, sprightly subacid, good to very good.

Season at Geneva November to April or May.

(II) SHANNON.

REFERENCE. 1. J. R. Johnson, *Cat.*, 1894.

The variety described below, so far as we know, has not been disseminated in New York. The following account is given in order that the reader may distinguish between this Shannon and the Shannon above described.

This originated as a chance seedling on the farm of Wm. Shannon, Coshocton county, Ohio. It was introduced by J. R. Johnson, of Coshocton, who stated that it is "yellow, of good size and good quality, keeps till April and holds its flavor; tree a good grower and a good bearer" (1). Mr. Johnson reports that he ventured to catalogue it under the name Shannon for local trade although he knew that a very different apple had been previously introduced under that name by A. H. Ernst.[1]

SHEDDAN.

REFERENCE. 1. *Tenn. Sta. Bul.*, 1:29. 1896. *fig.*

Although this is a variety of Tennessee origin it appears to have considerable merit as grown in New York and is worthy of further testing in this region. As grown at this Station the tree is thrifty, comes into bearing young and gives promise of being productive. The fruit is of desirable size and good quality and is suitable for either home use or market. It somewhat resembles a well-grown Rhode Island *Greening* in color but has the advantage over that variety in being a much better keeper and evidently not liable to scald.

[1] Letter, J. R. Johnson, 1895.

Historical. Originated as a chance seedling with John E. Sheddan, Friendsville, Blount county, Tennessee, about 1882 (1). It probably grew from a seed of Green Crank near which the original Sheddan tree stood. So far as we know this variety has not been grown in New York except at this Station.

TREE.

Tree vigorous. *Form* upright spreading, rather open. *Twigs* short, rather stout to sometimes slender. *Bark* dull green and reddish. *Lenticels* numerous, very small, roundish, dark. *Buds* small, appressed, rather obtuse.

FRUIT.

Fruit above medium to large. *Form* roundish, slightly oblate, regular, symmetrical. *Stem* moderately long and rather slender to short and thick, sometimes swollen at the base. *Cavity* medium in size, obtuse to acute, moderately shallow to deep, rather broad, usually obscurely furrowed, sometimes lipped, somewhat russeted. *Calyx* small, closed or partly open. *Basin* shallow to moderately deep, narrow to moderately wide, obtuse to rather abrupt, somewhat furrowed, wrinkled.

Skin smooth, grass-green changing to yellow with an orange blush which sometimes deepens to red. *Dots* often submerged, numerous, pale or yellowish especially toward the basin but toward the cavity they are larger, more scattering and more often areolar with russet point. *Prevailing effect* attractive yellow when the fruit is fully ripe.

Calyx tube nearly urn-shape or approaching funnel-form. *Stamens* median.

Core medium to rather small, somewhat abaxile to nearly axile, sometimes with hollow cylinder in the axis; cells not always uniformly developed, symmetrical, closed or partly open; core lines clasping. *Carpels* thin, smooth or nearly so, broadly roundish to broadly obovate, mucronate, emarginate. *Seeds* moderately dark reddish-brown, medium to small, plump, acute to obtuse, sometimes slightly tufted; often some are abortive.

Flesh tinged with yellow or greenish, hard, firm, moderately fine-grained or slightly coarse, crisp, somewhat tender, moderately juicy, mild subacid, good to very good.

Season January to May.

SHEEPNOSE.

REFERENCES. 1. Coxe, 1817:125. 2. Warder, 1867:645. 3. Downing, 1869: 351.

This name has been applied to several different varieties of apples having a conical shape. In some localities Yellow Bellflower is known by this name. In other places it is a common name for the Black Gilliflower.

Warder (2) describes Sheepnose of Mears as a medium, roundish, slightly conic apple, smooth, greenish-yellow, in some respects resembling White Pearmain; flesh juicy, subacid, good; season December to February.

In the time of Coxe, Bullock was commonly known in New Jersey by the name of Sheepnose (1).

Downing (3) describes another Sheepnose as grown in New Jersey and Pennsylvania the fruit of which is of medium size, roundish conical, yellow, sometimes blushed; flesh subacid, good; season November and December.

There are also other varieties which are known under the name Sheepnose.

SHERIFF.

REFERENCES. 1. *Ia. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1880:600. 2. Downing, 1881:105 app. 3. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1883:12. 4. Taylor, *Am. Pom. Soc. Rpt.*, 1895:193, 199. 5. Hansen, *S. D. Sta. Bul.*, 75:98. 1902. *fig.* 6. Budd-Hansen, 1903:174.

SYNONYM. *American Beauty* incorrectly (2, 5, 6).

This variety has received attention in some parts of the West on account of its superior hardiness. The fruit is of medium size and pleasant flavor but not high quality. The tree comes into bearing young, is a reliable cropper and productive (1, 2, 5, 6).

Historical. Downing reports that this variety was brought from Pennsylvania by James Sheriff and the original name having been lost it was called Sheriff (2). It was placed upon the list of the American Pomological Society in 1889 (3) as a variety worthy of testing but was dropped from that list in 1897.

TREE (2, 5, 6).

Tree very hardy, vigorous, tall, with few branches. *Form* symmetrical, somewhat spreading, open.

FRUIT (2, 5, 6).

Fruit medium or below medium. *Form* roundish to roundish oblate or somewhat cylindrical, flattened at the ends, nearly regular. *Stem* short to long and slender. *Cavity* small, acuminate, deep, very narrow, regular, green and russeted. *Calyx* closed; lobes erect, convergent. *Basin* large, wide, shallow to deep, wavy or slightly ribbed.

Skin pale yellow or greenish, nearly covered with light and dark red obscurely striped and splashed with carmine. *Dots* numerous, small, distinct, pale or whitish.

Calyx tube funnel-shape. *Stamens* median.

Core very large; cells ovate, slit, closed. *Seeds* few to many, plump, pointed.

Flesh whitish, fine-grained, tender, juicy, mild subacid, good but not rich in quality.

Season December to February.

SHIRLEY.

REFERENCES. 1. *N. Y Sta. An. Rpt.*, 11:223. 1892. 2. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:249. 3. Ragan, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 56:282. 1905.

This is a bright-colored apple of the Ben Davis type. As grown at this Station it appears to be less valuable than Ben Davis being decidedly inferior to that variety in size and no better in quality. It is in season about with Ben Davis.

Historical. This variety has been propagated by some nurserymen in Texas. In 1892 it was received for testing here from T. V. Munson, Denison, Texas. So far as we know it has not been disseminated among New York fruit growers.

TREE.

Tree moderately vigorous; branches long, slender, curved. *Form* upright spreading varying to roundish, open. *Twigs* short, straight, slender, with large terminal buds; internodes short to below medium. *Bark* clear reddish-brown, lightly streaked with scarf-skin, slightly pubescent. *Lenticels* scattering, small to very small, round or elongated, not raised. *Buds* deeply set in bark, small, broad, obtuse, appressed, slightly pubescent.

FRUIT.

Fruit medium to rather small. *Form* roundish inclined to conic, sometimes oblate, usually symmetrical. *Stem* medium to rather long and slender. *Cavity* rather large, obtuse to acute, deep, wide, usually symmetrical, sometimes indistinctly furrowed, the lower part often russeted but the russet seldom extending beyond the cavity. *Calyx* small to medium, somewhat open or sometimes closed. *Basin* small to medium, abrupt, moderately shallow to moderately deep, rather narrow to moderately wide, usually smooth and symmetrical.

Skin thick, tough, smooth, waxy, glossy, yellow blushed and mottled with bright deep red, marked rather indistinctly with narrow stripes and splashes of purplish-carmine and overspread with a thin bloom which gives it a slightly dull appearance but when polished the fruit has a bright red color. *Dots* inconspicuous, small, pale, sometimes brown. *Prevailing effect* deep red.

Calyx tube large, deep, urn-shape varying to elongated cone-shape or funnel-form. *Stamens* median to marginal.

Core distant, medium or above, abaxile, with hollow cylinder in the axis; cells symmetrical, closed; core lines decidedly clasping. *Carpels* broadly roundish or approaching roundish obcordate, somewhat emarginate, usually smooth. *Seeds* somewhat variable, usually large, long, wide, obtuse, somewhat tufted, rather dark brown.

Flesh whitish or tinged with green, firm, not tender, crisp, moderately fine, juicy, sprightly, mild subacid, fair to good.

Season December to May.

SKANK.

Fruit uniform, of good size and attractive in color when highly colored; but usually it is not highly colored and on this account would not rank as a first-class commercial variety. When well grown it is one of the best dessert apples of its season and it should not be allowed to pass out of cultivation. It is in season from October to February or later. The tree is hardy, healthy, long-lived and a reliable cropper, yielding heavy crops in alternate years.

Historical. This is an old variety which, so far as we know, is now grown only in Southern Seneca county. It was brought to our attention by M. C. Brokaw of Interlaken, N. Y., who reports that it was once cultivated in New Jersey under the name Skank. We have been unable to find any mention of it by pomological writers.

TREE.

Tree medium to large, vigorous. *Form* spreading. *Twigs* medium in length, spreading, medium in thickness.

FRUIT.

Fruit large or above medium, uniform in size and shape. *Form* roundish conic to roundish, regular, pretty symmetrical. *Stem* medium in length, moderately thick to rather slender. *Cavity* acute to acuminate, deep, broad, sometimes compressed, thinly russeted, the russet not extending beyond the cavity. *Calyx* medium or below, closed or slightly open; lobes short to rather long, acute. *Basin* rather small, moderately shallow to rather deep, medium in width to narrow, somewhat abrupt, slightly wrinkled.

Skin rather thin and tender, smooth, bright pale yellow partially overspread and mottled with attractive red, distinctly splashed and often broadly striped with bright carmine. Well-colored specimens are nearly covered with red. *Dots* scattering, medium to above, russet or areolar with russet center.

Calyx tube medium to rather large, funnel-form to cone-shape. *Stamens* median to marginal.

Core small, sessile or nearly so, abaxile; cells pretty symmetrical, usually open or partly open; core lines usually somewhat clasping. *Carpels* much concave, broadly roundish to slightly elliptical, emarginate. *Seeds* numerous, medium or below, rather narrow, quite plump, irregular, moderately acute to acuminate, rather dark brown.

Flesh yellowish, sometimes with faint reddish tinge, rather firm, fine-grained, crisp, tender, juicy, mild subacid, agreeably aromatic, good to very good for dessert.

SLEIGHT.

REFERENCES. 1. *Am. Pom. Soc. Rpt.*, 1867. (cited by 3). 2. Downing, 1869:353. 3. Ragan, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 56:285. 1905.

SYNONYMS. SLEIGHT'S LADY APPLE (2). *Sleight's Lady Apple* (3). SLIGHT'S LADY APPLE (1). *Slight's Lady Apple* (3).

An apple of the Lady type which originated with Edgar Sleight, Dutchess county, N. Y. Downing describes it as an almost perfect facsimile of Lady except that it is nearly twice as large and ripens a little earlier.

We have not seen this variety and have received no report of its being grown outside of the locality of its origin.

SMITH CIDER.

REFERENCES. 1. Coxe, 1817:131. *fig.* 2. Thacher, 1822:123. 3. Elliott, 1854:157. 4. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1856. 5. Downing, 1857:189. 6. Hooper, 1857:84. 7. *Horticulturist*, 15:184. 1860. 8. *Mag. Hort.*, 26:102. 1860. 9. Hovey, *Ib.*, 29:262. 1863. *fig.* 10. Warder, 1867:614. *fig.* 11. Downing, 1869: 354. *fig.* 12. Fitz, 1872:143, 153. 13. Leroy, 1873:579. *fig.* 14. Thomas, 1875:

SMITH CIDER

222. **15.** Barry, **1883**:354. **16.** Wickson, **1889**:247. **17.** Lyon, *Mich. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, **1890**:296. **18.** Bailey, *An. Hort.*, **1892**:249. **19.** *Can. Hort.*, 16:435. 1893. **20.** Mathews, *Ky. Sta. Bul.*, 50:32. 1894. **21.** Burrill and McCluer, *Ill. Sta. Bul.*, 45:341. 1896. **22.** Beach, *W. N. Y. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, **1901**:76. **23.** Alwood, *Va. Sta. Bul.*, 130:124. 1901. **24.** Waugh, *Vt. Sta. An. Rpt.*, 14: 308. 1901. **25.** *Kan. Sta. Bul.*, 106:55. 1902. **26.** Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 48:56. 1903. **27.** Budd-Hansen, **1903**:176. *fig.* **28.** Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:144. 1904. **29.** Ragan, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 56:72, 286. 1905.

SYNONYMS. *Choice Kentuck* (29). CIDER (9). *Cider* (29). CIDER APPLE (1, 2). *Fowler* (11, 13, 29). *Fuller* (11, 13, 29). *Jackson Winesap* (29). *Pennsylvania Cider* (11, 13, 29). *Poplar Bluff* (29). POPULAR BLUFF (13). *Popular Bluff* (11, 29). SMITH'S (10, 26, 29). *Smith's* (11, 13, 29). SMITH'S CIDER (3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 11, 12, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 25). *Smith's Cider* (9, 10, 13, 26, 29).

When well grown this is a beautiful fruit. It ranks good but not high in quality. Coxe (1) observes that it bears some resemblance to the old Vandevere of Pennsylvania. He describes it under the name Cider Apple by which name it is still commonly known in some sections of the country. Warder (10) remarks that it cannot be recommended for the table but gives great satisfaction for culinary purposes and for market, being "one of the most profitable apples planted in Southwestern Ohio and adjacent counties of Indiana." The tree is a good grower, comes into bearing young and usually is very productive. As grown in New York the fruit usually fails to develop properly in size and quality, and is, on the whole, unsatisfactory and unprofitable.

Historical. This has long been a favorite apple in Bucks county, Pennsylvania where it originated (1, 5, 9, 10, 11, 19), and it is highly esteemed in certain regions farther south and west (1, 3, 10, 19, 23). Although it has long been known in cultivation it has not gained much recognition among New York fruit growers.

TREE.

Tree moderately vigorous with long, moderately stout, straggling branches. *Form* tall, upright spreading or roundish, rather open. *Twigs* above medium to long, curved, rather slender; internodes short to medium. *Bark* dark brownish-red lightly mottled with scarf-skin, pubescent. *Lenticels* quite numerous, inconspicuous, small to medium, round, not raised. *Buds* medium in size, plump, obtuse to somewhat acute, free or nearly so, pubescent.

FRUIT.

Fruit medium to large when well grown but it often averages below medium. *Form* roundish oblate inclined to conic or varying to oblong and truncate, regular to somewhat elliptical; axis often oblique; sides sometimes unequal.

Stem short to moderately long, slender. *Cavity* rather large, acute or sometimes obtuse, moderately deep, moderately narrow to broad, often with outspreading russet. *Calyx* below medium to large, partly open or sometimes closed; lobes leafy, long, acute to acuminate. *Basin* wide, varying from very shallow and obtuse to rather deep and abrupt, somewhat furrowed and wrinkled.

Skin thin, tough, smooth or slightly roughened with capillary russet lines about the basin, glossy, bright pale yellow or greenish mottled and shaded with pinkish-red, splashed and striped with bright carmine. *Dots* whitish or russet, often areolar, rather large and conspicuous. *Prevailing effect* bright pinkish-red.

Calyx tube short and obtusely cone-shape or sometimes approaching funnel-form. *Stamens* median.

Core below medium to rather large, abaxile to nearly axile; cells symmetrical, open or sometimes closed; core lines meeting or somewhat clasping. *Carpels* thin, usually smooth, broadly roundish to elongated or narrowing irregularly toward the apex, acuminate, emarginate. *Seeds* numerous, above medium, wide, plump, obtuse, dark.

Flesh whitish, firm, moderately fine-grained, crisp, tender, juicy, subacid becoming mildly subacid, aromatic, sprightly, good but not high in flavor or quality.

Season at Geneva November to March.

"MAKEFIELD is the name given to an apple shown at the meeting of the New Jersey Horticultural Society in 1900. It originated in Makefield township, Bucks Co., Pa., hence its name. It is supposed to be a sport from Smith's Cider, which it resembles in tree. It is fully as prolific as Smith's Cider. The fruit is like Smith's Cider in all respects, except that it has a deep red color, making it more valuable for market. The distinctive feature is that the red is not in stripes as in Smith's Cider, and even the small specimens are red" (22).

SMOKEHOUSE.

REFERENCES. **1.** *Horticulturist*, **2**:482, 570. 1848. **2.** Brinckle, *Ib.*, **3**:333. 1849. *fig.* **3.** Thomas, **1849**:152. **4.** *Horticulturist*, **4**:340, 414. 1850. **5.** *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, **1852**. **6.** *Horticulturist*, **7**:475. 1852. **7.** *Mag. Hort.*, **19**:68. 1853. **8.** Hovey, *Ib.*, **22**:558. 1856. *fig.* **9.** *Horticulturist*, **11**:289. 1856. **10.** Downing, **1857**:104. **11.** Hooper, **1857**:85. **12.** Hoffy, *N. A. Pom.*, **1860**. *col. pl.* **13.** *Horticulturist*, **15**:184. 1860. **14.** Warder, **1867**:732. **15.** Fitz, **1872**: 143, 153. **16.** Leroy, **1873**:815. *figs.* **17.** Barry, **1883**:355. **18.** Wickson, **1889**: 244. **19.** Lyon, *Mich. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, **1890**:296. **20.** Bailey, *An. Hort.*, **1892**: 249. **21.** Hicks, *Rural N. Y.*, **53**:205. 1894. **22.** Alwood, *Va. Sta. Bul.*, **130**: 136. 1901. **23.** Dickens and Greene, *Kan. Sta. Bul.*, **106**:55. 1902. **24.** Bruner, *N. C. Sta. Bul.*, **182**:22. 1903. **25.** Budd-Hansen, **1903**:177. *fig.*

SYNONYMS. *English Vandevere* (10). GIBBONS SMOKEHOUSE (1). *Millcreek* (12). *Millcreek Vandevere* (4, 9, 10, 16). *Red Vandevere* (16). SMOKE HOUSE (11, 12). *Vandervere* (12). *Vandevere English* (16).

SMOKEHOUSE

Fruit uniform in size, symmetrical and attractive in appearance when well colored; but too often its color lacks character, being neither distinctly yellow nor distinctly red. It is a very pleasant flavored dessert apple but hardly acid enough for most culinary uses. The tree is a good, vigorous grower, healthy, hardy and usually a reliable cropper, alternating good with moderate crops. It comes into bearing moderately young. The fruit hangs well to the tree. It is somewhat subject to apple scab and requires thorough preventive treatment to insure clean fruit. The tree tends to form a rather dense head and requires frequent pruning to keep the top sufficiently open to develop fruit of good color and good quality. Some fruit growers regard it with favor as a commercial variety on account of its being reliably productive and yielding a very good grade of smooth fruit; but it is not grown extensively in any part of the state, and, so far as we can learn, its cultivation is not being extended.

Historical. Originated with William Gibbons, Lampeter township, Lancaster county, Pa. (2, 12). It took its name from the fact that the original tree grew near his smokehouse. It was brought to notice about 1837 by Ashbridge though it had long before been propagated in a nursery near the locality of its origin. It is supposed to be a seedling of the old Vandevere of Delaware and Pennsylvania as it much resembles that variety; in fact Elliott fell into the error of calling it identical with Vandevere.[1] It has been grown more extensively in New Jersey and Pennsylvania than it has in this state. It is cultivated to a limited extent in many portions of New York but is not generally known among New York fruit growers.

TREE.

Tree medium to large, vigorous. *Form* roundish to wide-spreading, dense; lateral branches willowy, slender. *Twigs* moderately long, straight, slender; internodes long. *Bark* reddish-brown mingled with olive-green, lightly streaked with scarf-skin, slightly pubescent. *Lenticels* very scattering, oblong, not raised. *Buds* set deeply in bark, medium in size, broad, flat, obtuse, appressed, pubescent.

FRUIT.

Fruit above medium to large, uniform in size and shape. *Form* roundish oblate or approaching oblate conic, rather regular, symmetrical or nearly so. *Stem* medium to long, slender. *Cavity* acute to acuminate, medium to rather deep, moderately narrow to rather wide, sometimes gently furrowed, often thinly russeted. *Calyx* large, open or nearly so; lobes often flat, convergent, separated at the base. *Basin* moderately shallow to rather deep, rather wide, sometimes compressed, somewhat abrupt, slightly wrinkled.

[1] Elliott, 1854: 113.

Skin thin, tough, smooth or slightly roughened with capillary russet lines and russet dots; color yellow or greenish mottled with rather dull red, sometimes deepening to a solid bright red, indistinctly mottled, striped and splashed with carmine. *Dots* generally conspicuous, large, irregular, gray or russet, becoming smaller and more numerous about the basin. *Prevailing effect* greenish-yellow, but in highly colored specimens, red.

Calyx tube rather wide, short, obtusely cone-shape or approaching funnel-form. *Stamens* median to basal.

Core rather small, axile or nearly so; cells symmetrical, closed or partly open; core lines meeting or with funnel-form calyx tube, clasping. *Carpels* flat, broadly elliptical to roundish or somewhat cordate, usually smooth. *Seeds* few, very dark, large, narrow, long, acute to acuminate, sometimes tufted.

Flesh slightly tinged with yellow, rather firm, moderately fine, crisp, moderately tender, juicy, mild subacid, delicately aromatic, with an agreeable but not high flavor, good.

Season October to February or March.

SPITZENBURG.

New York fruit growers and fruit dealers commonly use the simple name Spitzenburg or its colloquial abbreviation Spitz, in referring to the variety known to pomologists as Esopus *Spitzenburg*. Pomologists are now publishing this name with Spitzenburg in italics as the first step toward shortening the name to Esopus, but comparatively few New York fruit growers would recognize it by the name Esopus and it will doubtless continue to be called Spitzenburg as long as it remains in cultivation. For an account of this variety the reader is referred to Esopus *Spitzenburg*.

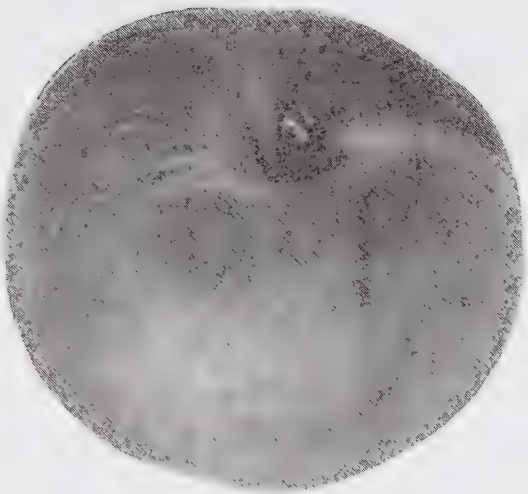
This word has been variously spelled by different pomologists as, Spitzemberg, Spitzenberg, Spitzenbergh, Spitzenburgh and Spitszenburgh, but Spitzenburg is now the commonly accepted spelling.

Many different varieties have the word Spitzenburg appearing either in the accepted name or in a synonym; those which are described in this volume are Esopus *Spitzenburg*, Flushing Spitzenburg, Newtown Spitzenburg and *Scribner Spitzenburg* (see Scribner).

SPRING PIPPIN.

REFERENCES. 1. Elliott, 1854:158. 2. Warder, 1867:732. 3. Downing, 1869: 358. 4. Thomas, 1875:512. 5. Burrill and McCluer, *Ill. Sta. Bul.*, 45:342. 1896. 6. Ragan, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 56:291. 1905.

SYNONYMS. *Spring Pippin* (6). SPRINGPORT (6). SPRINGPORT PIPPIN (4). *Springport Pippin* (1, 3, 5, 6).



STANARD

An old variety which originated in Springport, Cayuga county, N. Y (3, 4). It is probably now obsolete. The tree is upright, thrifty and unproductive. *Fruit* above medium, roundish, yellowish-green, with few scattering minute dots. *Calyx* closed. *Stem* short. *Flesh* crisp, sprightly subacid, very good. *Season* December to May (1, 4).

The variety described by Burrill and McCluer under this name is evidently not the true Spring Pippin (5).

SPY.

Fruit growers and fruit dealers commonly mention the Northern Spy by the simple name of Spy. For a description of this variety the reader is referred to Northern Spy.

STANARD.

REFERENCES. 1. *N. Y. Agr. Soc. Trans.*, 1848:22, 276. 2. Emmons, *Nat. Hist. N. Y.*, 3:78. 1851. 3. Elliott, 1854:158. 4. Warder, 1867:544. *fig.* 5. Downing, 1869:359. 6. Fitz, 1872:121. 7. Thomas, 1875:512. 8. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:250. 9. Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 48:56. 1903. 10. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:144. 1904.

SYNONYMS. *Stanard's Seedling* (3, 5). STANNARD (8). STANNARD'S SEEDLING (2).

Stanard is a good apple but other varieties of its season are superior to it for either home use or commercial purposes. The fruit is of good marketable size and fairly attractive in general appearance but as grown at this Station it does not develop as bright red color as either Baldwin or Northern Spy and is decidedly inferior to either of these varieties in the texture, flavor and quality of its flesh. Its season extends to January but some portion of the fruit may be kept till spring. Its ordinary commercial limit is October or in cold storage March or April (10). The tree is rather vigorous, comes into bearing early and is an annual bearer, alternating heavy with light crops. It is not recommended for planting in New York.

Historical. In 1848 Stanard was exhibited before the New York Agricultural Society as a new seedling by Benjamin Hodge, Jr., of Buffalo, by whom it was afterwards introduced (1). It has been disseminated in portions of the Middle West (4, 5, 8) but it has not won the favor of New York fruit growers and remains practically unknown in this state.

TREE.

Tree moderately vigorous; branches short, stout, curved. *Form* spreading, open. *Twigs* generally short, somewhat curved, rather stout; internodes medium to very short. *Bark* dark reddish-brown mingled with olive-green, partly streaked with thin scarf-skin, heavily pubescent. *Lenticels* scattering, small to medium, often elongated, usually not raised. *Buds* prominent, large, broad, plump, obtuse to acute, free or nearly so, quite pubescent.

FRUIT.

Fruit large to above medium, somewhat variable in size. *Form* oblate conic to roundish conic, wide and flat at the base, regular or obscurely ribbed;

sides sometimes unequal. *Stem* short to medium, moderately slender, usually not exserted. *Cavity* rather large, acute or approaching acuminate, moderately deep to very deep, wide, symmetrical, usually slightly furrowed or compressed, occasionally lipped, often russeted and with outspreading russet rays. *Calyx* small to above medium, partly open or closed; lobes often somewhat separated at the base, narrow, acuminate to acute. *Basin* below medium to rather large, often oblique, varying from rather shallow, narrow, symmetrical and somewhat obtuse to deep, rather wide, somewhat furrowed and distinctly abrupt, pubescent.

Skin thin, tough, smooth or slightly roughened by russet dots, somewhat glossy, greenish becoming pale yellow shaded with red. Highly colored specimens are almost completely covered with moderately dark, rather dull red, sparingly and rather indistinctly splashed and striped with dark carmine but usually the predominant color is yellow. *Dots* pale or russet, numerous and small near the basin, becoming larger, scattering, more conspicuous and irregular toward the cavity.

Calyx tube rather large, long, urn-shape varying to cone-shape or sometimes funnel-form. *Stamens* below median.

Core medium or below, somewhat abaxile; cells not uniformly developed, symmetrical, open or closed; core lines somewhat clasping. *Carpels* much concave, roundish to elliptical, emarginate. *Seeds* moderately light brown, medium or below, rather short, wide, plump, acute to somewhat obtuse.

Flesh slightly tinged with yellow, firm, a little coarse, crisp, tender, juicy, brisk subacid becoming rather mild and pleasant, aromatic, good to very good.

STARK.

REFERENCES. 1. Warder, 1867:732. 2. *Prairie Farmer*, 1868. (cited by 25). 3. Downing, 1869:360. 4. Fitz, 1872:170. 5. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1873. 6. Thomas, 1875:512. 7. *Mo. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1888:327. 8. Clark, *Mo. Sta. Bul.*, 6:8. 1889. 9. Wickson, 1889:249. 10. Lyon, *Mich. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1890:298. 11. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:250. 12. *Can. Hort.*, 16:112. 1893. 13. Munson, *Me. Sta. Rpt.*, 1893:133. 14. Stinson, *Ark. Sta. Bul.*, 43:104. 1896. 15. *Rural N. Y.*, 55:1. 1896. *fig.* 16. *Can. Hort.*, 20:35. 1897. 17. Lazenby, *Columbus Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1900:139. 18. *Can. Hort.*, 23:126. 1900. 19. Dickens and Greene, *Kan. Sta. Bul.*, 106:55. 1902. 20. *Can. Hort.*, 25:303. 1902. *figs.* 21. Woolverton, *Ont. Fr. Stas. An. Rpt.*, 9:2. 1902. *figs.* 22. Budd-Hansen, 1903: 179. *figs.* 23. Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 48:56. 1903. 24. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:144. 1904. 25. Ragan, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 56:291. 1905.

SYNONYMS. *Robinson* (25). STARKE APPLE (4). *Yeats* (7, 25).

Stark is regarded as a good variety for the commercial orchard by some New York fruit growers particularly because the tree is thrifty, hardy, healthy, a reliable cropper and very productive and because the fruit is fair, smooth, uniform and keeps well. It is often dull and not attractive sometimes having but very little red color yet under favorable conditions it is nearly covered with red

STARK

and in the spring when the contrasting yellow tints are fully developed it becomes quite attractive. The accompanying illustration shows a highly colored Stark which was grown in Dutchess county. At Geneva its season in ordinary storage extends from January to June with May as the usual commercial limit. The fruit stands handling well because it is very firm and has a thick, tough skin. It has a mild flavor and ranks only medium in quality but is well liked for baking and evaporating. It often sells in the general market at remunerative prices and is regarded by some as a good apple for export trade (20, 21). Stark not only does well throughout the region where Baldwin succeeds but also has won recognition as a desirable commercial variety in certain districts in the North, South and West outside the range of profitable cultivation of Baldwin.

Historical. Stark was first brought to notice in Ohio (3) and is said to have originated in that state (25). It is grown successfully over a wide range of territory and has received favorable notice in various regions from the Atlantic to the Pacific. In 1892 it was offered by nurserymen in all of the apple-growing sections of the country with the exception of the northern portion of the Mississippi valley and the Rocky Mountain region from Montana to Arizona and Texas (11). Thus far it has not been largely planted in New York but its cultivation in this state appears to be slowly increasing.

TREE.

Tree strong, straight, healthy in the nursery; vigorous and large or moderately large in the orchard, with long, strong branches. *Form* upright spreading to roundish, rather dense. *Twigs* above medium length, nearly straight, slender to rather stout; internodes short to long. *Bark* reddish-brown tinged with olive-green, lightly streaked with gray scarf-skin; pubescent near tips. *Lenticels* quite numerous, conspicuous, small to large, roundish or oblong, slightly raised. *Buds* medium to large, plump, obtuse to acute, free, slightly pubescent.

FRUIT.

Fruit large to medium, sometimes very large, quite uniform in size and shape. *Form* roundish inclined to conic varying to slightly oblate or to roundish ovate; sides sometimes unequal. *Stem* short to medium in length, moderately stout. *Cavity* medium in size, acuminate or approaching acute, moderately deep, rather wide to moderately narrow, sometimes gently furrowed, occasionally lipped, sometimes russeted and with outspreading russet. *Calyx* medium to rather large, closed or partly open. *Basin* shallow and obtuse to medium in depth and somewhat abrupt, rather wide, slightly wrinkled.

Skin smooth or slightly roughened with russet dots, pale green becoming yellow more or less blushed and mottled with red and rather indistinctly

striped with darker red. *Prevailing effect* dull green and red, but in highly colored specimens fairly bright red.

Calyx tube rather wide, truncate cone-shape with fleshy pistil point projecting into the base, or approaching funnel-form. *Stamens* median or below.

Core medium to rather small, axile; cells uniform, symmetrical, closed or partly open; core lines meeting or slightly clasping *Carpels* thin, tender, flat, broadly roundish to obcordate, emarginate, mucronate, tufted. *Seeds* few, long, acute, tufted.

Flesh yellowish, firm, moderately fine to rather coarse, breaking, rather tender, juicy, sprightly, mild subacid, not high in flavor, fair to good, or nearly good, in quality.

STAYMAN WINESAP.

REFERENCES. 1. Downing, 1881:106 app. *fig.* 2. Stayman, *Mo. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1883:77. 3. Bailey, *Mich. Sta. Bul.*, 31:54. 1887. 4. *Rural N. Y.*, 55:1. 1896. 5. *Amer. Gard.*, 17:33. 1896. 6. Van Deman, *Rural N. Y.*, 57:201. 1898. 7. Powell, *Del. Sta. Bul.*, 38:20. 1898. *fig.* 8. Van Deman, *Rural N. Y.*, 58:800. 1899. 9. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1899:20. 10. *Rural N. Y.*, 59:466, 510. 1900. *fig.* 11. *Amer Gard.*, 22:191. 1901. 12. Van Deman, *Rural N. Y.*, 60: 124, 210, 307, 532. 1901. 13. Taylor, *U. S. Dept. Agr. Yr. Bk.*, 1902:470. *col. pl.* 14. *Rural N. Y.*, 61:688. 1902. 15. Bruner, *N. C. Sta. Bul.*, 182:22. 1903. 16. Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 48:57. 1903. 17. Budd-Hansen, 1903:180. *fig.* 18. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:145. 1904.

SYNONYMS. STAYMAN (4, 5, 6, 8, 10, 12). *Stayman* (13, 16). STAYMAN'S WINESAP (1, 2, 3, 7, 11). *Stayman's Winesap* (13).

Van Deman calls this the best variety of the Winesap class for general cultivation (12). Taylor remarks that the only particular in which it does not equal its parent is in its color which is somewhat less brilliant than that of Winesap and adds that it appears to be adapted to a wider range of soil and climate and well worthy of testing throughout the middle latitudes, both for home use and for market (13). As tested at this Station the tree is moderately vigorous, comes into bearing young and is a reliable annual cropper, alternating heavy with light crops; but the fruit, as shown by the accompanying illustration, does not develop properly here in size and color. It is evidently not well suited for regions as far north as this.

Historical. This variety was originated from seed of Winesap in 1866 at Leavenworth, Kan., by Dr. J. Stayman and bore its first fruit in 1875 (13). The earliest published descriptions of it were given by Downing (1) and Stayman (2). "Further than these descriptions the variety does not appear to have attracted any special attention until after 1890, when its good qualities were discovered almost simultaneously by Mr. R. J. Black, of Bremen, Ohio, and Mr. J. W. Kerr, of Denton, Md., both of whom fruited it on top grafts

STAYMAN WINESAP

at about that time. It was first catalogued by the latter in 1894-1895, and has been quite extensively planted in New Jersey, Pennsylvania, Delaware, Maryland and Virginia since that date, and somewhat in other States" (13).

TREE.

Tree moderately vigorous. *Form* spreading and somewhat open. *Twigs* below medium to rather long, irregularly crooked, moderately stout, with large terminal buds; internodes medium to long. *Bark* dark brown or reddish-brown with some olive-green, heavily coated with scarf-skin, pubescent near tips. *Lenticels* inconspicuous, scattering, small to large, roundish, raised. *Buds* prominent, above medium to large, broad, plump, obtuse to acute, pubescent.

FRUIT.

Fruit medium to large, uniform in size and shape. *Form* roundish conic to globular, flattened at the base and rounding toward the basin; sides sometimes slightly unequal. *Stem* medium to short. *Cavity* large, acuminate to acute, deep to very deep, medium in width to wide, often gently furrowed, sometimes compressed, usually partly russeted and sometimes with outspreading broken russet rays. *Calyx* small to medium, closed or sometimes partly open; lobes long, acute to acuminate. *Basin* small, sometimes oblique, varying from shallow, narrow and obtuse to medium in width and depth and abrupt, furrowed, somewhat wrinkled.

Skin smooth, rather thick, tough, green becoming yellowish, often nearly completely covered with rather dull mixed red and rather indistinctly striped with dull carmine. In less highly colored specimens the striped effect is more noticeable. *Dots* light gray and russet, often rather large and conspicuous.

Calyx tube cone-shape to elongated funnel-form, sometimes extending nearly or quite to the core. *Stamens* median.

Core small to medium, abaxile to nearly axile; cells symmetrical, closed or open; core lines clasping the funnel cylinder. *Carpels* thin, tender, quite concave broadly roundish to elliptical, emarginate. *Seeds* variable, medium or above, long, obtuse to acute, plump; often some are abortive.

Flesh tinged with yellow or slightly greenish, firm, moderately fine-grained, tender, moderately crisp, breaking, juicy to very juicy, aromatic, sprightly, pleasant subacid, good to very good.

Season December to May; commercial limit, April.

STERLING.

REFERENCES. 1. Elliott, 1854:167. 2. Downing, 1857:115. 3. Warder, 1867: 711. 4. Downing, 1869:75. 5. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1877. 6. Barry, 1883: 341. 7. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1897:14. 8. Budd-Hansen, 1903:181. 9. Thomas, 1903:689. 10. Page 45.

SYNONYMS. AMERICAN BEAUTY (2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 9, 10). *American Beauty* (7, 8). BEAUTY OF AMERICA (1). *Beauty of America* (4, 10). *Sterling Beauty* (2, 4, 6, 9, 10).

This is the variety described on page 45 under the name of American Beauty. At the time that description was written it escaped our notice that

the accepted name for this variety in the American Pomological Society Catalogue was changed in 1897 from American Beauty to Sterling. This statement is made for the purpose of revising and correcting the synonymy of this variety.

STONE.

REFERENCE. 1. Hoskins, *Montreal Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 5:18. 1879.

An apple of the Blue Pearmain group somewhat similar to Bethel in general appearance. We find no published description of this variety. It is highly esteemed locally in St. Lawrence county where it has come to be recognized as a very hardy, healthy, thrifty and long-lived variety. It has a tendency to overbear or to set more fruit than it can properly mature. It is an advantage to have the fruit thoroughly thinned early in the season. It has the habit of ripening its wood and shedding its foliage early in the autumn. Young trees in the nursery row have a rather rough, sprawling habit of growth. The fruit when well grown is rather large and although rather dull red in color is fairly attractive in appearance. It ranks good or sometimes possibly very good in quality.

Historical. This variety was brought from Bethel, Vermont into Potsdam, St. Lawrence county, about 1836 or 1837 by a Mr. Stone. He propagated it in that locality and it came to be known locally as the Stone apple. For a time the Stone and the Snow or Fameuse were about the only grafted apples known in that vicinity. During the last sixty years it has been grown in some sections of St. Lawrence county more extensively than any other variety[1] and has there become a standard winter apple for home use. Apparently it is unknown outside of Northern New York.

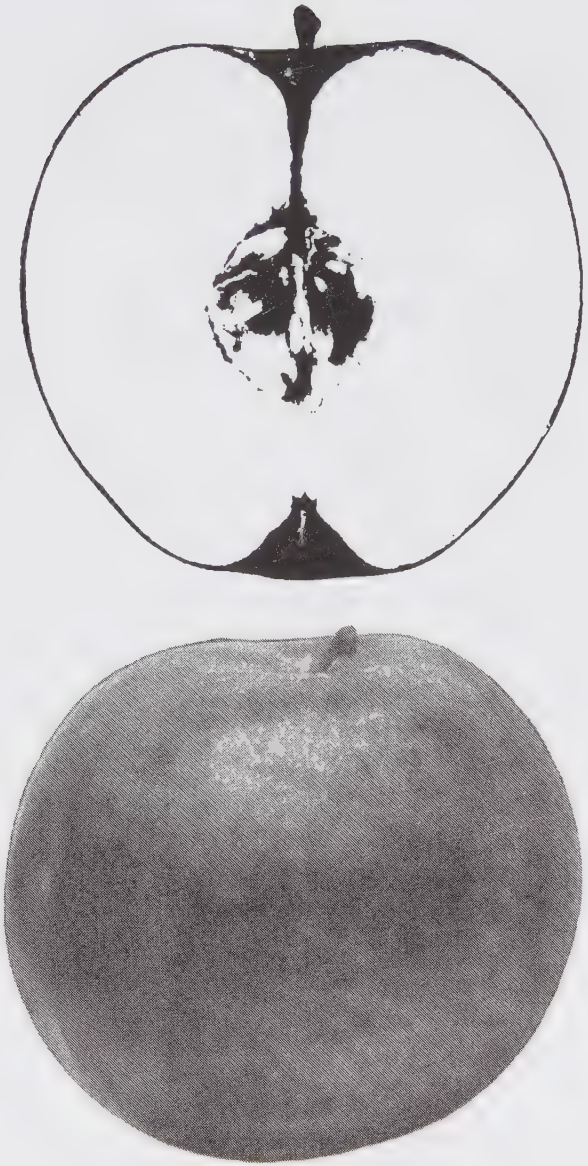
FRUIT.

Fruit above medium to very large, quite uniform in size and shape. *Form* round to somewhat ovate, rounding toward base and apex, regular or sometimes slightly ribbed. *Stem* very short to medium, rather slender. *Cavity* very small, usually acuminate, very narrow, somewhat unsymmetrical, partly russeted; the russet does not often extend beyond the brim of the cavity. *Calyx* medium to rather small, usually open, sometimes nearly closed; lobes rather broad and acute. *Basin* usually shallow, sometimes moderately deep, medium in width to rather narrow, sometimes slightly wrinkled.

Skin thick, tough, rather smooth, takes a high polish; color pale yellow or greenish washed and mottled with rather dull dark red which in highly colored specimens deepens to solid red, irregularly splashed and striped with deep carmine, overspread with bluish bloom and often noticeably marked with bluish-white scarf-skin. *Dots* numerous. Some are very large, irregular, very conspicuous, grayish and often areolar with russet point; others are small, round, pale gray or whitish and often submerged.

Calyx tube short, broadly conical. *Stamens* usually basal.

[1] Letters of A. F. Clark, Raymondville, 1896, 1905.



STONE

Core slightly abaxile with a hollow cylinder at the axis which becomes narrow above and extends to the calyx tube; cells not uniformly developed, closed or open; core lines nearly meeting or clasping. *Carpels* roundish to roundish ovate, a little tufted. *Seeds* not numerous, small to medium, varying from rather long, narrow and acuminate to short, blunt and nearly obtuse.

Flesh nearly white with yellowish tinge, moderately firm, a little coarse, rather tender, juicy or moderately juicy, mildly subacid becoming nearly sweet, somewhat aromatic, good to possibly very good in quality.

STONE AND BETHEL COMPARED.

Some have supposed that Stone is identical with Bethel (1) but as received from various parts of Northern New York it is certainly distinct. The fruit averages larger than that of Bethel, sometimes becoming very large, and its form is more elongated and more inclined to roundish ovate. Its color is duller than that of Bethel, being not quite so dark red in tone, and it is noticeably less striped and splashed. The dots of Stone are considerably the larger, more irregular and more noticeably areolar. The dots of Bethel are the brighter; its stem usually shorter and more slender; its cavity decidedly smaller and narrower; its basin slightly narrower and more regular; its core less abaxile and slightly smaller, and its cells less uniformly developed.

STOWE.

REFERENCES. 1. *Me. Pom. Soc. Rpt.*, 1895. (cited by 2). 2. Munson, *Me. Sta. Rpt.*, 1902:92.

SYNONYM. *Stowe's Winter* (1).

This variety has attracted the attention of Maine fruit growers because of its superior hardiness. Munson (2) considers it "well worthy of general dissemination as a valuable iron-clad variety." He reports that "the tree is vigorous and an annual bearer; fruit medium to large, greenish-yellow with blushed cheek; flesh subacid, good; season February to May in Aroostook county, Me."

Historical. Originated in Perham, Aroostook county, Me., from seed planted about 1862. Known locally in Maine as Stowe's Winter (1). So far as we know it is not cultivated in New York.

STREAKED PIPPIN.

REFERENCES. 1. Downing, 1869:362. 2. Burrill and McCluer, *Ill. Sta. Bul.*, 45:342. 1896. 3. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:145. 1904.

SYNONYMS. *Hempstead* (1). *Quaker* of some (1). *Red Pippin* (1). *Skunk*, erroneously (1).

Fruit large, yellow streaked with red, the yellow usually predominating. It is pretty uniform in size and when highly colored rather attractive in appearance. It ranks good to very good in quality either for dessert or culinary use. On Long Island it is grown more commonly than any other variety except Rhode Island *Greening*. In that portion of the state it is in season during late fall and early winter but as grown at this Station it keeps till February with practically no loss (3) and its season extends to April or May. It is not sufficiently attractive in color to be desirable for general market purposes but it sells well in Long Island local markets. This variety is grown successfully on sandy or gravelly loam and also does well on clay loam. It is hardy, healthy, long-lived, vigorous, comes into bearing moderately young and is a reliable cropper, yielding moderate to heavy crops biennially or almost annually. The crop ripens rather unevenly and there is considerable loss from dropping of the fruit.

It appears from reports received from Northern and Northwestern New York that in some portions of those regions an inferior variety is known locally under the name Streaked Pippin but we have not seen this fruit.

Historical. Origin, Westbury, N. Y. It is generally cultivated on Long Island and occasionally is found in the Hudson valley but it is little known in other portions of the state.

TREE.

Tree large, moderately vigorous to very vigorous. *Form* upright becoming wide-spreading and very drooping, rather dense. *Twigs* medium to short, straight, stout to rather slender; internodes medium to short. *Bark* clear reddish-brown tinged with olive-green, lightly streaked with scarf-skin, slightly pubescent. *Lenticels* quite numerous, but not very conspicuous, medium to small, roundish or elongated, slightly raised. *Buds* medium size, broad, plump, acute to obtuse, free, slightly pubescent.

FRUIT.

Fruit large, uniform in size and shape. *Form* roundish oblong to roundish conic, often faintly ribbed, symmetrical. *Stem* short to medium, slender to moderately thick. *Cavity* acuminate, sometimes acute, moderately narrow to rather broad, often slightly furrowed, occasionally compressed, sometimes lipped, sometimes russeted. *Calyx* small to medium, closed or partly open; lobes usually short, obtuse. *Basin* shallow, narrow and obtuse, varying to medium in width and depth and somewhat abrupt, often somewhat furrowed. *Skin* thin, tough, nearly smooth, covered with a thin whitish bloom which

STREAKED PIPPIN

gives a slightly dull effect, bright and glossy when polished, predominantly yellow or greenish partly mottled and blushed with orange-red and distinctly striped with bright carmine. *Dots* rather numerous and conspicuous, whitish or with russet point, often areolar.

Calyx tube conical. *Stamens* median.

Core rather large, abaxile; cells open or partly closed; core lines slightly clasping. *Carpels* much concave, broadly roundish or approaching elliptical, mucronate, slightly tufted. *Seeds* medium to large, rather plump, acute to obtuse, somewhat tufted.

Flesh whitish tinged with yellow, firm, rather coarse, breaking, tender, juicy, pleasant subacid, slightly aromatic, good to very good.

STUART GOLDEN.

REFERENCES. 1. Downing, 1881:108 app. *fig.* 2. *Mo. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1886: 232. 3. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:250. 4. Dickens and Greene, *Kan. Sta. Bul.*, 106:55. 1902. 5. Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 48:57. 1903. 6. Farrand, *Mich. Sta. Bul.*, 205:46. 1903.

SYNONYMS. STUART (6). STUART'S GOLDEN (1, 2, 3, 4). *Stump*, incorrectly (1).

Fruit rather attractive in color for a yellow apple, not large enough for a good commercial variety but a very late keeper and of excellent dessert quality. The tree is not large, comes into bearing moderately young and is a reliable cropper, yielding full crops biennially. Not recommended for commercial planting in New York.

Historical. Originated on the farm of Wm. Stuart, Rush Creek, Ohio (1). It has been disseminated to some extent in the Middle West; but, so far as we know, it is not grown in New York except at this Station.

TREE.

Tree small to medium size, low with short, stout branches. *Form* very much spreading, open. *Twigs* below medium to short, straight or slightly curved, moderately stout to slender; internodes short. *Bark* smooth, clear reddish-brown tinged with olive-green, lightly streaked with scarf-skin, pubescent. *Lenticels* clear in color, scattering, small to medium, oblong, usually not raised. *Buds* prominent, medium in size, plump, acute, free, slightly pubescent.

FRUIT.

Fruit usually below medium but sometimes medium or above. *Form* roundish oblate or inclined to oblong truncate, often slightly oblique. *Stem* slender, often short, sometimes with fleshy protuberance. *Cavity* moderately shallow to deep, varying from acuminate and narrow to acute and rather wide, usually symmetrical, often thinly russeted. *Calyx* small to medium, closed. *Basin* moderately deep, rather narrow to moderately wide, somewhat abrupt, usually symmetrical, often wrinkled.

Skin thin, tough, smooth, waxy, pale yellow or greenish with orange blush, sometimes deepening to pinkish-red. *Dots* often submerged, pale or russet, numerous and rather small toward the basin, becoming larger, more scattering and often areolar toward the cavity.

Calyx tube rather small, rather short, cone-shape, sometimes approaching funnel-form.

Core rather small to above medium, abaxile; cells open; core lines meeting or slightly clasping. *Carpels* broadly elliptical. *Seeds* below medium to medium, plump, rather obtuse, moderately dark brown.

Flesh whitish tinged with yellow, firm, moderately fine, rather crisp, tender, very juicy, agreeably mild subacid, rich, aromatic, very good for dessert.

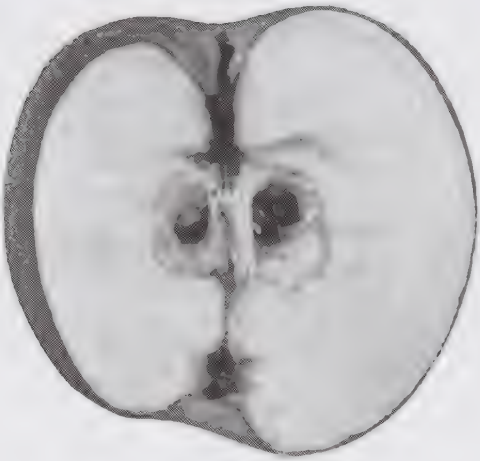
Season December to May or June.

SUTTON.

REFERENCES. 1. Cole, 1849:130. 2. Hovey, *Mag. Hort.*, 15:249. 1849. *fig.* 3. Elliott, 1854:85. 4. Downing, 1857:190. 5. Warder, 1867:616. *fig.* 6. Thomas, 1875:513. 7. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1877:14. 8. *Mich. Pom. Soc. Rpt.*, 1880:50, 184, 207. 9. Barry, 1883:355. 10. *Can. Hort.*, 11:8. 1888. 11. Lyon, *Mich. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1890:294. 12. *Can. Hort.*, 14:36, 274. 1891. 13. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:250. 14. Munson, *Me. Sta. Rpt.*, 1893:133. 15. *Rural N. Y.*, 55:115, 181. 1896. 16. Lyon, *Mich. Sta. Bul.*, 143:200. 1897. 17. *Rural N. Y.*, 57:178, 239, 244. 1898. 18. Woodward, *Ib.*, 58:264. 1899. 19. Beach, *W. N. Y. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1899:00. 20. Van Deman, *Rural N. Y.*, 60:54, 789. 1901. 21. *Can. Hort.*, 24:121. 1901. 22. Waugh, *Vt. Sta. An. Rpt.*, 14:309. 1901. 23. Budd-Hansen, 1903:184. 24. Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 48: 57. 1903. 25. Farrand, *Mich. Sta. Bul.*, 205:45. 1903. 26. Beach and Clark. *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:145. 1904.

SYNONYMS. *Beauty* (4). *Hubbardston Nonsuch* (3) but incorrectly. MORRIS RED (8, 11, 25). MORRIS *Red* (16). *Morris Red* (19). *Steele's Red* (8, erroneously 11). *Steele's Red Winter* (8, of Ohio 19). SUTTON BEAUTY (1, 2, 4, 5, 6, 7, 9, 10, 12, 13, 15, 17, 18, 20, 21). *Sutton Beauty* (3, 14, 22, 23, 24, 26).

Sutton is supposed by some to be a seedling of Hubbardston (22, 23). The tree certainly resembles Hubbardston somewhat but is much more vigorous and healthy. In color, texture, quality and season the fruit is intermediate between Hubbardston and Baldwin. Its uniform size, symmetrical shape, beautiful color and pleasant quality unite to make the Sutton an excellent dessert apple, but being mild in flavor it is less desirable for culinary use. It sells well in the general market but it appears especially suitable for fancy market and fruit-stand trade. It does not keep quite so long as Baldwin, hardly averages as large and because it is more tender requires more careful handling. Although in some regions its fruit seems to be somewhat more subject to scab than that of the Baldwin, yet in many localities it has gained a reputation of being remarkably healthy in foliage and fruit. The fruit hangs well to the tree. In favorable locations the tree has vigorous dark green foliage, is



SUTTON

handsome in form, a strong grower and productive, with a marked tendency to bear biennially.

Sutton has been practically unknown in New York state until recent years but it is now being introduced quite extensively for commercial purposes. Although it has not done well in some localities, yet in most parts of the state it is regarded as one of the most promising of the newer varieties. Because the trees of this variety are still young the value of the Sutton for commercial planting in New York has not been fully determined.

Sutton has been disseminated in Michigan under the name Morris Red with Steele's Red or Steele's Red Winter of Ohio as erroneous synonyms. Ragan recognizes Morris Red as possibly identical with Sutton. Morris Red as fruited at this Station from stock obtained from D. G. Edmeston, Adrian, Mich., who has pronounced the fruit borne by this stock to be the true Morris Red[1], is certainly identical with Sutton.

Leroy refers to Sutton Beauty erroneously as a synonym for Wellington.[2]

Historical. Sutton takes its name from the town of Sutton, Mass., in which it originated. It was brought to notice through the Worcester County Horticultural Society in 1848 (2). In 1849 Hovey included it in a descriptive list of select varieties in the belief that it would become a popular fruit and remarked that it had as yet been but little disseminated. It was not included in the American Pomological Society Catalogue till 1877 (7). Within recent years it has been planted and top-worked upon older trees to a considerable extent in New York commercial orchards, but we do not know of any old trees of this variety in this state.

TREE.

Tree vigorous with stout branches. *Form* upright spreading, eventually becoming roundish, dense. *Twigs* short to medium in length, straight, moderately stout to stocky; internodes short to medium. *Bark* dark olive-green somewhat tinged with reddish-brown, mottled and streaked with gray scarf-skin, pubescent. *Lenticels* few, very scattering, not conspicuous, small to medium, elongated or roundish, not raised. *Buds* prominent, large, broad, obtuse to acute, pubescent, free. *Leaves* somewhat narrow, medium to large; foliage vigorous, dark green, healthy, rather dense.

FRUIT.

Fruit medium or rarely large, pretty uniform in size and shape. *Form* roundish or slightly oblong rounding toward cavity and basin, symmetrical, regular or very slightly ribbed. *Stem* medium to short, sometimes fleshy.

[1] Letters, D. G. Edmeston, 1897.
[2] Leroy, 1878: 864.

Cavity acute or sometimes acuminate, moderately deep to deep, moderately wide to narrow, symmetrical, often with some greenish russet. *Calyx* medium size, partly open, sometimes closed, pubescent; lobes vary from medium and obtuse to long and acuminate. *Basin* moderately shallow and obtuse to rather deep and abrupt, medium in width, somewhat furrowed and slightly wrinkled, sometimes compressed.

Skin moderately thin, tough, often slightly roughened toward the basin by inconspicuous, concentric broken russet lines and fine russet dots, otherwise glossy and smooth; color attractive bright red striped with carmine or purplish carmine nearly overspreading the lively yellow or greenish ground color. *Prevailing effect* attractive red. The less highly colored fruit has a distinctly striped appearance.

Calyx tube symmetrical, conical or sometimes funnel-form. *Stamens* median.

Core medium or below, slightly abaxile; cells symmetrical, closed; core lines slightly clasping. *Carpels* broadly cordate approaching elliptical, emarginate, sometimes slightly tufted. *Seeds* rather light brown, small to above medium, plump, acute, sometimes a little tufted.

Flesh slightly tinged with yellow, rather firm, moderately fine-grained, crisp, tender, juicy, mild subacid, good to very good.

Season intermediate between Hubbardston and Baldwin; early winter in the southern part of the state but farther north it is in season for home use from November to March, and the commercial limit extends to February.

SWAAR.

REFERENCES. **1.** *Dom. Encyc.*, **1804.** (cited by 33). **2.** M'Mahon, *Gard. Cal.*, **1806**:585. **3.** Coxe, **1817**:161. **4.** Thacher, **1822**:138. **5.** *Cat. Hort. Soc. London*, **1831**:37. **6.** Kenrick, **1832**:53. **7.** Floy-Lindley, **1833**:85. **8.** Manning, **1838**:60. **9.** Manning, *Mag. Hort.*, 7:50. 1841. **10.** Downing, **1845**:134. *fig.* **11.** Thomas, **1849**:185. *fig.* **12.** Cole, **1849**:126. *fig.* **13.** Emmons, *Nat. Hist. N. Y.*, 3:88. 1851. *col. pl. No. 22.* **14.** *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, **1852.** **15.** Elliott, **1854**:108. *fig.* **16.** Hooper, **1857**:90. **17.** Gregg, **1857**:59. *fig.* **18.** *Ill. Handb. Obst.*, 8:83. 1865. **19.** Warder, **1867**:632. *fig.* **20.** Downing, **1869**:373. *fig.* **21.** Fitz, **1872**:167. **22.** Leroy, **1873**:834. *fig.* **23.** Barry, **1883**:355. **24.** Wickson, **1889**:246. **25.** Lyon, *Mich Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, **1890**:208. **26.** Bailey, *Am. Hort.*, **1892**:250. **27.** Waugh, *Vt. Sta. An. Rpt.*, 14:310. 1901. **28.** Eneroth-Smirnoff, **1901**:463. **29.** Dickens and Greene, *Kan. Sta. Bul.*, 106:55. 1902. **30.** Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 48:57. 1903. **31.** Budd-Hansen, **1903**:184. **32.** Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:146. 1904. **33.** Ragan, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 56:302. 1905.

SYNONYMS. DER SCHWERE APFEL (18). *Hardwick* (20, 22, 33). SWAAR APPLE (2, 3, 4, 7).

In many parts of the state, and particularly in portions of the Hudson valley, Swaar has long been a favorite variety for the home orchard, being valued especially for dessert use because of its rich flavor and fine quality. It is less suitable for cooking and there is little demand for it in market except among the comparatively few

SWAAR

people who know its good qualities. The fruit is usually of good size and form but not very attractive in color. Downing observes that this variety requires a deep, rich, sandy loam to bring it to perfection but that it does not succeed well in damp or cold soils, and adds that in its native soil he has seen it 12 inches in circumference and of a deep, golden yellow color (10). The tree is not as long-lived nor as hardy as either Baldwin or Rhode Island *Greening*. In many cases it is injured by apple canker[1] or by sunscald and occasionally it suffers from winter injury. In some localities it appears to be thriftier, hardier, and, on the whole, more successful when top-worked upon some hardier and more vigorous variety such as Baldwin, Rhode Island *Greening* or Northern Spy than it does when grown upon its own trunk. Generally speaking it has the reputation of being a shy bearer, yielding moderate crops biennially; but in some cases it is regarded as a heavy cropper and an annual bearer. Often a comparatively large amount of the crop is lost in drops and culls. Its season is somewhat variable but in ordinary storage commonly extends from November or December to March or April (32).

Historical. Downing states "This is a truly noble American fruit, produced by the Dutch settlers on the Hudson, near Esopus" (10). Coxe (3) remarks that "In the Low-Dutch language this name signifies a heavy apple—it is a highly celebrated winter table fruit in some parts of New-York, and New-Jersey; it is a large green apple, of great and uncommon flavour and richness; highly deserving of cultivation, in every collection of fine fruits." It has been widely disseminated through the state and often a few trees of it are still found in old orchards but it has nowhere been cultivated extensively and is now seldom planted.

TREE.

Tree usually medium or below medium size, moderately vigorous; branches somewhat inclined to droop. *Form* roundish to quite spreading, rather dense, somewhat resembling that of Rhode Island *Greening*. *Twigs* below medium to short, straight or nearly so, rather slender to stout with prominent terminal buds; internodes short. *Bark* of the trunk and older limbs peculiarly rough, that of the new twigs clear dark brownish-red mingled with olive-green, lightly streaked with scarf-skin and pubescent. *Lenticels* numerous, small to medium, elongated, slightly raised. *Buds* prominent, below medium to large, plump, acute, free or nearly so, slightly pubescent.

FRUIT.

Fruit above medium to large, fairly uniform in size and shape. *Form* roundish varying from oblate to somewhat oblong, often ribbed, regular, sym-

[1] For an account of this disease see Paddock, *N. Y. Sta. An. Rpt.*, **18**: 331. 1899 and **19**: 342. 1900.

metrical. *Stem* medium in length, rather slender. *Cavity* below medium to rather large, usually round, acute to somewhat acuminate, rather deep, moderately wide, often somewhat furrowed, usually russeted and with broken outspreading russet. *Calyx* small to medium, closed or somewhat open; lobes broad, obtuse, usually connivent. *Basin* small to medium, usually shallow and obtuse, sometimes moderately deep and abrupt, moderately wide, a little furrowed and wrinkled.

Skin medium in thickness, tough, somewhat roughened with dots and flecks of russet, green or eventually deep yellow, often shaded with a bronze blush. *Dots* numerous, greenish or russet. *Prevailing effect* green or yellow.

Calyx tube cone-shape or elongated funnel-form. *Stamens* median or approaching marginal.

Core small to medium, axile to slightly abaxile with hollow cylinder in the axis; cells symmetrical, closed or sometimes partly open; core lines clasping. *Carpels* thin, tender, broadly roundish, emarginate, mucronate, sometimes tufted. *Seeds* numerous, below medium to above medium, broad, plump, obtuse, rather light brown.

Flesh yellowish, firm, moderately tender, rather fine-grained, juicy, mild or very mild subacid, aromatic, rich, very good to best.

SWAZIE.

REFERENCES. 1. Downing, 1872:27 app. *fig.* 2. *Montreal Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1883. 3. *Ib.*, 1886-87:96. 4. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:250. 5. Woolverton, *Ont. Fr. Stas. An. Rpt.*, 3:16. 1896. *figs.* 6. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1899:20. 7. Macoun, *Can. Dept. Agr. Bul.*, 37:46. 1901. 8. Waugh, *Rural N. Y.*, 62:185, 186. 1903. *figs.* 9. Budd-Hansen, 1903:185. *fig.* 10. Ragan, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 56:123. 1905. 11. Ib., 56:303. 1905.

SYNONYMS. GOLDEN GRAY? (10). POMME GRISE D'OR (1). *Pomme Grise d'Or* (5, 9, 10). SWAYSIE POMME GRISE (3). SWAYZIE (11). SWAYZIE POMME GRISE (4, 7). *Swayzie Pomme Grise* (11). SWAZIE POMME GRISE (5, 8). *Swazie Pomme Grise* (1). *Swazie's Pomme Gris* (10). *Swazy* (11). SWAZY *Pomme Gris* (6, 9).

This is a variety of the Pomme Grise group. As compared with Pomme Grise it is more oblong, has more of a golden color, is more highly aromatic and superior in quality (1, 6). The fruit is small to nearly medium, of a golden russet color and excellent dessert quality. Woolverton ranks it best in quality for dessert but poor for cooking or for either home or foreign market. He remarks that it succeeds well in Southern Ontario especially in the Niagara district; but, unfortunately, it is not very productive and consequently not profitable, one large tree at Maplehurst, 75 years planted, having yielded only an average of four barrels of fruit each alternate year (5).

The first published description of this variety which we find is that given by Downing (1) under the name Pomme Grise d'Or with

Swazie Pomme Grise as a synonym. Woolverton (5) gives an excellent illustrated description of the same variety under the name Swazie Pomme Grise with Pomme Grise d'Or as a synonym. The name Swazie has been spelled variously by different writers. We follow the form used by Downing (1) and accepted by Woolverton (5) and Waugh (8) as that appears to have priority in the published accounts of this variety.

Historical. Supposed to have originated on the Swazie farm near Niagara (1, 5, 7, 8). It is more generally known in Ontario and Quebec than in New York. It is not grown extensively in any portion of this state.

TREE.

Tree fairly vigorous, upright (1, 5, 7). *Twigs* long, rather slender, straight; internodes medium or below. *Bark* clear, light brownish-red, quite pubescent. *Lenticels* numerous, rather conspicuous, irregular in size and shape, raised. *Buds* medium, moderately prominent, acute or roundish, adhering to the bark or partly free, moderately pubescent.

FRUIT.

Fruit small or sometimes nearly medium. *Form* oblate conical to roundish. *Stem* short to medium length, slender. *Cavity* narrow to moderately wide, acute, deep. *Calyx* closed or partly open; lobes broad, obtuse. *Basin* narrow to moderately wide, medium in depth, furrowed gently if at all, slightly wrinkled.

Skin rather pale yellow or greenish-yellow with some cinnamon-russet. *Dots* numerous, whitish.

Calyx tube elongated, cone-shape. *Stamens* median.

Core rather small to medium, somewhat abaxile, often with hollow cylinder in the axis; cells usually symmetrical, closed or open; core lines meeting. *Carpels* broadly roundish, nearly truncate at the base, narrowing toward the apex, mucronate. *Seeds* numerous, small to medium, variable in form, narrow to broad, often angular, usually obtuse or nearly so.

Flesh whitish tinged with pale yellow, fine-grained, tender, crisp, juicy, highly aromatic, sprightly, rather mild subacid, pleasant, very good to best for dessert.

Season December to March.

SWEET AND SOUR.

REFERENCES. 1. Coxe, 1817:172. 2. Thacher, 1822:22. 3. Floy-Lindley, 1833:87. 4. *Cultivator,* 1:390. 1844. 5. *Ib.,* 2:20, 102, 106, 153. 1845. 6. *Ib.,* 3:130. 1846. 7. Thomas, 1849:186. 8. Emmons, *Nat. Hist. N. Y.,* 3:90. 1851. 9. *Mag. Hort.,* 18:153, 1852. 10. Elliott, 1854:178. 11. *Horticulturist,* 11:46. 1856. 12. Warder, 1867:475. *fig.* 13. Downing, 1869:374. 14. *Rural N. Y.,* 56:176, 412, 436, 551, 567, 770. 1897. 15. Van Deman, *Ib.,* 59:143. 1900.

SYNONYMS. BOWER'S APPLE (9). *Compound* (14).

Scattering trees of this variety are found in various parts of the state. It is of no special value but is propagated as a curiosity. Thacher (2) quotes the following very interesting description of the variety and account of its origin by the Rev. Peter Whitney in the Memoirs of the American Academy of Arts and Sciences, Volume I.

"There is now growing, in an orchard lately belonging to my honoured father, the Reverend Aaron Whitney, of Petersham, deceased, an apple tree very singular with respect to its fruit. The apples are fair, and when fully ripe, of a yellow colour, but evidently of different tastes—sour and sweet. The part which is sour is not very tart, nor the other very sweet. Two apples, growing side by side on the same limb, will be often of these different tastes; the one all sour, and the other all sweet. And, which is more remarkable, the same apple will frequently be sour one side, end, or part, and the other sweet, and that not in any order or uniformity; nor is there any difference in the appearance of one part from the other. And as to the quantity, some have more of the acid and less of the sweet, and so *vice versa*. Neither are the apples, so different in their tastes, peculiar to any particular branches, but are found promiscuously, on every branch of the tree. The tree stands almost in the midst of a large orchard, in a rich and strong soil, and was transplanted there forty years ago. There is no appearance of the trunk or any of the branches having been engrafted or inoculated. It was a number of years, after it had borne fruit, before these different tastes were noticed; but, since they were first discovered, which is about twenty years, there has been, constantly, the same variety in the apples. For the truth of what I have asserted, I can appeal to many persons of distinction, and of nice tastes, who have travelled a great distance to view the tree, and taste the fruit, but to investigate the cause of an effect, so much out of the common course of nature, must, I think, be attended with difficulty. The only solution that I can conceive is, that the *corcula*, or hearts of two seeds, the one from a sour, the other from a sweet apple, might so incorporate in the ground as to produce but one plant; or that farina from blossoms of those opposite qualities, might pass into and impregnate the same seed. If you should think the account I have given you of this singular apple tree will be acceptable to the American academy, please to communicate it."

At the time when this account was first published it was customary in planting to set orchards with seedling trees from some local nursery, as was evidently done in this case, and if cultivated varieties were ever included they were later top-worked upon these seedling trees with which the orchard was first planted. From the account given by Whitney it is probable that the original tree of the Sweet and Sour apple originated in a seedling nursery from which it was transplanted into the orchard of his father where it first attracted attention because of the curious character of its fruit.

When this variety is discussed by fruit growers it is not unusual to hear some one relate the legend that it was produced by joining two half buds, one of a sweet the other of a sour variety, and inserting them as one bud under the bark of the stock as is ordinarily done in budding. This legend is recognized in the name "Compound" by which this apple has been known to some in Western New York (14). The supposed split-bud origin of Sweet and Sour is occasionally discussed pro and con in horticultural periodicals. An early discussion of this kind is found in the *Cultivator* from 1844 to 1846 (4, 5, 6) and a more recent one in the *Rural New Yorker* (14, 15).

The tree is vigorous, spreading and often quite productive. The fruit bears some resemblance to Rhode Island *Greening* in form, color, and occasionally to some degree in flavor. It is more marbled with green and yellow than Rhode Island *Greening*, more oblate and more often the sides are noticeably unequal.

FRUIT.

Fruit above medium to rather large. *Form* oblate, ribbed and rather unsymmetrical. *Cavity* rather shallow, broad, slightly furrowed. *Calyx* large; lobes reflexed. *Basin* shallow, broad, irregular.

Skin green, especially along the ribs, with a shade of yellow on the intervening surface and particularly on the exposed cheek.

Flesh under the yellow skin very deeply tinged with yellow, mildly subacid or sweetish; but under the greenish skin, less yellow and more acid; quality remarkably variable, fair to good.

SWEET GREENING.

REFERENCES. 1. Thacher, 1822:138. 2. Downing, 1869:375. 3. Bailey, *Mich. Sta. Bul.*, 31:54. 1887. 4. Waugh, *Vt. Sta. An. Rpt.*, 14:310. 1901. 5. Ragan, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 56:303. 1905.

DOUBTFUL REFERENCES. 6. Warder, 1867:668, 716, 722. 7. Downing, 1881: 109 app. 8. Ragan, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 56:209. 1905.

SYNONYMS. CURTIS GREENING (6)? *Curtis Greening* (7, 8)? ILLINOIS GREENING (6)? NEW GREENING (8)? *New Rhode Island Greening* (7, 8)? SWEET GREENING (1). SWEET RHODE ISLAND GREENING (7)? *Sweet Rhode Island Greening* (8)?

This, as the name indicates, is a sweet apple of green color. Thacher (1) describes it as "a large, handsome apple, resembling in size and form, the Rhode Island greening. Ripens in autumn, and possesses the valuable property of retaining its soundness and flavour till the middle of June. It is an excellent apple for baking, and deserves to be more extensively cultivated. Its origin is uncertain, and it is doubtful whether this fine fruit is known out of the old Plymouth colony."

As grown in this state it is usually not as large as Rhode Island *Greening* particularly when it is borne on overloaded trees, but under favorable conditions the fruit becomes large as Thacher describes it. The tree is medium in size, upright, hardy, long-lived, comes into bearing moderately young, is a reliable biennial or sometimes almost annual bearer and often yields heavy crops. The twigs are medium to long, erect or spreading and stout. The fruit hangs well to the tree. Where this variety is known it is quite highly esteemed for home use because it is a good keeper and very good in quality for dessert and for baking or other culinary uses. Generally it is not considered a good variety for the commercial orchard because sweet fruit of this color meets with little demand in the general market. It may be disposed of in limited quantities in some local markets. Some growers find that it takes better in southern than in northern markets. It is in season from December to April or May.

Sweet Greening is quite distinct from Green Sweet, page 150. From the accounts of Sweet Greening and Sweet Rhode Island Greening given by Downing (2, 7) and some other pomologists, there seems to be some reason for questioning whether or not these are distinct. We have not seen the fruit of Sweet Rhode Island Greening but the fruit of Sweet Greening which we have obtained from various sources corresponds fairly well with Downing's description of Sweet Rhode Island Greening. Ragan makes Sweet Rhode Island Greening synonymous with New Greening and probably identical with Curtis Greening and Illinois Greening (8).

Historical. Origin unknown but from the statement of Thacher (1) it is probable that it originated in the old Plymouth Colony, Massachusetts. It is grown in some localities in Central and Western New York but has not been reported to us from any other portion of this state. It is now seldom or never planted.

FRUIT.

Fruit medium to large, uniform in shape and size. *Form* roundish oblate or sometimes approaching roundish conic, regular or somewhat elliptical; sides sometimes unequal. *Stem* medium to short, moderately thick. *Cavity* medium in size, acuminate or approaching acute, deep or moderately deep, rather broad, sometimes gently furrowed, russeted and with some outspreading or broken rays of russet. *Calyx* partly open or closed; lobes convergent or connivent, broad, acute. *Basin* moderately shallow and somewhat obtuse to moderately deep and rather abrupt, medium in width, slightly furrowed and wrinkled.

Skin thick, tough, smooth, bright, grass-green becoming yellowish or yellow, usually with no red but sometimes slightly bronze with reddish spots or dots or even with a well-developed brownish-red blush. Irregular, large, whitish dots and streaks of whitish scarf-skin appear about the cavity, sometimes mingled with a little russet. The whitish dots are rather conspicuous, numerous and broad toward the basin; the rough or russet dots are more scattering.

Calyx tube truncate funnel-form. *Stamens* median or below.

Core small to medium, nearly axile with a hollow cylinder in the axis; cells symmetrical, closed or slit; core lines clasping. *Carpels* broadly roundish, emarginate, mucronate, somewhat tufted. *Seeds* very numerous, below medium to rather small, moderately narrow to rather wide, obtuse to somewhat acute, plump, sometimes tufted.

Flesh whitish with yellow tinge, firm, breaking or loose-grained, tender, moderately juicy or when over-ripe rather dry, very sweet, good to very good.
Season December to April or May.

SWEET KING.

REFERENCE. 1. Downing, 1869:376.

A striped red apple of medium size, sweet flavor and good to very good quality; in season from October to March (1). It originated at Oyster Bay, Nassau county. So far as we have discovered it has not been cultivated outside the locality of its origin.

SWEET RUSSET.

REFERENCE. 1. Downing, 1869:377.
SYNONYM. *Summer Russet* (1).

Various varieties have been cultivated under the name Sweet Russet. The one here noticed, Downing states (1) has been grown in New York, Massachusetts and elsewhere and is a good apple for culinary use, in season from November to March. The fruit is medium in size, yellow, mostly covered with patches and network of russet and the flesh is rich and sweet. We do not know this variety and we have no report of its being grown anywhere in New York at the present time.

SWEET WINESAP.

REFERENCES. 1. Elliott, 1854:160—not the Sweet Winesap of Downing. 2. Warder, 1867:721, 734. 3. Downing, 1869:378. 4. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1871: 10. 5. Thomas, 1875:501. 6. Ib., 1875:514. 7. Lyon, *Mich. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1890:298. 8. Thomas, 1897:270. 9. Budd-Hansen, 1903:186. 10. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:124. 1904. 11. Ragan, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 56:141. 1905. 12. Ib., 56:170. 1905. 13. Ib., 56:304, 305. 1905.
SYNONYMS. *Bailey Sweet* (10) incorrectly. HENDRICK (10). *Hendrick Sweet* (10). HENRICK (11). HENRICK SWEET (2, 5). *Henrick Sweet* (7, 8, 11, 13, ? 3). *Henry Sweet* (3, 13). *Ladies' Sweet* of some (3, 12, 13), but erroneously. *Lady Sweet* of some, but erroneously. *Lady Sweeting* of some, but erroneously. *Red Sweet Winesap* (3, 13). *Rose Sweet.* SWEET PEARMAIN (8). *Sweet Pearmain* of some (3, 13). SWEET WINE SAP (6).

An attractive red winter apple, symmetrical, uniform, of good medium size, or, under favorable conditions, rather large. It is excellent in quality for dessert or for baking or other culinary uses. Some fruit growers report that the tree is satisfactorily hardy, but others find that it is a little lacking in hardiness and for that reason prefer to top-work it upon some vigorous, hardy stock such as Northern Spy, Roxbury or Golden Russet. It is usually healthy and moderately long-lived. It tends to form a rather dense head, particularly where thorough tillage is practiced, and for this reason

the top should be made sufficiently open so that the foliage may be kept in good working condition throughout the tree. The tree is not an early bearer, but when it comes into bearing it is a reliable cropper. In many cases it is inclined to overbear and produce a considerable amount of undersized fruit Some few hold that two pickings should be made on account of the tendency of the fruit to drop, but others report that it hangs to the tree well enough so that but one picking is needed if the fruit is gathered before it is too far advanced in maturity The fruit has a tough skin, stands heat well before going into storage and remains sprightly and crisp till late in the season As grown in Western New York it ordinarily comes into season in November and may be held in common storage till April first or in cold storage till May fifteenth (10). It sells well in markets where there is any considerable demand for a red winter apple of sweet flavor. It is often shipped to Baltimore, Washington and other southern markets.

Historical. Downing described Sweet Winesap in 1869 as a variety from Pennsylvania (3), with Henrick Sweet as a synonym. In 1879 fruit of the variety commonly known in Western New York as Henrick Sweet was identified by Charles Downing for William J. Edmunds, of Brockport, N. Y., as undoubtedly Sweet Winesap. Mr. Edmunds has very kindly supplied us with some of his Sweet Winesap fruit which certainly is identical with the apple grown at Geneva and in other parts of the state as Henrick Sweet or Hendrick Sweet. He has also presented us with Downing's letter, the text of which is here given in full. "In looking over the apples you sent me a month or more since, I am now certain it is the Sweet Winesap which is described in Downing's second revised edition, page 378. Many years since the late Isaac Hildreth, a nurseryman at Geneva, sent me a barrel of this kind which he said went by the name of Henricks Sweet and as you say, they kept through the winter into March with very little waste. Ladies Sweet keeps still later and is one of the best of its season."

Sweet Winesap has long been cultivated in Western New York under the names Henrick Sweet and Hendrick Sweet. In some localities, particularly in Wayne county, it is known as Rose Sweet. Occasionally it is erroneously called Ladies Sweet, Lady Sweet or Lady Sweeting. Since it bears some resemblance to the true Lady Sweet it is not strange that it is sometimes thus confused with that variety. Warder listed it under the separate names of Sweet Winesap and Henrick Sweet. Thomas in 1875 followed Downing in giving Sweet Winesap as a variety from Pennsylvania and notices Henrick Sweet as a separate variety. Evidently he was not familiar with this variety under the name Sweet Winesap, but he must have recognized that it was identical with the apple commonly known in his own section as Henrick Sweet. The 1897 edition of Thomas (8), makes Henrick Sweet a synonym for Sweet Pearmain, but Lyon doubted the correctness of this decision (11).

SWEET WINESAP

We have not seen Sweet Pearmain but the descriptions of that variety given by Downing (3) and Elliott (1) do not apply closely to Sweet Winesap.

TREE.

Tree medium in size, vigorous or moderately vigorous. *Form* upright spreading to roundish, rather dense. *Twigs* medium to long, rather slender to moderately stout; internodes medium. *Bark* brownish tinged with dark red, mottled with inconspicuous grayish scarf-skin, scarcely pubescent. *Lenticels* scattering, small to medium, often elongated. *Buds* medium in size, broadly roundish, obtuse or sometimes acute, somewhat pubescent, generally appressed.

FRUIT.

Fruit varies under different conditions from medium to large but under fairly similar conditions is pretty uniform in size and shape. *Form* roundish conic, wide and flattened at the base, varying to roundish ovate or to oblate conic, regular or slightly elliptical, pretty symmetrical. *Stem* short to moderately long, moderately slender. *Cavity* above medium size, acuminate to acute, moderately shallow to rather deep, moderately wide to wide, symmetrical or gently furrowed, sometimes partly russeted. *Calyx* medium or above, usually somewhat open; lobes often long and acuminate. *Basin* medium to rather large, often oblique, roundish, deep, moderately narrow to rather wide, decidedly abrupt, sometimes slightly furrowed.

Skin tough, smooth, clear pale yellow or greenish nearly overspread with bright light red, plainly marked with long narrow carmine stripes, covered with a thin bloom and often to a considerable extent with thin, light gray scarf-skin producing a slightly dull effect. *Dots* small to medium, scattering, whitish or russet. *Prevailing effect* red or striped red.

Calyx tube funnel-shape, with broad, yellowish limb and narrow cylinder, sometimes nearly or quite cone-shape. *Stamens* median to marginal.

Core small to medium, axile or sometimes abaxile; cells usually symmetrical, closed or partly open; core lines clasping. *Carpels* flat, roundish to broadly elliptical, emarginate. *Seeds* medium or below, plump, obtuse.

Flesh nearly white, firm, rather fine, moderately crisp, tender, juicy, distinctly sweet, good to very good.

SWENKER.

REFERENCES. **1.** Churchill, *N. Y. Sta. An. Rpt.*, 9:346. 1890. **2.** Beach, Paddock and Close, *Ib.*, 15:276. 1896. *figs.* **3.** Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:146. 1904.

This variety was received in 1890 from J. G. Youngken, Richlandtown, Pa., for trial at this Station. So far as tested here, the tree is vigorous, comes into bearing young and yields full crops in alternate years. The fruit is of good size but only fair in quality and not particularly attractive in appearance. It does not excel standard sorts for any purpose and is not recommended for planting in New York state.

TREE.

Tree moderately vigorous with long, moderately stout branches. *Form* open, spreading. *Twigs* short to moderately long, straight, rather slender to

stout, terminal buds large; internodes medium to short. *Bark* brownish-red tinged with olive-green, lightly streaked with scarf-skin, pubescent. *Lenticels* very scattering, medium in size, elongated, slightly raised. *Buds* prominent, medium to large, broad, plump, obtuse to acute, free or nearly so, pubescent.

FRUIT.

Fruit medium to large. *Form* roundish to oblate conic, broadly or obscurely ribbed; sides often unequal. *Stem* short or medium, slender. *Cavity* acute to acuminate, deep, moderately narrow to rather broad, often russeted. *Calyx* small to medium, partly open or sometimes closed; lobes reflexed. *Basin* usually very small, shallow and narrow or sometimes abrupt and moderately deep, seldom furrowed or wrinkled.

Skin thin, tough, smooth, somewhat waxy, pale yellow or greenish partly washed with light red, rather indistinctly striped with carmine and marked toward the cavity with broken stripes of grayish scarf-skin. *Dots* large, grayish, rather obscure, mingled with numerous others that are small and russet. *Prevailing effect* yellowish.

Calyx tube medium to large, conical to funnel-form, sometimes extending to the core. *Stamens* median

Core below medium to medium in size, somewhat abaxile to nearly axile: cells usually symmetrical, partly open or closed; core lines clasp the funnel cylinder. *Carpels* roundish to obcordate, emarginate, slightly tufted. *Seeds* medium to rather large, dark, plump, obtuse, sometimes tufted.

Flesh whitish tinged with yellow, or greenish, moderately firm, moderately fine, rather crisp, somewhat tender, juicy, mild subacid with a peculiar but not altogether agreeable aroma, fair quality.

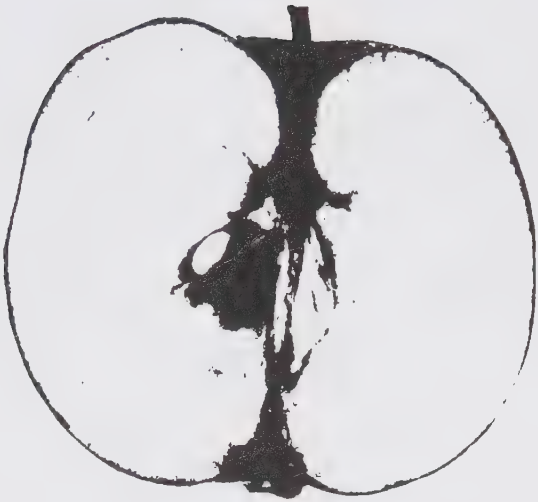
Season November to March or April. Commercial limit, February.

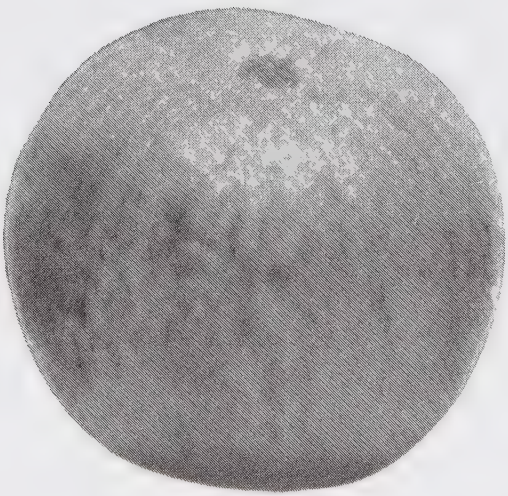
TEWKSBURY.

REFERENCES. 1. Coxe, 1817:156. *fig.* 2. Buel, *N. Y. Bd. Agr. Mem.*, 1825: 476. 3. Wilson, 1828:136. 4. Downing, 1845:140. 5. Thomas, 1849:186. 6. Cole, 1849:136. 7. Emmons, *Nat. Hist. N. Y.*, 3:88. 1851. 8. Elliott, 1854: 160. 9. Hooper, 1857:93. 10. Gregg, 1857:59. 11. Warder, 1867:406, 416. 12. Downing, 1869:382. *fig.* 13. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1871:10. 14. Barry, 1883:355. 15. Lyon, *Mich. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1890:208 16. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:251. 17. *Amer. Gard.*, 16:14. 1895. 18. Ragan, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 56:309. 1905.

SYNONYMS. FINK (9), but incorrectly. *Fink* (11), but incorrectly. *Fink's Seedling* (8, 18). TEWKESBURY WINTER BLUSH (10, 12, 16). *Tewkesbury Blush* (12). TEWKSBERRY WINTER BLUSH (3). TEWKSBERY WINTER BLUSH (2). TEWKSBURY BLUSH (5, 7, 8, 17). *Tewksbury Blush* (18). TEWKSBURY WINTER BLUSH (1, 4, 6, 11, 13, 14). *Tewksbury Winter Blush* (5, 8, 9, 18).

Valued chiefly because it is a long keeper and holds its quality well late in the season. The color is bright yellow or greenish with a beautiful pinkish-red blush somewhat like that of Maiden Blush; decidedly attractive. Although it is an old variety it is but very little grown in New York state which is pretty good evidence that it does not possess superior value for New York fruit growers.





TEXAS

Historical. Coxe (1) states that it came from the town of Tewksbury in Hunterdon county, N. J. In 1817 he gave the following excellent description of it.

"It is a very handsome fair fruit, with more flavour and juiciness than is to be usually found in keeping apples; I have eaten them in good condition in August of the second year, preserved without particular care, perfectly plump and sound. The size is small; the form round; the skin smooth: the colour yellow, with a bright red cheek—the flesh yellow, tolerably juicy and well flavoured with a considerable degree of sprightliness: the tree is of vigorous growth, straight and well formed—the fruit hangs late in the autumn."

Hooper erroneously reported it as identical with Fink and retained Fink as the correct name for the variety (9). Elliott gave Tewksbury Blush as the correct name with Fink's Seedling as a synonym (8), but Warder (11) considered Fink distinct as shown in the following quotation from his description of that variety. "This long keeper was brought before the notice of the Ohio Pomological Society many years ago by Mr. Clarke, of Somerset, Ohio. Mr. Elliott considered it the same as Tewksbury Winter Blush, and introduces Fink's Seedling as a synonym of that variety. Others think it a different fruit, among whom is that practical Pomologist, the Secretary of that association, M. B. Bateham, Esq., who has propagated and planted the trees extensively. It was described as Fink's Seedling in the Ohio Cultivator, May, 1847. At the meeting of 1854, the merits and claims of this variety were freely discussed, and the Society named it the Fink, after admitting that it was an original seedling, as stated by Mr. Fink, in whose seedling orchard it had originated."

Tewksbury was given a place in the catalogue of the American Pomological Society in 1871 (13) and was dropped from that list in 1890.

FRUIT.

Fruit small to nearly medium, uniform in size and shape. *Form* roundish conic, a little flat at the base, rather symmetrical. *Stem* medium in length, moderately thick. *Cavity* acute or acuminate, shallow, rather broad, symmetrical, slightly russeted. *Calyx* very small, closed. *Basin* very small, very shallow and narrow, slightly wrinkled.

Skin smooth, yellow with pinkish-red blush. *Dots* many, numerous, small, russet and areolar.

Calyx tube small, long, narrow, funnel-shape. *Stamens* median to marginal.

Core medium in size, axile or nearly so; cells often unsymmetrical, closed or somewhat open; core lines clasping. *Carpels* roundish ovate, emarginate. *Seeds* light brown, medium size, narrow, irregular, acute.

Flesh slightly tinged with yellow, firm, moderately fine, crisp, rather tender, rather juicy, aromatic, sprightly, brisk subacid, good.

TEXAS.

REFERENCES. 1. Churchill, *N. Y. Sta. An. Rpt.*, **8**:355. 1889. 2. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, **1892**:247. 3. Beach, Paddock and Close, *N. Y. Sta. An. Rpt.*, **15**:274. 1896. 4. Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, **48**:58. 1903. 5. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, **248**:146. 1904. 6. Ragan, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, **56**:242, 309. 1905.

SYNONYM. PRIDE OF TEXAS (1, 2, 3). *Pride of Texas* (4, 5, 6).

A late-keeping southern apple (1, 2, 3, 6). As fruited at this Station it is only moderately attractive in general appearance, medium in size, yellow, shaded and striped with red, mildly subacid, good in flavor and quality. Usually a considerable portion of the crop may be held in good condition in cellar storage till early summer (3, 5). The tree is a good grower, comes into bearing young, is a reliable cropper and productive. Not recommended for planting in New York.

Historical. Received from Benjamin Buckman, Farmingdale, Illinois, in 1889, for testing here (1). It has been propagated by some southern nurserymen (2, 6). It is practically unknown among New York fruit growers.

TREE.

Tree rather vigorous. *Form* roundish or somewhat spreading, rather dense. *Twigs* moderately long, slender, straight or slightly curved; internodes medium to long. *Bark* rather clear brownish-red mingled with olive-green, slightly streaked with grayish scarf-skin; somewhat pubescent. *Lenticels* moderately numerous, conspicuous, medium to large, elongated, raised. *Buds* below medium to large, rather prominent, plump, acute, free or nearly so, somewhat pubescent.

FRUIT.

Fruit medium in size. *Form* slightly oblate to roundish or roundish conic, somewhat ribbed; pretty uniform in size and shape. *Stem* medium to long. *Cavity* acute to acuminate, rather narrow to moderately wide, moderately shallow to deep, usually partly russeted. *Calyx* small, closed or slightly open. *Basin* very shallow, rather narrow, wrinkled.

Skin smooth, clear light yellow, largely washed with faint red splashed and striped with carmine, in highly colored specimens becoming deep red on the exposed cheek; streaks of whitish scarf-skin are conspicuous over the base. *Dots* whitish or pale russet, especially numerous toward the basin.

Calyx tube long, funnel-form. *Stamens* basal or nearly so.

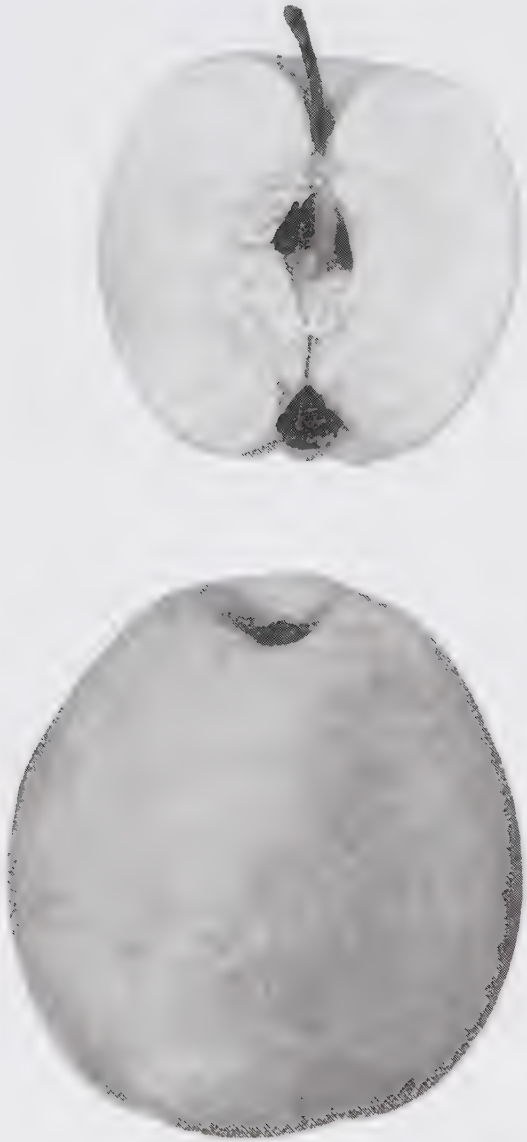
Core medium, axile or nearly so; cells closed or partly open; core lines clasping the funnel cylinder. *Seeds* large to very large, long, rather flat, acute, dark, often tufted. *Carpels* broadly roundish inclined to roundish cordate.

Flesh yellowish, sometimes tinged with red, firm, crisp, moderately juicy, breaking, mild subacid eventually becoming nearly sweet, good in quality and flavor.

Season at Geneva, January to May or June.

TITUS PIPPIN.

REFERENCES. 1. Manning, *Mag. Hort.*, 7:50. 1841. 2. Downing, 1857:224. 3. Hooper, 1857:93. 4. Warder, 1867:734. 5. Downing, 1869:383. 6. Thomas, 1875:514. 7. Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 48:58. 1903. 8. Ragan, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul*, 56:311. 1905.



TITUS

SYNONYMS. *Hang-On* (5). *Timothy* (5). *Timothy Titus Sort* (5). TITUS (7, 8). *Titus Pippin* (7, 8). *Well Apple* (5).

This variety evidently belongs in the Yellow Bellflower group. The fruit is large, predominantly yellow, smooth, fair, attractive, agreeably flavored, good either for dessert or culinary uses. The tree is a good grower, hardy, healthy, long-lived, comes into bearing rather young and is a reliable cropper, yielding good to heavy crops biennially or almost annually. The fruit hangs well to the tree. Usually a rather high percentage of the crop is of marketable size, but it does not ripen evenly. Some of the fruit becomes very ripe before winter sets in, but as grown at this Station the bulk of the crop keeps well into the winter in ordinary storage. A considerable portion of it may be held in pretty good condition till April in cold storage and it has been held till May firm and with no decay or scald (7). As grown on Long Island it is in season in fall and early winter.

The accompanying plate should bear the legend Titus Pippin instead of Titus, since the name Titus has been used for a fall apple of Russian origin.

Historical. Originated near Hempstead, Long Island (5). We find no record of the time of its origin but as long ago as 1841 Manning gave a description of this fruit and stated that he received the variety from Flushing, N. Y. (1). It is quite commonly cultivated on Long Island but is little known in other portions of the state.

TREE.

Tree large, rather vigorous. *Form* upright spreading, rather dense. *Twigs* below medium to short, straight, moderately stout, with large terminal buds; internodes short to rather long. *Bark* olive-green tinged with reddish-brown, lightly mottled with scarf-skin; slightly pubescent. *Lenticels* brownish, very scattering, small to medium, roundish, slightly raised. *Buds* rather prominent, about medium size, plump, acute, free, slightly pubescent.

FRUIT.

Fruit above medium to large. *Form* oblong conic varying to roundish conic, often irregularly elliptical or obtusely ribbed; sides somewhat unequal; axis often somewhat oblique. *Stem* medium in length and thickness. *Cavity* small to medium, acuminate or acute, moderately deep to deep, narrow to rather broad, somewhat furrowed, often partly russeted and with narrow, outspreading russet rays. *Calyx* usually large and open or partly so; lobes leafy, long, acute. *Basin* small, often distinctly oblique, shallow to moderately deep, narrow to medium in width, abrupt, often prominently ribbed, sometimes with mammiform protuberances.

Skin rather tender, smooth, waxy, yellow, often clouded with green, sometimes with orange blush, rarely with distinct red lines or dots. *Dots* numerous, small, russet or submerged. *Prevailing effect* attractive clear yellow.

Calyx tube large, wide above, deep, cone-shape with fleshy pistil point projecting into the base. *Stamens* median or below.

Core large, abaxile; cells usually symmetrical, wide open, sometimes partly closed; core lines partly clasping or meeting. *Carpels* elongated ovate, emarginate, tufted. *Seeds* irregular, often imperfectly developed, medium to rather large, long, moderately acute.

Flesh white tinged with yellow, firm, a little coarse, rather crisp, moderately tender, juicy, subacid with pleasant aroma, good to very good.

TOBIAS.

REFERENCES. 1. Goff, *N. Y. Sta. An. Rpt.*, 7:90. 1888. 2. Macomber, *Amer. Gard.*, 11:140. 1890. 3. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:146. 1904.

SYNONYM. TOBIAS APPLE (1, 2).

As fruited at this Station this is a yellow apple of fairly attractive appearance averaging hardly medium size. It is fair to good in quality. It is in its prime in midwinter but its season extends from November to April. The tree is hardy, comes into bearing rather young and is a reliable cropper, yielding from moderate to good crops biennially or almost annually. It does not excel standard varieties for any purpose and is not worthy of the attention of fruit growers except perhaps in Northern New York where it may be desirable on account of its superior hardiness.

Historical. Originated with Mr. James Tobias in Grand Isle county, Vt. (2). So far as we know it is practically unknown outside of the Lake Champlain district. It was received for testing at this Station in 1898 from J. T. Macomber, Grand Isle, Vt.

TREE.

Tree moderately vigorous. *Form* roundish or spreading, rather dense. *Twigs* long to medium, irregularly curved, stout; internodes medium to long. *Bark* dull brown tinged with red, heavily streaked with scarf-skin; slightly pubescent. *Lenticels* scattering, medium to large, roundish to oblong, slightly raised. *Buds* deeply set in bark, medium size, broad, flat, obtuse, appressed, pubescent.

FRUIT.

Fruit below medium to sometimes rather large. *Form* oblate, varying to roundish, often a little inclined to conic, regular to broadly angular, sometimes distinctly furrowed from basin to cavity. *Stem* medium to rather long, slender to moderately stout, pubescent, often obliquely set. *Cavity* small to medium, varying from slightly acuminate to a little obtuse, deep, moderately narrow to rather broad, somewhat furrowed, sometimes thinly russeted and with outspreading russet rays. *Calyx* medium to rather large, usually partly open; lobes long, acute. *Basin* small to medium, shallow and obtuse to moderately deep and somewhat abrupt, narrow to medium in width.

Skin moderately tender, smooth or roughened with russet dots and flecks, yellow, occasionally with slight blush. *Dots* distinct, numerous, medium to small, russet-gray or whitish, often submerged.

Calyx tube variable, cone-shape to truncate funnel-form. *Stamens* median to basal.

Core small, axile to somewhat abaxile; cells usually symmetrical, closed or sometimes open; core lines meeting. *Carpels* rather flat, roundish, slightly emarginate. *Seeds* numerous, often with some abortive. The plump ones are large, long, rather wide, obtuse, slightly tufted, clear reddish-brown.

Flesh yellowish, firm, moderately coarse, crisp, moderately tender, juicy, sprightly subacid, fair to good.

TOBIAS BLACK.

REFERENCES. 1. Goff, *N. Y. Sta. An. Rpt.*, 7:54, 90. 1888. 2. Macomber, *Amer. Gard.*, 11:140. 1890. 3. Waugh, *Vt. Sta. An. Rpt.*, 14:311. 1901.

Fruit of desirable size and fairly good form but of an unattractive dull red and greenish color. The flavor is nearly sweet, the quality hardly good. The tree is said to be very hardy and very productive (2). As grown at this Station it comes into bearing rather young, yields moderate to good crops and is almost an annual bearer. Its fruit is not equal to standard varieties of its season and the variety is not worthy of planting where these can be grown.

Historical. Originated with Mr. James Tobias in Grand Isle county, Vt. (2). So far as we know it is practically unknown outside of the Lake Champlain district. It was received for testing at this Station in 1888 from J. T. Macomber, Grand Isle, Vt.

TREE.

Tree rather large, moderately vigorous. *Form* flat, spreading, open. *Twigs* below medium to above, moderately stout, straight or somewhat curved; internodes medium or below. *Bark* dark clear brown with reddish tinge, lightly streaked with scarf-skin, quite pubescent. *Lenticels* quite numerous, medium or below, elongated, raised. *Buds* rather prominent, medium size, broad or roundish, plump, obtuse, free, pubescent.

FRUIT.

Fruit medium to large, fairly uniform in size, somewhat variable in shape. *Form* roundish oblate varying to roundish or a little oblong, somewhat truncate, frequently irregularly elliptical or obtusely ribbed; sides sometimes unequal. *Stem* below medium to long, rather slender. *Cavity* medium to large, acute to acuminate, deep, rather narrow to moderately wide, often somewhat furrowed or compressed, sometimes partly russeted. *Calyx* medium size, closed or somewhat open; lobes long, acuminate. *Basin* rather large, deep, wide, rather abrupt, furrowed, sometimes compressed.

Skin thin, tough, grass-green becoming clouded with yellow, largely overspread with dark dull red and striped with purplish-carmine, often clouded with scarf-skin toward the cavity and marked with scattering flecks of russet. In highly colored specimens the red becomes dark and bright and the stripes indistinct. *Dots* conspicuous, pale green or grayish, sometimes with russet point, numerous toward the cavity, sometimes areolar. *Prevailing effect* dull red predominating over dull green.

Calyx tube large, elongated cone-shape or funnel-form. *Stamens* median or below.

Core medium or below, nearly axile with hollow cylinder in the axis; cells usually symmetrical, closed or sometimes slightly open; core lines clasping. *Carpels* thin, broadly roundish to elliptical, obtusely emarginate, mucronate, somewhat tufted. *Seeds* numerous, medium or below, rather short, obtuse to rather acute, slightly tufted.

Flesh tinged with green or yellow, moderately firm, breaking, moderately fine-grained, tender, juicy, mild subacid becoming nearly sweet, fair to nearly good.

Season November to April.

TOBIAS PIPPIN.

REFERENCES. **1.** Goff, *N. Y. Sta. An. Rpt.*, 7:90. 1888. **2.** Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, **248**:146. 1904.

Tobias Pippin is of pretty good size, fair to good quality, and rather attractive appearance for a yellow apple. It comes in season in October and some portion of the crop may be kept till March, but in ordinary storage November is its commercial limit. The tree is a pretty good grower and as tested at this Station comes into bearing rather young and produces full crops in alternate years. As compared with standard sorts of its season it does not appear to be worthy of general planting. Received here for testing from J. T. Macomber, Grand Isle, Vt., in 1888. So far as we know it is practically unknown outside of the Lake Champlain district.

TREE.

Tree moderately vigorous. *Form* upright spreading or roundish, dense. *Twigs* short to medium, straight, stout to somewhat slender, with large terminal buds; internodes short to medium. *Bark* clear brown with tinge of red, lightly streaked with scarf-skin, slightly pubescent near tips. *Lenticels* quite numerous, small to medium, roundish or somewhat elongated, not raised. *Buds* deeply set in bark, below medium to small, flat, obtuse, appressed, but slightly pubescent if at all.

FRUIT.

Fruit varies from rather small to nearly large but when well grown averages above medium size. *Form* oblate conic to roundish ovate, often somewhat ribbed, fairly uniform. *Stem* short to medium, moderately slender. *Cavity* variable, rather large, varying from rather obtuse to nearly acuminate, moderately deep to deep, moderately narrow to broad, often furrowed or compressed, sometimes partly russeted and with outspreading russet. *Calyx* small to medium, closed or partly open. *Basin* small to medium, varying from shallow and narrow to medium in depth and width, abrupt, usually somewhat furrowed.

Skin rather tender, nearly smooth, rather glossy, yellow mottled and streaked with whitish scarf-skin, sometimes distinctly blushed. *Dots* numerous, small, irregular, whitish and submerged or areolar with russet point.

Calyx tube funnel-form or nearly so. *Stamens* median to basal.

Core below medium to rather large, somewhat abaxile; cells usually symmetrical, closed or partly open; core lines clasping the funnel cylinder. *Carpels* broadly elliptical, emarginate. *Seeds* numerous, rather dark brown, medium to small, plump, rather acute.

Flesh tinged with yellow, moderately firm, a little coarse, moderately crisp, rather tender, juicy, mild subacid becoming sweet, aromatic, good or sometimes very good.

TOLMAN *SWEET.*

REFERENCES. 1. Thacher, 1822:139. 2. Buel, *N. Y. Bd. Agr. Mem.*, 1826: 476. 3. Manning, *Mag. Hort.*, 7:50. 1841. 4. Downing, 1845:137. 5. Phoenix, *Horticulturist*, 1:361. 1846. 6. Thomas, 1849:162. 7. Hovey, *Mag. Hort.*, 15: 162. 1849. *fig.* 8. Cole, 1849:131. *fig.* 9. Emmons, *Nat. Hist. N. Y.*, 3:87. 1851. *fig.* 10. Elliott, 1854:110. *fig.* 11. Gregg, 1857:60. *fig.* 12. Hooper, 1857:93. 13. *Horticulturist*, 17:150, 167. 1862. 14. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1862. 15. Warder, 1867:557. *fig.* 16. Barry, 1883:355. 17. Lyon, *Mich. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1890:298. 18. Manning, *Am. Pom. Soc. Rpt.*, 1891:137. 19. Taylor, *Me. Pom. Soc. Rpt.*, 1892:57. 20. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:251. 21. Woolverton, *Ont. Fr. Assn. An. Rpt.*, 26:169. 1894. 22. *Can. Hort.*, 17:229, 280. 1894. *col. pl.* 23. Hoskins, *Rural N. Y.*, 53:310. 1894. 24. Alwood, *Va. Sta. Bul.*, 130: 125. 1901. 25. Waugh, *Vt. Sta. An. Rpt.*, 14:311. 1901. 26. Hansen, *S. D. Sta. Bul.*, 76:106. 1902. *fig.* 27. Budd-Hansen, 1903:189. *fig.* 28. Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 48:58. 1903. 29. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:146. 1904.

SYNONYMS. *Brown's Golden Sweet* (10). TALLMAN'S SWEET (15). TALLMAN SWEET (26). *Tallman Sweet* (27). TALLMAN SWEETING (2, 6, 11). *Tallman's Sweeting* (10). TALMAN SWEET (5, 17, 20, 21, 22, 23). TALMAN'S SWEET (14, 16, 19). *Talman Sweet* (28). TALMAN SWEETING (8). TALMAN'S SWEETING (9, 10, 12). TOLMAN (25, 28). TOLMAN SWEET (3, 13, 18, 24). *Tolman Sweet* (25, 28). TOLMAN'S SWEETING (4, 7). TOLMAN SWEETING (1). *Tolman's Sweeting* (6, 10).

Fruit medium or below, rather attractive for a yellow apple. It meets with little demand in the general market, but is sold to a limited extent in special markets and to special classes of trade. The fruit is generally much esteemed for certain culinary purposes as pickling, boiling and baking. Its keeping quality varies in different seasons. In ordinary storage it is in season from November to January with December as the commercial limit. In cold storage its commercial limit varies under different conditions from February 1 to April (29). Some find that it stands heat well before going into storage; others report that it does not. It shows bruises very readily and requires careful handling. The fruit hangs pretty well to the tree, is quite uniform in grade and suffers comparatively little loss in drops and culls. The tree is a good grower, long-lived and very hardy. Throughout Northern New York, Northern New England, certain portions of Canada and the northern portion of the apple belt in the prairie region of the Middle West, Tolman

Sweet has gained the reputation of being one of the hardiest of the old New England varieties. For this reason it is often selected as a stock upon which to top-graft less hardy kinds. The tree comes into bearing at a moderately early age, and, generally speaking, is a reliable cropper, yielding from moderate to heavy crops biennially or sometimes almost annually.

Historical. Thacher's description of this variety is the earliest one of which we have any record. He was unable to trace it to its origin (1). Manning (18) in 1891 called attention to the correct orthography, the name having been differently spelled by various authors, and mentioned the supposition that the variety originated in Dorchester (Massachusetts). It has long been known in cultivation in New York and it appears that it is more generally grown in the home orchards of this state than any other sweet apple.

TREE.

Tree moderately vigorous. *Form* upright, very spreading, drooping, open; top roundish; branches long, moderately stout, curved and drooping. *Twigs* medium to long, straight or bowed, stout; internodes medium to short. *Bark* clear brownish mingled with olive-green, lightly streaked with scarf-skin, heavily pubescent. *Lenticels* rather conspicuous, scattering, medium or above, roundish or oval, not raised. *Buds* medium in size, broad, plump, obtuse, appressed, pubescent.

FRUIT.

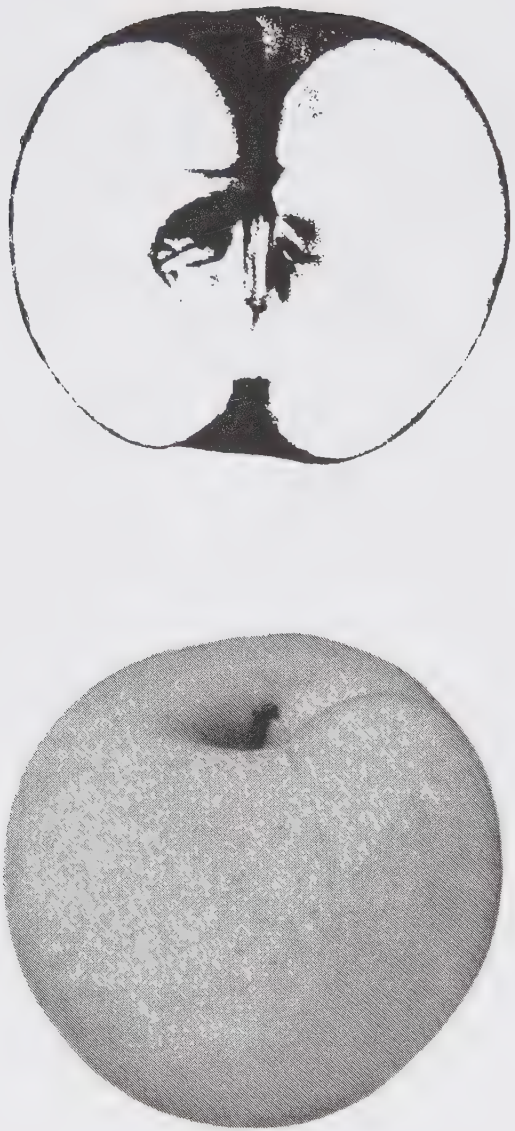
Fruit commonly averages below medium but sometimes grows rather large. It is pretty uniform in size and shape. *Form* nearly globular or varying to roundish conical or to roundish oblate, often inclined to elliptical or obscurely ribbed. *Stem* medium to rather long, slender. *Cavity* obtuse to acute, broad, deep, often russeted, often obscurely furrowed yet pretty symmetrical. *Calyx* medium to small, somewhat open or sometimes closed; lobes often long and acuminate. *Basin* small to medium, often oblique, moderately shallow to moderately deep, medium in width, rather abrupt, furrowed, wrinkled, sometimes compressed.

Skin tough, often marked by a suture line extending out from the cavity, sometimes reaching even to the basin; color pale clear yellow or whitish-yellow, sometimes a little blushed. *Dots* small, inconspicuous, pale yellow or faint russet. The skin is apt to be roughened slightly by very inconspicuous capillary russet lines over the entire surface, becoming heavier and concentric at the basin.

Calyx tube urn-shape to truncate funnel-form. *Stamens* basal or nearly so.

Core medium to rather small, axile; cells symmetrical, closed; core lines slightly clasping. *Carpels* rather flat, broadly roundish, slightly emarginate, tufted. *Seeds* medium in size, wide, plump, acute to somewhat obtuse, tufted.

Flesh white, firm, neither tender nor crisp, rather hard, moderately fine, rather dry to moderately juicy, decidedly sweet, good to very good.



TOLMAN SWEET

TOMPKINS KING.

REFERENCES. 1. *New Genesee Farmer*, 3:57. 1842. 2. *Cultivator*, 1:390. 1844. 3. Ellwanger and Barry, *Ib.*, 2:57. 1845. 4. Thomas, *Ib.*, 5:306. 1848. *fig.* 5. Cole, 1849:122. 6. Emmons, *Nat. Hist. N. Y.*, 3:73. 1851. *col. pl.* No. 38. 7. Hovey, *Mag. Hort.*, 20:178, 509. 1854. *fig.* 8. Elliott, 1854:142. 9. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1856. 10. *Horticulturist*, 11:397. 1856. *fig.* 11. *Mag. Hort.*, 22:545. 1856. 12. Downing, 1857:84. *fig.* 13. Hooper, 1857:50. 14. *Mag. Hort.*, 24:111. 1858. 15. Mattison, *Horticulturist*, 15:213. 1860. 16. *Mag. Hort.*, 27:98. 1861. 17. Warder, 1867:655. *fig.* 18. Fitz, 1872:157. 19. Thomas, 1875:217. 20. Barry, 1883:348. 21. Hogg, 1884:124. 22. Wickson, 1889:245. 23. Lyon, *Mich. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1890:298. 24. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:242. 25. *Rural N. Y.*, 53:28. 1894. 26. Hoskins, *Ib.*, 53:310. 1894. 27. Woolverton, *Ont. Fr. Stas. An. Rpt.*, 2:10. 1895. *fig.* 28. *Gard. and For.*, 9:10. 1896. 29. *U. S. Pom. Bul.*, 7:356. 1898. 30. Bunyard, *Jour. Roy. Hort. Soc.*, 1898:356. 31. Waugh, *Vt. Sta. An. Rpt.*, 14:297. 1901. 32. *Can. Hort.*, 26: 405. 1903. 33. Budd-Hansen, 1903:190. 34. Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 48:58. 1903. 35. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:147. 1904.

SYNONYMS. *Flat Spitzenburg* (28). KING (5, 7, 17, 19, 24, 27, 31). *King* (15, 34). KING APPLE (1, 2, 3, 4, 32, of New York 10, of Western New York 8 and 13). *King Apple* (12). KING OF TOMPKINS COUNTY (12, 14, 15, 16, 18, 20, 21, 22, 26, 30). *King of Tompkins County* (17, 27, 28, 33, 35). *Toma Red* (15). *Tommy Red* (21). *Tompkins County King* (19). *Tom's Red* (21). WINTER KING (6).

This apple is commonly called King. Less frequently it is called Tompkins County King or King of Tompkins County. Pomologists now accept Tompkins King as the correct name.

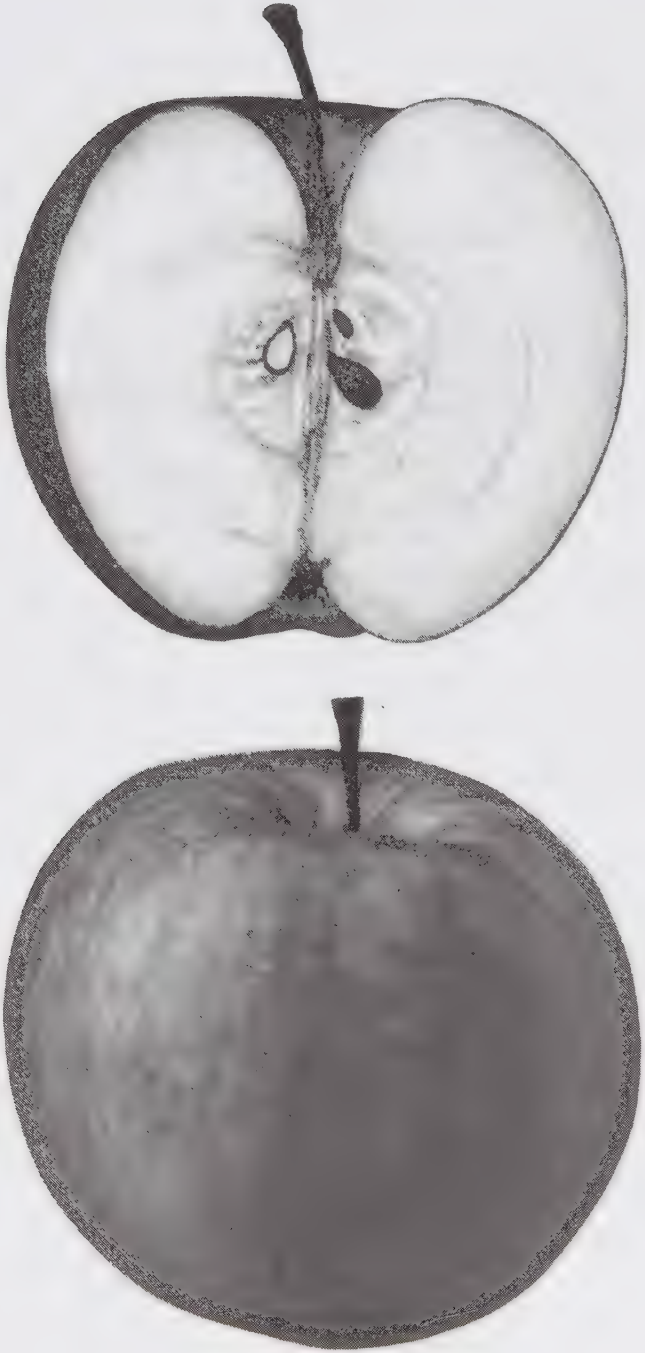
The fruit has a beautiful red color, with enough clearly contrasting yellow to make a very attractive appearance. It is symmetrical, uniformly large, and excellent in quality for either dessert or culinary uses. It is well adapted for marketing in fancy packages and is in good demand for both special and general trade, often selling at an advance over standard varieties in both domestic and foreign markets. The principal demand for it comes in late fall and early winter. It does not keep quite as late in storage as Rhode Island *Greening*, but rather later than Hubbardston. It is in season from October or late September to December and January or later. In common storage its commercial limit is December, or exceptionally January, and in cold storage usually February, but in some cases later. The fruit often begins to show some decay in November and sometimes even in October. Its keeping qualities do not vary so much in different seasons as is the case with many other sorts (35). Some of the fruit is often kept in cellars till spring,

but not with prime flavor, for usually it begins to lose flavor by midwinter or earlier.

Tompkins King has been quite generally cultivated throughout the principal apple-growing districts of the state and often with fairly good success, particularly when planted on fertile, well-drained soils or top-worked upon thrifty, hardy stock. In the lake region of Central and Western New York in many cases it appears to succeed better on the uplands than it does close to the lakes. The fruit being large, there is often a considerable loss in windfalls, and on this account it is well to select a location for this variety that is well sheltered from prevailing winds. Generally it is regarded as more liable to loss from wormy fruit and less subject to injury from apple scab than either Baldwin or Rhode Island *Greening*. As a rule the tree does not come into bearing very young, but with maturity usually becomes a regular bearer, yielding rather light to moderately heavy crops biennially or sometimes nearly annually. Frequently it is regarded as a shy bearer and too unproductive for a good commercial variety, and it nowhere has the reputation of being a heavy cropper, yet many fruit growers find it a profitable commercial variety. Taking the state as a whole, it probably ranks fourth in commercial importance, being surpassed by Baldwin, Rhode Island *Greening* and Northern Spy.[1]

Were the tree hardier, healthier, longer-lived and more productive, Tompkins King would be much more extensively grown in commercial orchards. In the nursery it makes but a moderate root growth, and in the orchard it is somewhat subject to sun-scald and canker as well as to injury at the surface of the ground from what is commonly called "collar rot" or "collar blight." The cause of this collar rot is not definitely known. Some suppose that it may be due to a parasitic fungus; others that it is caused primarily by winter injury. Tompkins King is certainly more liable to winter injury than are most of the standard sorts of this region. Even in some parts of Central New York, when standing in unfavorable locations, and particularly if on heavy, poorly drained soils, trees have sometimes been entirely killed by the winter, yet in many

[1] See page 17.



TOMPKINS KING

localities the variety has succeeded so well that it is regarded as pretty hardy and long-lived. E. W. Catchpole of North Rose, Wayne county, reports that in an orchard planted in that locality in 1861 with Baldwin, Rhode Island *Greening* and Tompkins King, the Tompkins King has been neither as hardy nor as productive as either of the other two varieties named and already shows a considerable number of vacancies in the rows. H. D. Cole of Interlaken, in southern Seneca county, reports that he has an orchard of Tompkins King top-grafted about seventy years ago upon trees which were planted about one hundred years ago. These trees are still bearing good crops. He regards this variety as not sufficiently hardy if grown on its own trunk, but vigorous, healthy, long-lived and reliably productive when top-worked upon hardy stock. The experience of many other fruit growers throughout the state corroborates that of Mr. Catchpole and Mr. Cole and goes to show, that because of its comparatively weak root development and liability to collar rot and winter injury, Tompkins King should be top-worked upon some variety which has a stronger root development and a more hardy trunk. Some have had good success in using common seedling stock for this purpose and others have found satisfactory results from top-working it upon Tolman *Sweet*, Northern Spy, Rhode Island *Greening*, Oldenburg, Golden Russet, Roxbury and other vigorous, hardy varieties.

Historical. Some have thought that the original tree of Tompkins King grew at Jacksonville, Tompkins county, N. Y., but Bailey found that that tree had been grafted and therefore it could not be the original seedling (28). The variety appears to have originated near Washington, Warren county, N. J. It is said to have been brought from that locality to Tompkins county, N. Y., by Jacob Wycoff in 1804 by whom it was named King. The Congress of Fruit Growers at Rochester added Tompkins County to its name to distinguish it from other King apples (15). James M. Mattison of Jacksonville, N. Y., investigated the subject of the origin of Tompkins King during the winter of 1860 and published an account of his investigation in the April number of the Horticulturist of that year. We quote his report in full.

"Having given the subject a pretty thorough investigation, I present the following as the true history of the King Apple of Tompkins County:

"About fifty-six years ago, Jacob Wycoff brought it from Warren county, N. J. Mr. Wycoff moved to this county about sixty years ago, and finding the art of grafting practised here, procured the grafts while on a visit fifty-six years ago. Mr. Wycoff is now dead, but always claimed it to be a seed-

ling, and it was named by him, King. The Congress of Fruit Growers at Rochester added Tompkins County to it, to distinguish it from another of the same name.

"On a visit this winter I undertook to trace out its origin, and went to the place where it is said to have originated. This is about one and a half to two miles from Washington, Warren county, N. J. I found very old trees that had been grafted; they seemed to be over fifty years old; two aged men, Daniel Fleet and William Crivling, near Asbury, were both acquainted with it from boyhood. It originated on the north side of the Musconetcong mountain, about one mile from where these gentlemen live. Mr. Jesse Weiler says he knew one very old tree on his farm forty years ago; it has been dead several years. They call the apple Toma Red throughout that section. It does not appear to be much disseminated, being confined to a small locality. I brought some of the apples with me, and compared them with mine. I also gave them some that were raised in my own orchard. They are not quite as high flavored in New Jersey as they are here between the lakes (Cayuga and Seneca).

"The tree is entirely distinct in growth. When I was in New Jersey I pointed out trees as I was going along the road, and inquired if they were not what we call the King of Tompkins County, and they said they were. The limbs grow so very horizontal that the tree needs scarcely any pruning, and one of its good qualities is, it is a regular bearer every year, and a fine, thrifty grower. Hundreds of barrels have been sold from this vicinity this year, and we are all of one mind, that it is the most productive, and will sell for the largest price per barrel of any market apple that is raised in this vicinity. Dealers realized four and five dollars per barrel last fall. The apple is one of those crimson red with yellow ground that attracts the eye, and its color will not disappoint you when you come to eat it. Its very agreeable perfumed flavor is equal to the Swaar. It wants gathering ten to fifteen days before the Baldwin or Greening, and if carefully done, will keep good until the first of May."

The first published description of the variety which we have found is that given in the New Genesee Farmer in 1842, under the name of King Apple (1). The earliest mention which we find of the propagation of this variety by nurserymen is the statement made by Ellwanger and Barry of Rochester, N. Y., in 1845, that they had trees of it for sale (3). In 1848 T. C. Maxwell and Brothers of Geneva, N. Y., began to propagate it extensively and were active in disseminating it. Thomas, in 1848, described it under the name of King and stated that it was cultivated in Tompkins and Cayuga counties but not widely spread (4). In 1849 Cole mentioned it under the name of King from Ellwanger and Barry, and in 1851 Emmons described it as the Winter King from Tompkins county (5, 6). In 1856 the American Pomological Society at its Rochester meeting included this variety in its catalogue under the name of Tompkins King, using the word Tompkins to distinguish it from other varieties which were then known under the name King.

During the last sixty years its cultivation has extended through New England, portions of Canada, Michigan, New Jersey, Pennsylvania and Ohio. It has practically failed to establish itself in the Mississippi valley but is quite well known on the Pacific Coast, from Washington southward into California.

TWENTY-OUNCE PIPPIN

TREE.

Tree vigorous. *Form* spreading, open; lateral branches rather slender and somewhat drooping. *Twigs* long to above medium, curved or irregularly crooked, moderately stout with thick tips; internodes long to below medium. *Bark* dark brownish-red mingled with yellowish-green, lightly mottled with scarf-skin; pubescent. *Lenticels* rather dull but conspicuous, numerous, large to small, roundish to oblong, raised. *Buds* prominent, large, broad, plump, obtuse to acute, free or nearly so, pubescent.

FRUIT.

Fruit large to very large, pretty uniform in shape and size. *Form* roundish to somewhat oblate, sometimes slightly inclined to conic, regular or obscurely ribbed. *Stem* short to rather long, often stout, sometimes thick and swollen. *Cavity* medium to rather large, obtuse to acute, moderately deep to rather shallow, moderately narrow to rather wide, often gently furrowed or wavy, occasionally lipped, often russeted, sometimes with fine outspreading russet. *Calyx* medium to rather large, closed or somewhat open; segments long, acuminate. *Basin* small to medium, varying from narrow, shallow and rather obtuse to moderately wide, rather deep and abrupt, regular or sometimes obscurely ridged and wrinkled.

Skin smooth or somewhat roughened with russet dots, fine yellow mottled and washed with orange red, often shading to lively deep red, striped and splashed with bright carmine. *Dots* rather numerous, conspicuous, white or russet. *Prevailing color* attractive red over yellow.

Calyx tube small to above medium, cone-shape to funnel-form. *Stamens* median to marginal.

Core below medium to rather large, abaxile to nearly axile; cells symmetrical, closed or partly open; core lines meeting or slightly clasping the apex of the tube when it is cone-shape or the limb when it is funnel-shape. *Carpels* roundish to somewhat ovate or obovate, tufted, mucronate, but slightly emarginate if at all. *Seeds* few, rather large, long, irregular, obtuse to somewhat acute, often abortive, somewhat tufted.

Flesh attractive yellowish, rather coarse, crisp, tender, aromatic, juicy, subacid, very good to best.

TWENTY OUNCE PIPPIN.

REFERENCES. 1. Downing, 1845:140. 2. Thomas, 1849:153. 3. Emmons, *Nat. Hist. N. Y.*, 3:21, 33. 1851. *fig.* 4. Ib., 3:64. 1851. *fig.* 5. Elliott, 1854: 126. 6. Warder, 1867:461. 7. Downing, 1869:113. 8. Lyon, *Mich. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1890:290. 9. Woolverton, *Ont. Fr. Stas. An. Rpt.*, 2:8. 1895. *fig.* 10. Ib., 3:3. 1896. *figs.*

SYNONYMS. CABASHEA (7, 8, 9, 10). KING (4). *King* (7). *Oxheart.* Not TWENTY OUNCE (2, 5, 6, 9, 10).

Attractive in appearance, but second or third rate in quality. In season about with Tompkins King. It is grown commercially to a limited extent and some find it profitable, but, generally speaking, it is not a favorite with fruit growers. Undoubtedly there would be

fewer trees of it growing to-day had it not sometimes been purchased by mistake for the true Twenty Ounce. The tree is a vigorous grower, hardy, healthy and long-lived, but often it is not a satisfactory cropper. The fruit is large, noticeably heavy and apt to drop from the tree.

Historical. The origin of this variety is uncertain. So far as we can learn it has always been commonly known to fruit growers and fruit buyers by the name Twenty Ounce Pippin and doubtless will continue to be so known as long as it remains in cultivation. Occasionally it has been grown under the name King. It should be remarked, however, that it is quite distinct from Tompkins King. It is known locally as Oxheart.

Thomas in 1849 (2) recognized it as less desirable than the Twenty Ounce. Elliott (5) and Warder (6) adopted the name Cayuga Red Streak for the Twenty Ounce hoping thereby to prevent their readers from confusing its name with that of Twenty Ounce Pippin. Downing (7) added to the confusion by applying the name Cabashea to the Twenty Ounce Pippin which name had already been given to a fall variety,[1] and was so recognized by Thomas, Emmons and Warder. This fall Cabashea comes in season about with the true Twenty Ounce but is quite distinct from that variety.

TREE.

Tree medium to large, moderately vigorous. *Form* spreading or somewhat drooping. *Twigs* medium to long, moderately stout to stout; internodes short. *Bark* dark brownish-red, mottled with scarf-skin; pubescent. *Lenticels* numerous, moderately conspicuous, round, raised. *Buds* large, broad, plump, obtuse, appressed, pubescent.

FRUIT.

Fruit large to very large, noticeably heavy. *Form* variable, somewhat oblate to globular with flattened base, often slightly inclined to conic, pretty regular but often somewhat elliptical or obscurely ribbed; sides frequently a little unequal. *Stem* usually short and thick to sometimes moderately thick and of medium length. *Cavity* medium or below, acute to nearly obtuse, moderately shallow to deep, wide, somewhat furrowed, sometimes lipped, bright deep green with elongated whitish dots, often partly russeted and with outspreading russet rays. *Calyx* medium to large, closed or partly open; lobes separated at the base, wide, nearly flat or somewhat reflexed, pubescent. *Basin* below medium to large, shallow to moderately deep, obtuse to somewhat abrupt, irregularly furrowed and wrinkled.

Skin rather thick, tough, smooth, clear pale yellow or greenish, in highly colored specimens largely washed, mottled and blushed with bright deep red striped and splashed with carmine. *Dots* numerous, small or narrow and elongated, moderately conspicuous, often submerged or depressed, whitish, sometimes with russet point. When well grown the general appearance is decidedly attractive and the color is somewhat like that of the Baldwin, particularly about the base.

Calyx tube short, varying from funnel-shape with wide limb to obtuse cone-shape. *Stamens* median to basal.

[1] *N. Y. Agr. Soc. Rpt.*, 1849:350.

VANHOY

Core medium to rather large, axile or nearly so; cells usually symmetrical and closed, sometimes open; core lines clasping the funnel cylinder. *Carpels* broadly roundish or inclined to ovate or to obcordate, slightly emarginate, tufted. *Seeds* few, often abortive; when well developed they are medium to large, rather long, plump, acute to somewhat obtuse, sometimes tufted, medium brown.

Flesh whitish tinged with yellow, firm, coarse, rather tender, rather crisp or breaking, moderately juicy, sprightly subacid with a peculiar but not high flavor, fair or sometimes nearly good in quality.

Season October to January or February.

VANHOY.

REFERENCES. 1. *N. Y. Sta. An. Rpt.*, 8:356. 1889. 2. Beach, *Ib.*, 15:276, 284. 1896. 3. Massey, *N. C. Sta. Bul.*, 149:318. 1898. 4. Bruner, *N. C. Bd. Agr. Bul.*, 1900:11. 5. Budd-Hansen, 1903:194. 6. Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 48:59. 1903. 7. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:148. 1904. 8. Ragan, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 56:319. 1905. 9. J. Van. Lindley, *Cat Pomona. N. C.* (cited by 8).

SYNONYMS. VAN HOY (3). VAN HOY NO-CORE (1, 2). *Van Hoy No-Core* (5, 8).

As grown at the Geneva Station, Vanhoy lacks character, being unattractive in general appearance and only fair in quality. It is not desirable for any purpose and is remarkable only because the core is small and usually has no well-developed seeds.

Historical. This is a variety of North Carolina origin and in its native state it is said to be a fair dessert apple with good market qualities (3, 4). It is practically unknown in New York.

TREE.

Tree moderately vigorous, not large. *Form* spreading, rather flat, open. *Twigs* below medium to short, straight, slender to moderately stout; internodes long to below medium. *Bark* dark clear reddish-brown with some olive-green, lightly streaked with scarf-skin, but slightly pubescent if at all. *Lenticels* rather conspicuous, scattering, medium to small, elongated, slightly raised. *Buds* large to below medium, broad, plump, acute to obtuse, free or somewhat appressed, slightly pubescent.

FRUIT.

Fruit medium, sometimes large. *Form* oblate to roundish, a little inclined to conic; axis sometimes oblique; sides often somewhat unequal. *Stem* medium to long, moderately thick. *Cavity* medium in size, acute to acuminate, moderately narrow to rather wide, moderately deep to deep, often compressed or obscurely furrowed, sometimes lipped, sometimes thinly russeted. *Calyx* below medium to large, closed or partly open; lobes often leafy, long, acute to acuminate. *Basin* small to medium, somewhat obtuse to rather abrupt, medium in width and depth or sometimes deep, occasionally slightly furrowed.

Skin thick, leathery, smooth, dull yellowish-green largely overspread with dull red and marked with narrow, obscure splashes or stripes of dark carmine. *Dots* rather conspicuous, pale yellow or russet.

Calyx tube rather large, cone-shape to funnel-form. *Stamens* median.

Core small, abaxile or nearly so; cells symmetrical, closed; core lines meeting or, when the tube is cone-shape, slightly clasping. *Carpels* rather flat, roundish ovate to obcordate, slightly emarginate, mucronate. *Seeds* few, rarely plump, wide, rather long, obtuse to acute, sometimes tufted; often all are abortive.

Flesh whitish tinged with yellow or green, firm, a little coarse, quite crisp, breaking, moderately juicy, mild subacid, fair quality.

Season at Geneva January to May.

VIRGINIA GREENING.

REFERENCES. 1. Prince, *N. E. Farmer*, 8:1. 1829. 2. Kenrick, 1832:60. 3. White, *Horticulturist*, 7:319. 1852. 4. Elliott, 1854:160. 5. Downing, 1857: 200. 6. Hooper, 1857:95. 7. Warder, 1867:416. *fig.* 8. Downing, 1869:393. 9. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1873. 10. Thomas, 1875:230. 11. Barry, 1883:356. 12. Wickson, 1889:248. 13. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:251. 14. Budd-Hansen, 1903:195.

SYNONYMS. *Green Mountain Pippin* (8). *Ross Greening* (8). *Virginia Pippin*? (8).

A large, oblate, yellowish-green apple with hard, firm flesh. In the South, where it is supposed to have originated, it is valued as a late keeper. The tree is large, spreading, vigorous and productive. It is but little grown in this state.

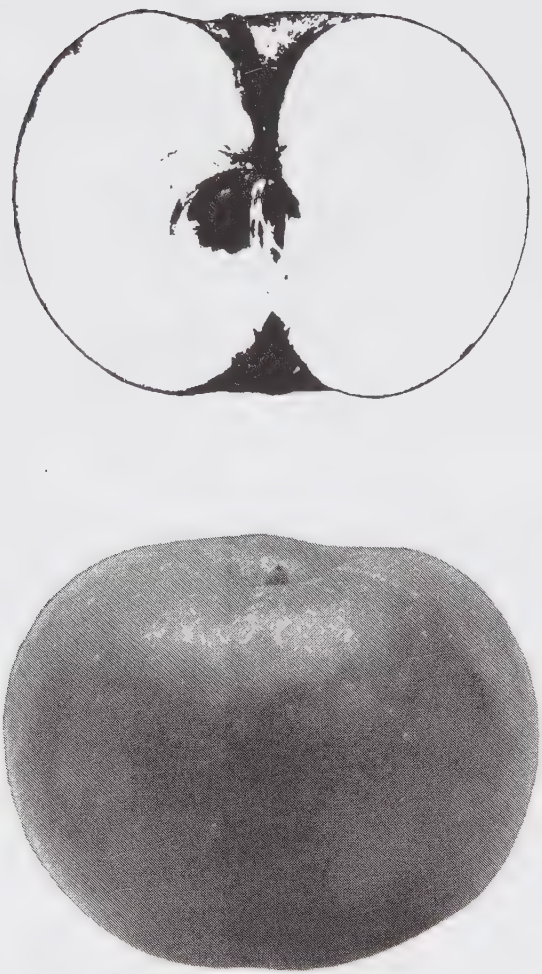
FRUIT.

Fruit medium to nearly large, uniform in size and shape. *Form* oblate or roundish oblate varying to roundish conic, regular or nearly so, symmetrical. *Stem* medium to long, moderately slender. *Cavity* medium in size, acute to acuminate, deep, moderately narrow to rather broad, often slightly furrowed, russeted and with outspreading russet. *Calyx* medium or below, partly open; lobes slightly separated at the base, usually short and obtuse to acute. *Basin* medium size, usually rather shallow but varies to moderately deep, moderately wide, obtuse or occasionally rather abrupt, furrowed obscurely if at all, slightly wrinkled.

Skin thick, tough, smooth or slightly roughened with russet dots and flecks, grass-green sometimes with brownish blush. *Dots* distinct, usually areolar with russet center, whitish or fawn-colored on the blushed portion, often irregular toward the cavity.

Calyx tube cone-shape to funnel-form. *Stamens* median.

Core small to medium, axile or with a narrow, hollow cylinder in the axis; cells symmetrical, closed or sometimes slightly open; core lines meeting the limb of the calyx tube or clasping the funnel cylinder. *Carpels* roundish to broadly obovate or approaching obcordate, deeply emarginate, smooth or slightly tufted. *Seeds* numerous, small, rather narrow, plump, acute to obtuse, usually smooth.



WABASH RED

Flesh creamy yellow or greenish, very firm, hard, breaking, coarse, moderately juicy, mild subacid becoming somewhat sweet, fair to good.

Season February to June.

WABASH RED.

REFERENCES. 1. *N. Y. Sta. An. Rpt.*, 11:223. 1892. 2. *Ib.*, 13:170. 1894.

SYNONYM. *Wabash Red Winter* (2).

As grown at this Station, Wabash Red is a rather attractive apple of fairly good size, bright color, smooth and uniform appearance and good dessert quality for a late-keeping apple, but rather too mild in flavor for most culinary uses. It has the merit of retaining its texture and flavor well till very late in the season. As tested here the fruit shows a tendency to be deficient in size. The tree is a good grower, is not slow in coming into bearing and yields moderate to good crops nearly annually. It is sufficiently promising to be worthy of further testing.

This is distinct from Wabash or Wabash Bellflower.

Historical. Received in 1892 and 1894 from Downing and Morris, Clinton, Ind., for testing at this Station (1, 2).

TREE.

Tree vigorous. *Form* upright to roundish, rather dense. *Twigs* short to above medium, straight or somewhat curved, stout and with large terminal buds; internodes medium to short. *Bark* brownish-red mingled with olive-green, lightly mottled with scarf-skin; slightly pubescent. *Lenticels* conspicuous, quite numerous, small to medium, roundish or a little elongated, slightly raised. *Buds* medium to large, broad, plump, obtuse, free or nearly so, slightly pubescent.

FRUIT.

Fruit large to medium, quite uniform in size and shape. *Form* roundish oblate, a little inclined to conic, usually regular; sides sometimes unequal. *Stem* short to above medium, rather thick. *Cavity* small to medium, acuminate to nearly obtuse, moderately deep to deep, rather narrow to moderately broad, sometimes lipped, usually russeted and with outspreading russet. *Calyx* small to medium, closed or partly open; lobes sometimes separated at the base. *Basin* medium size, usually shallow and obtuse but varying to moderately deep and somewhat abrupt, wide, somewhat furrowed and wrinkled.

Skin moderately thick, tough, nearly smooth, bright clear yellow, in highly colored specimens largely overspread with bright red or orange-red obscurely striped with darker red. *Dots* numerous, rather conspicuous, small to medium, whitish or pale yellow and russet. *Prevailing effect* red.

Calyx tube cone-shape to truncate funnel-form. *Stamens* median.

Core rather small, axile or nearly so; cells symmetrical, usually closed; core lines somewhat clasping. *Carpels* roundish, smooth or nearly so. *Seeds* compactly filling the cells, medium or above, rather wide, somewhat obtuse, tufted; often some are abortive.

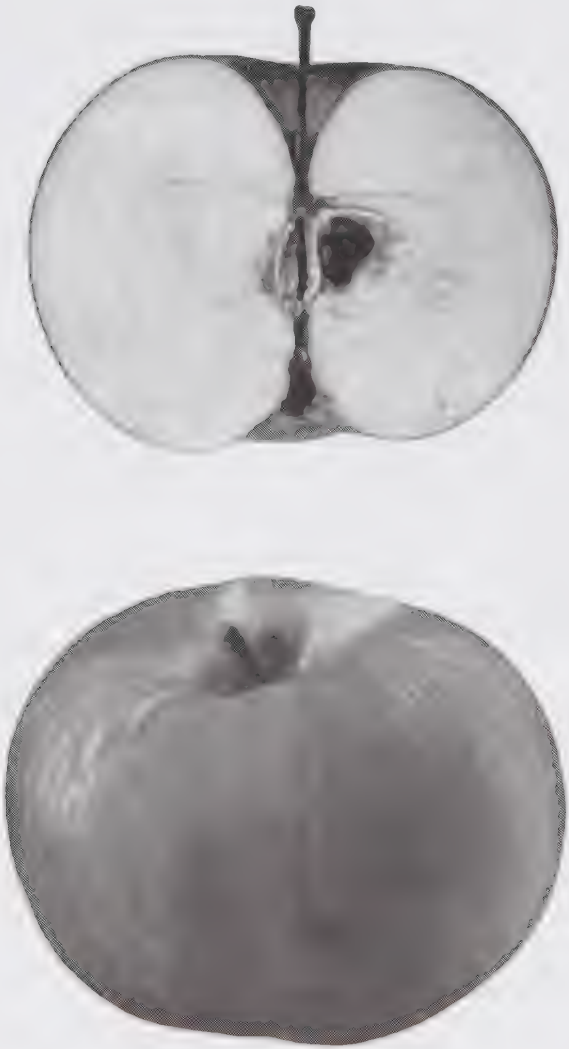
Flesh whitish slightly tinged with yellow, very firm, a little coarse, crisp, not tender, moderately juicy, mild subacid, pleasant, sprightly, good.

Season December to May.

WAGENER.

REFERENCES. 1. *N. Y. Agr. Soc. Trans.*, 1847:315. *fig.* 2. *Ib.*, 1848:275, 285. *fig. and col. pl. frontispiece.* 3. *Horticulturist*, 3:95. 1848. 4. Thomas, 1849:173. *fig.* 5. *Mag. Hort.*, 16:158. 1850. 6. Emmons, *Nat. Hist. N. Y.*, 3:73. 1851. *col. pl.* No. 41. 7. Elliott, 1854:114. *fig.* 8. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1856. 9. Downing, 1857:110. *fig.* 10. Hooper, 1857:95. 11. *Horticulturist*, 17:150. 1862. 12. Hovey, *Mag. Hort.*, 29:261. 1863. *fig.* 13. Warder, 1867: 490. *fig.* 14. Waring, *Mich. Pom. Soc. Rpt.*, 1871:40. 15. Wagener, *Ib.*, 1872: 454. *fig.* 16. Fitz, 1872:175. 17. Barry, 1883:350. 18. *Rural N. Y.*, 47:749. 1888. 19. Wickson, 1889:248. 20. Lyon, *Mich. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1890:298. 21. *Can. Hort.*, 14:91, 131. 1891. 22. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:252. 23. *Can. Hort.*, 16:406. 1893. 24. *Rural N. Y.*, 56:317, 359. 1897. 25. Waugh, *Vt. Sta. Bul.*, 61:32. 1897. 26. *Ib., Rpt.*, 14:311. 1901. 27. Alwood, *Va. Sta. Bul.*, 130:125. 1901. 28. Budd-Hansen, 1903:195. *fig.* 29. Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 48:59. 1903. 30. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:148. 1904.

Wagener, at its best, is an apple of superior excellence. The color is a beautiful bright red with some contrasting pale yellow; it has fine texture, high flavor and excellent quality. It is very desirable for culinary uses but is especially esteemed for dessert. It is in season about with Tompkins King or from October to February, yet often some portion of the fruit may be kept in ordinary storage till late spring. Its commercial limit is December, or, in cold storage, about February 1st. It does not stand heat well before going into storage and is quite apt to scald toward the close of the season, particularly if not well colored. After scalding it goes down quickly (29, 30). Often there is some loss from drops, especially if the crop is not picked as soon as it is well colored, and many times there is a rather high percentage of loss in fruit that is unmarketable because it is undersized or misshapen. In the nursery Wagener is a pretty good grower, upright and well-formed; in the orchard it is quite vigorous at first, but as it advances in maturity it usually becomes a rather weak grower, with branches full of fruit spurs. It comes into bearing at an early age and so long as it remains healthy it is a reliable cropper, yielding



WAGENER

moderate to rather heavy crops biennially or nearly annually. In many cases it overbears so that the fruit does not all develop properly in size and color. Under such circumstances it is a great advantage to thin the fruit. To get best results the thinning should be done as early as June. Under favorable conditions the crop is pretty uniform in size, color and quality.

The tree is often short-lived, but some report that it is longer-lived when top-worked upon hardier and more vigorous stock such as Northern Spy, Baldwin and Tolman *Sweet*. On account of its dwarfish form and habit of coming into bearing at an early age it is recommended by some fruit growers as a filler to plant between the rows of longer-lived apple trees. Some fruit growers consider it a profitable variety, but many do not. Although it was introduced about a half century ago and it is now sufficiently well known so that it may perhaps be regarded as a standard market variety, yet it has not established itself to any considerable extent in the commercial orchards of this state and is not being extensively planted.

Historical. The first published reference to the Wagener which we find is that given in the Report of the N. Y. State Agricultural Society for 1847, in which it is stated that it was awarded second premium as a seedling of merit (1). In 1848 it was again presented for competition and was placed by the committee in the list of first-class apples, awarded an additional premium and also a diploma. An illustrated description of it was published in the report of this Society for that year with the remark "This very fine apple the committee consider a desirable addition to the list of first-rate fruits. Its appearance is prepossessing as is also its size and form" (2). An account of the history of Wagener was also given in which it was stated that in the spring of 1791 Mr. George Wheeler brought with him from Dover, Dutchess county, N. Y., to Penn Yan, Yates county, a quantity of apple seeds which he sowed that spring in the nursery upon his farm which he was then reclaiming from the wilderness. In 1796 Abraham Wagener, from whom the name of the apple is derived, bought this seedling nursery and planted trees from it upon his place in what is now the village of Penn Yan. In 1848 it was remarked that the old tree was producing an annual and abundant yield of beautiful and delicious fruit (2). It continued to bear full crops till about the year 1865 (15). After it was brought to the notice of the State Agricultural Society, the Wagener soon began to be propagated quite extensively and it has since become widely disseminated throughout the country. In 1892 Wagener was being offered quite generally by nurserymen throughout the country except in the North Mississippi valley, the Rocky Mountain region and the plains from Nebraska to Texas (22). It is generally known throughout New York but is not planted extensively in any section of the state.

TREE.

Tree dwarfish to medium size, at first moderately vigorous but soon becoming a slow grower; branches short, stout and filled with spurs. *Form* roundish to spreading, open. *Twigs* short to medium, often somewhat curved, moderately stout, usually quite blunt; internodes medium to short. *Bark* clear dark reddish-brown mingled with olive-green, lightly streaked with scarf-skin; pubescent near tips. *Lenticels* scattering, medium or below, elongated or sometimes roundish, not raised. *Buds* medium to rather large, sometimes projecting, plump, acute, free, pubescent.

FRUIT.

Fruit medium to rather large. *Form* oblate to roundish oblate, broadly ribbed or irregularly elliptical; sides often unequal. *Stem* short to moderately long, moderately thick to rather slender. *Cavity* variable, acute, moderately deep to deep, broad or sometimes compressed and rather narrow, often angular or furrowed, sometimes thinly russeted. *Calyx* small to medium, closed or partly open; lobes small, usually short, acute to acuminate, connivent, reflexed. *Basin* medium in width and depth, abrupt, somewhat furrowed.

Skin thin, tough, smooth, glossy, bright pinkish-red striped with bright carmine and mottled and streaked with thin whitish scarf-skin over a clear, pale yellow background. *Dots* numerous, whitish or russet, sometimes mingled with light russet flecks. *Prevailing color* bright light red.

Calyx tube long, rather narrow, funnel-form, often elongated and extending to the core. *Stamens* median to marginal.

Core below medium to moderately large, somewhat abaxile with hollow cylinder in the axis, varying to nearly axile; cells symmetrical, closed or open; core lines clasping the funnel cylinder. *Carpels* broadly roundish or approaching elliptical, but little emarginate if at all, smooth or nearly so, mucronate. *Seeds* moderately numerous, rather small to above medium, short to moderately long, moderately wide, obtuse, rather light brown; often some are abortive.

Flesh whitish slightly tinged with yellow, moderately firm, rather fine-grained, crisp, tender, juicy to very juicy, subacid, aromatic, sprightly, very good to best.

Season October or November, to February or later.

WALBRIDGE.

REFERENCES. 1. *Rural N. Y.*, 1870:204, 205. *fig.* 2. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1873. 3. *Am. Pom. Soc. Rpt.*, 1875:36, 68, 124; *Cat.*: 8. 4. Downing, 1876:50 app. *fig.* 5. *Ill. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1877:213. 6. Burrill, *Ib.*, 1878:226. 7. *Ia. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1882:343. 8. Gibb, *Am. Pom. Soc. Rpt.*, 1883:124. 9. Thomas, 1885:527. 10. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:252. 11. Ib., 1892:238. 12. Craig, *Can. Dept. Agr. Rpt.*, 1894:126. 13. *Can. Hort.*, 17:69, 70. 1894. 14. Beach, *N. Y. Sta. An. Rpt.*, 13:592. 1894. 15. Maynard, Putnam and Fletcher, *Mass. Sta. Bul.*, 44:4. 1897. 16. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1897:15. 17. Waugh, *Vt. Sta. An. Rpt.*, 14:311. 1901. 18. Craig, *Can. Hort.*, 24:76. 1901. *fig.* 19. Munson, *Me. Sta. Rpt.*, 1902:96. 20. Dickens and Greene, *Kan. Sta. Bul.*, 106:56. 1902. 21. Hansen, *S. D. Sta. Bul.*, 76:112. 1902. *fig.* 22. Budd-

WALBRIDGE

Hansen, 1903:196. *fig.* 23. Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 48:59. 1903. 24. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:149. 1904.

* SYNONYMS. *Edgar County Red Streak* (7, 8). EDGAR REDSTREAK (2, 11). *Edgar Redstreak* (9, 17, 21, 22). EDGAR RED STREAK (4). *Edgar Red Streak* (16). *Kentucky Red Streak* (7). *Walbridge* (4). WALLBRIDGE (13, 20).

The accompanying colored plate shows the whole fruit of Walbridge. The section is shown on the same plate as that which shows the whole fruit of Rambo.

Fruit red-striped, rather attractive when well colored, good for culinary purposes, but not equal to standard varieties of its season for dessert use. Season, November to February or March. Commercial limit, in ordinary storage, February; in cold storage, April or May (23, 24). The fruit hangs well to the tree so that there is little loss from drops, but often a comparatively large amount of it is undersized, misshapen or otherwise unmarketable. This variety has been planted to a considerable extent in Wisconsin, Iowa and adjacent portions of the Mississippi valley and has been grown quite successfully in many localities in that region. It appears to be less well adapted to New York conditions and is of comparatively little value for planting in this state. The tree makes a good growth in the nursery. In the orchard it is moderately vigorous, comes into bearing rather young and yields full crops biennially.

Historical. The first description of this variety which we have been able to find is a very good one which appeared in the Rural New Yorker for 1870 under the name Walbridge (1). It was disseminated from Wisconsin under the name Walbridge and has long been in cultivation under this name (4, 6). The American Pomological Society listed it as Walbridge in 1873 (2), but at the following meeting of the Society in Chicago, in 1875, it was decided that it was identical with Edgar Red Streak which originated with Joseph Curtis, Paris, Edgar county, Ill., in 1818 (3), and accordingly it was entered on the Society's Catalogue as Edgar Red Streak with Walbridge as a synonym. It continued to be thus listed until 1897 when the popular name Walbridge was finally accepted by the Society (16).

TREE.

Tree medium in size, moderately vigorous. *Form* upright becoming roundish or spreading, open. *Twigs* medium to long, usually curved, moderately stout, with large terminal buds; internodes short to medium. *Bark* moderately dark reddish-brown, mingled with olive-green, lightly streaked with scarf-skin; heavily pubescent. *Lenticels* scattering, small to medium, round to oblong, not raised. *Buds* prominent, medium to rather large, broad, plump, obtuse, free or nearly so, pubescent.

FRUIT.

Fruit sometimes nearly large but usually medium or below. *Form* roundish conic, flattened at the base, varying to roundish or to oblate conic, often one-sided. *Stem* short to medium. *Cavity* medium, acute to acuminate, deep to moderately deep, rather narrow to broad, symmetrical, furrowed gently if at all, sometimes partly covered with fine russet. *Calyx* small, usually closed, pubescent. *Basin* small, characteristically shallow or scarcely at all depressed, often oblique, somewhat furrowed and wrinkled.

Skin moderately thin, tough, smooth, green becoming clear pale yellow or whitish, washed with red, conspicuously mottled and striped with bright carmine and overspread with thin bloom. *Dots* numerous, often submerged, sometimes whitish and rather conspicuous; a few are russet. *Prevailing effect* in well-colored specimens, striped red.

Calyx tube long, narrow, cone-shape to truncate funnel-form with fleshy pistil point projecting into base. *Stamens* median to marginal.

Core small to medium, abaxile with a wide, hollow cylinder in the axis, or sometimes axile; cells symmetrical, closed or sometimes partly open; core lines clasping the funnel cylinder. *Carpels* broadly roundish, emarginate, mucronate. *Seeds* few, dark, below medium to rather large, moderately wide, obtuse to somewhat acute.

Flesh whitish a little tinged with yellow, firm, moderately fine to a little coarse, crisp, moderately tender, juicy, sprightly, rather mild subacid, slightly aromatic, fair to good in flavor and quality.

WALKER BEAUTY.

REFERENCES. **1.** *N. Y. Sta. An. Rpt.*, 11:223. 1892. **2.** Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:252. **3.** Smith Co., W. and T., *Cat.*, 1897:14. **4.** Farrand, *Mich. Sta. Bul.*, 205:47. 1903. **5.** Ragan, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 56:223. 1905.

DOUBTFUL REFERENCES. **6.** ? Warder, 1867:735. **7.** ? White, *Gard. for the South*, 1868:349. **8.** ? Downing, 1869:395. **9.** ? Thomas, 1875:515.

SYNONYMS. WALKER (4, 5). *Walker's Beauty* (5). WALKER YELLOW (7, 8, 9)? *Walker's Winter* (6)?

Fruit predominantly yellow, rather attractive in color but not very uniform in size or shape and rather too acid in flavor to be acceptable for dessert. As tested at this Station the tree is a good grower, comes into bearing rather young and is an annual cropper but not very productive. In the nursery the tree makes a fine upright growth but it is somewhat subject to bark-splitting in the spring.

Historical. Received in 1892 from W. and T. Smith, Geneva, N. Y., for testing at this Station (1). Walker Beauty is reported to have originated in Allegheny county, Pa. (3), but we have been unable to verify this statement. The fruit corresponds closely with Downing's brief description of Walker Yellow, a native of Pulaski county, Ga. (8). Thus far it has been disseminated but little in New York.

TREE.

Tree vigorous; branches long, slender, curved. *Form* upright or roundish, dense. *Twigs* moderately long, curved, slender; internodes medium. *Bark*

WALLACE HOWARD

brown tinged with olive-green, lightly mottled with scarf-skin; pubescent. *Lenticels* quite numerous, small, oblong, not raised. *Buds* set deeply in the bark, medium in size, plump, obtuse, appressed, slightly pubescent.

FRUIT.

Fruit variable in size and form, usually medium to rather large. *Form* roundish conic varying to somewhat oblong or sometimes a little oblate, often distinctly inclined to conic, regular to irregularly elliptical, sometimes obscurely ribbed; sides unequal. *Stem* short to medium, slender to moderately slender, sometimes swollen, pubescent, usually with a distinct reddish tinge on one side. *Cavity* medium in size, acute varying to somewhat acuminate or sometimes to obtuse, narrow to moderately wide, deep to moderately shallow, often compressed and furrowed, sometimes partly russeted. *Calyx* small to medium, closed or partly open; lobes rather leafy, medium to long, acute. *Basin* small to medium, varying from medium in width and depth to narrow and moderately shallow, abrupt, furrowed and wrinkled, often compressed.

Skin moderately thick, tough, smooth, clear yellow usually more or less blushed and sometimes with a distinctly red cheek with a few obscure carmine stripes, sometimes marked with suture line. *Dots* numerous, inconspicuous, small, green or whitish, often submerged, sometimes with fine russet point. *Prevailing effect* yellow.

Calyx tube rather large, conical varying to funnel-form. *Stamens* median or below.

Core small to medium, usually axile but varying to somewhat abaxile; cells symmetrical, closed or sometimes partly open; core lines clasping. *Carpels* roundish to elongated, slightly emarginate, mucronate. *Seeds* below medium to above, smooth, plump, wide, obtuse to somewhat acute, rather dark brown.

Flesh whitish with yellow tinge, firm or very firm, moderately coarse, crisp, tender, juicy, very brisk subacid, too acid for dessert, good.

Season November to April.

WALLACE HOWARD.

REFERENCES. 1. *Am. Pom. Soc. Rpt.*, 1881:66. 2. *Ib.*, 1883:93. 3. *Ib.*, 1887: 93. 4. *Rural N. Y.*, 46:751. 1887. 5. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:252. 6. Taylor, *U. S. Pom. Rpt.*, 1893:288. 7. Thomas, 1897:658. 8. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:149. 1904.

SYNONYM. BOATMAN'S SEEDLING (1, 2).

Fruit of pretty good size and attractive color, but the flesh lacks character. Suitable only for dessert use. As tested at this Station the tree is a pretty good grower, comes into bearing rather young and yields moderate to good crops nearly annually, but the fruit is not specially desirable for either home use or market. It is not recommended for planting in New York. As grown in the South it has been called a magnificent fruit of best quality (1) and one of the finest apples cultivated in that region (3).

Historical. Originated from seed by Robert Boatman, Dillon, Walker county, Ga., on the Lookout Mountain Range and first described as Boatman's Seedling (1). It was afterwards called Wallace Howard by the Atlanta Pomological Society, in honor of Reverend Wallace Howard of Georgia (2, 6).

TREE.

Tree vigorous to moderately vigorous. *Form* upright spreading to roundish, rather dense. *Twigs* short, generally straight, stout or moderately stout, with large terminal buds; internodes short or below medium. *Bark* brown or reddish-brown with some olive-green, lightly mottled with scarf-skin, pubescent. *Lenticels* rather conspicuous, numerous, medium size, roundish or oval, slightly raised. *Buds* prominent, medium to large, broad, plump, acute, free or nearly so, slightly pubescent.

FRUIT.

Fruit above medium to large, pretty uniform in size and shape. *Form* roundish or roundish oblong, often somewhat flattened at the base and inclined to conic; axis sometimes oblique; sides often unequal. *Stem* short to medium, rather slender. *Cavity* acuminate or somewhat acute, deep, sometimes compressed and rather narrow but more often wide, often gently furrowed, sometimes lipped, usually russeted. *Calyx* small to medium, closed or partly open; lobes often long, narrow, acuminate. *Basin* rather small, often oblique, sometimes with decided protuberance above one side, narrow, varying from very shallow to moderately shallow and abrupt, often distinctly furrowed, wrinkled.

Skin smooth or roughened with russet dots and flecks, yellow nearly overspread with orange-red mottled and distinctly striped with bright carmine. *Dots* numerous, conspicuous, gray or russet, rather large. *Prevailing effect* striped red.

Calyx tube rather small, rather narrow, short, cone-shape varying to truncate funnel-form with fleshy pistil point projecting into the base. *Stamens* marginal.

Core rather small to above medium, axile or somewhat abaxile with a hollow cylinder in the axis; cells symmetrical, closed; core lines clasping the funnel cylinder. *Carpels* rather flat, roundish ovate, but slightly emarginate if at all, somewhat tufted. *Seeds* numerous, small to medium, moderately wide, rather short, plump, obtuse, sometimes tufted.

Flesh tinged with yellow, firm, a little coarse, crisp, moderately tender, rather juicy, mild subacid becoming nearly sweet, somewhat aromatic, good.

Season November to March (8).

WANDERING SPY.

REFERENCES. 1. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:252. 2. *Mo. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1902: 204.

This variety originated in the Ozarks with Wyatt Coffelt, Mason Valley, Benton county, Ark. It has not yet been fruited to any considerable extent outside the locality of its origin. As grown in that region the fruit appears to be pretty uniform in size, above the average of Jonathan, fairly free from disease and of satisfactory color and is in season from December to March.

WANDERING SPY

It is said to keep well in storage, holding firm with good color and fine flavor till late in the season.

Stock of this variety was received for testing at this Station in 1900 from J. B. Wild & Bros., Sarcoxie, Mo. It has not yet been tested here sufficiently to show whether it promises to be of value for commercial planting in New York. Thus far the fruit has not been nearly so attractive in color nor as good in quality as Tompkins King, Baldwin or Northern Spy, but it averages good marketable size and is superior in quality to Ben Davis and other apples of that class. It has been grown here on heavy clay loam. It is quite probable that on warmer, lighter soils it would develop better color and flavor. The tree is a vigorous grower, comes into bearing early and gives evidence of being a reliable biennial bearer.

FRUIT.

Fruit large to medium as grown at this Station. *Form* slightly oblate inclined to conic. *Stem* medium to short. *Cavity* acute to acuminate, deep, rather narrow to moderately wide, symmetrical or slightly furrowed, russeted and often with outspreading russet rays. *Calyx* small to medium, partly open, sometimes closed. *Basin* abrupt, symmetrical or somewhat compressed.

Skin rather thick, tough, dull greenish becoming yellow, blushed with dull red sparingly and faintly striped with dull carmine, in highly colored specimens developing deep dull red over a large part of the fruit. *Dots* scattering, medium to large, pale gray or russet.

Calyx tube short cone-shape varying to short funnel-form with fleshy pistil point projecting into the base.

Core medium to below; cells closed; core lines meeting or slightly clasping. *Carpels* roundish, deeply emarginate. *Seeds* medium to large, light brown, rather narrow, acute.

Flesh whitish or tinged with green, firm, fine, moderately crisp, very tender, moderately juicy to juicy, subacid, good.

Season January to April or May.

WASHINGTON ROYAL.

REFERENCES. 1. Robbins, *N. E. Farmer*, 7:231. 1855. 2. Downing, 1857: 201. 3. Warder, 1867:735. 4. Downing, 1869:396. 5. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1871. 6. Thomas, 1875:515. 7. Lyon, *Mich. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1890:298. 8. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:246. 9. Maynard, Putnam and Fletcher, *Mass. Sta. Bul.*, 44:4. 1897. 10. Waugh, *Amer. Gard.*, 20:221. 1899. *fig.* 11. Van Deman, *Rural N. Y.*, 60:69. 1901. 12. Waugh, *Vt. Sta. An. Rpt.*, 14:312. 1901. 13. Mead, *Rural N. Y.*, 61:67. 1902. 14. Ib., 62:50. 1903. *figs.* 15. Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 48:60. 1903. 16. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:149. 1904.

SYNONYMS. *Lock's Favorite* (12). PALMER GREENING (8, 9, 13, 14). *Palmer Greening* (4, 10, 11, 12, 15). *Washington Royal* (14).

Fruit yellow or greenish usually somewhat shaded with red, rather attractive in color, quite variable in size, good in quality but mild in flavor and eventually becoming nearly sweet. More suitable for dessert than for culinary use. As grown at Geneva

some portion of the fruit may often be kept till May or June in ordinary storage, yet its season is so variable that November may be regarded as the usual safe commercial limit for handling this variety (16). It is favorably regarded locally in New England, where it is commonly grown under the name Palmer Greening (9, 10, 12). Taking all things into consideration, it is hardly equal to standard varieties of its season and is not recommended for commercial planting in New York.

Historical. Originated in Sterling, Mass. It was brought to notice by Ephraim Robbins of Leominster in 1855 (1). It has been planted but sparingly in New York state.

TREE.

Tree vigorous. *Form* upright spreading to roundish. *Twigs* below medium to rather long, curved, slender to moderately stout; internodes medium to short. *Bark* dark brown with some green, heavily streaked with scarf-skin, somewhat pubescent. *Lenticels* scattering, small to medium, roundish, usually not raised. *Buds* medium to small, broad, rather plump, obtuse, free, pubescent.

FRUIT.

Fruit medium or above. *Form* a little oblate, often somewhat ribbed, irregular. *Stem* short to medium. *Cavity* medium to rather large, acuminate to acute, rather narrow to moderately broad, often somewhat furrowed, usually smooth and green. *Calyx* small to medium, partly open, sometimes closed; lobes erect. *Basin* moderately shallow, rather narrow, abrupt, often somewhat furrowed, wrinkled.

Skin thin, moderately tender, waxy, yellow or greenish, usually with thin dull orange blush which sometimes deepens to clear red. *Dots* numerous, whitish or areolar with russet center, characteristic and conspicuous. *Prevailing effect* rather attractive greenish-yellow.

Calyx tube conical to somewhat urn-shape or funnel-form. *Stamens* median.

Core medium to large, somewhat abaxile to nearly axile; cells closed or partly open; core lines clasping the funnel cylinder. *Carpels* rather concave, broadly roundish, emarginate. *Seeds* dark, medium, rather wide, plump, obtuse, or somewhat acute.

Flesh whitish, firm, moderately fine, crisp, tender, juicy, pleasant subacid becoming nearly sweet, somewhat aromatic, good to very good.

WATWOOD.

REFERENCES. 1. Downing, 1876:71 app. 2. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:252. 3. Beach, *N. Y. Sta. An. Rpt.*, 11:223, 1892.

Fruit medium size, rather dull colored, green or yellowish partly washed and splashed with red, mild, pleasant subacid, good quality; in season from December to May. It originated at Blandville, Ballard county, Ky., and is valued in that region because it is a long keeper and the tree is a uniformly good

WASHINGTON ROYAL

cropper. It was introduced by W. M. Samuels and Co., Clinton, Ky., from whom it was received in 1892 for testing at this Station (3). As grown here it is inferior to standard varieties of its season. It is not recommended for planting in New York.

WELLS.

REFERENCES. 1. Humrickhouse, *Mag. Hort.*, **14**:113. 1848. 2. Hovey, *Ib.*, **15**:27. 1849. *fig.* 3. Thomas, **1849**:173. 4. Emmons, *Nat. Hist. N. Y.*, **3**:68. 1851. *fig.* 5. Elliott, **1854**:161.

DOUBTFUL REFERENCES. 6. ? Hooper, **1857**:96. 7. ? Downing, **1857**:135. 8. ? Warder, **1867**:735.

SYNONYMS. APPLE OF THE WELL (4). *Cheat* (2). DOMINE (7, 8)? *English Rambo* of some (2). *English Red Streak* (7)? *English Winter Red Streak* (1, of some 5). *Striped Rhode Island Greening* (1, 2, 5, 7?). *Wells* (7, 8)? WELLS APPLE (3, 6?). *Wells Apple* (4, 5).

This old variety probably originated in Maryland. It has been much grown in Central and Southern Ohio under the name Wells (5). So far as we can learn it was first described under this name by Humrickhouse (1). Hovey (2), Thomas (3), Emmons (4), Elliott (5), and Hooper (6), recognize Wells as the correct name. Downing in 1857 (7), stated that it was identical with Domine as also did Warder (8), in 1867. In previous reports from this Station we have accepted the synonymy of this variety as given by Downing, but if the opinion expressed in the following letter is correct Downing erred in publishing Wells as a synonym of Domine. In 1896, R. J. Black, of Bremen, Ohio, wrote us as follows: "I observe that your reports follow Downing, Thomas and others in keeping the error of the Ohio Pomological Society, usually so accurate, in making Domine and Wells synonymous. They are very distinct in both tree and fruit. Wells is a thrifty grower with olive shoots, spreading and very twiggy, just the reverse of Domine; the fruit of Wells has more unbroken red with few stripes or none. It was brought to this vicinity from Adams county, Pa., near the beginning of the present century by a gentleman named Dittoe." Mr. Black very kindly furnished us with stock of the true Wells but this has not yet come into bearing in the Station orchards.

Elliott says "The trees grow vigorously with spreading tops and slender branches and bear abundantly every year but do well only on strong clay soil" (5).

TREE.

Tree moderately vigorous, with moderately long, slender, curved branches. *Form* roundish, spreading, open. *Twigs* long, curved, moderately stout; internodes short. *Bark* dull brown mingled with more or less olive-green, heavily mottled with scarf-skin; slightly pubescent near tips. *Lenticels* very scattering, medium in size, oval, slightly raised. *Buds* deeply set in the bark, medium in size, broad, flat, obtuse, appressed.

FRUIT (5).

Fruit "large, roundish, narrowing to the eye; yellowish green, streaked and blotched with red; calyx, closed; basin, shallow; flesh, white, tender, juicy, sprightly, subacid; 'very good.' Nov. to March."

WESTFIELD *SEEK-NO-FURTHER.*

REFERENCES. 1. Downing, 1845:96. 2. *N. Y. Agr. Soc. Trans.*, 1846:207. *fig.* 3. Kirtland, *Horticulturist*, 2:544. 1848. 4. Hovey, *Mag. Hort.*, 15:26. 1849. *fig.* 5. Thomas, 1849:175. *fig.* 6. Cole, 1849:127. *fig.* 7. *Horticulturist*, 4:470. 1850. 8. Emmons, *Nat. Hist. N. Y.*, 3:24. 1851. *fig.* 9. Elliott, 1854: 115. *fig.* 10. Hooper, 1857:97. 11. Gregg, 1857:61. 12. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1862. 13. Warder, 1867:520, 707, 708. *fig.* 14. Downing, 1869:399. *fig.* 15. Barry, 1883:356. 16. Lyon, *Mich. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1890:298. 17. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:249. 18. Ib., 1892:252. 19. Burrill and McCluer, *Ill. Sta. Bul.*, 45:311, 340, 345. 1896. 20. Waugh, *Vt. Sta. An. Rpt.*, 14:312. 1901. 21. Munson, *Me. Sta. Rpt.*, 1902:90. 22. Budd-Hansen, 1903:199. 23. Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 48:60. 1903. 24. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:150. 1904.

SYNONYMS. *Connecticut Seeknofurther* (5). *Connecticut Seek-No-Further* (9). *Marietta Seek-No-Further* (3, 4). *New-England Seeknofurther* (5). *Red Winter Pearmain*, of some (9). *Russet Seek-No-Further* (4). SEEK-NO-FURTHER (17). *Seeknofurther* (23). *Seek-No-Further* (4, 19, 20, 21, of Connecticut 1 and 2). WESTFIELD (16, 20, 21, 23). WESTFIELD SEEK-NO-FARTHER (7). WESTFIELD SEEK-NO-FURTHER (1, 2, 3, 4, 6, 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 18, 19). *Westfield Seek-No-Further* (5, 8).

Among fruit growers and fruit dealers this variety is commonly called Seek or Seek-No-Further and doubtless will continue to be so called as long as it remains in cultivation. Pomologists recognize Westfield *Seek-No-Further* as the correct name, thus distinguishing this from certain other varieties which have been cultivated under the name Seek-No-Further. In 1845 Downing observed, "The Seek-no-further of New-Jersey and Pennsylvania is the Rambo, that of some parts of New-York is the (American) Domine. The Seek-no-further of Coxe is a large, roundish fruit, narrower at the eye. Skin smooth, pale yellowish-green, or nearly white. * * * Ripe in October, and will keep a couple of months."

Westfield *Seek-No-Further* is an old favorite dessert apple. It is but little valued for cooking. The fruit usually averages about medium size. It is not remarkably attractive in appearance, being creamy-yellow striped with dull red and sometimes partly russeted, but at its best it has a peculiarly pleasant, rich, mild subacid flavor which has made it popular. Its season in ordinary storage is late fall and early winter, but when properly handled it may be held in cold storage about as late as Baldwin. It stands handling and shipping well, but toward the close of the season it is apt to shrivel badly. Since it is not particularly attractive in color and is used

WESTFIELD *Seek-no-further*

only for dessert purposes it commonly finds but a limited demand in general market and often brings less than the average prices for the leading standard commercial varieties of its season. It has gained the reputation of being a very hardy variety, being superior to Baldwin and Rhode Island *Greening* in this respect, but its successful cultivation is more restricted to particular districts or regions than is the case with either of the other varieties named. It does not commonly develop as good color or quality on heavy, cold soils, particularly if they are not well drained, as it does on well-drained, fertile, gravelly or sandy loam. In 1854 Elliott observed that in Ohio and adjoining states the fruit of this variety differed remarkably when grown in different regions. He reported that as "grown in rich loamy alluvial soils of the South, it is much russeted, and about the stem the russet has appearance of rich bronze; progressing northward, it gradually loses its russet, until on light sandy soils in Michigan, it becomes a pale-yellow ground, with stripes and splashes of clear red and minute dots."

In many parts of New York it has not proved reliably productive, but in other regions, particularly in certain localities in the Lake Ontario apple belt, it has been a regular and abundant cropper, developing good color and fine flavor and is still regarded as a good commercial variety. Generally the tree is very hardy, remarkably healthy and long-lived. There is usually little loss from drops if the crop is picked at the proper season. The fruit is quite uniform in grade and the amount of culls is comparatively small.

Historical. This old variety found its way into this state from New England with the early settlers more than one hundred years ago. It was introduced into Ohio from Connecticut as early as 1796 (2). In 1846 the committee of the New York State Agricultural Society on the selection of the best varieties of apples for cultivation in New York reported concerning the Westfield *Seek-No-Further:*

"This truly excellent apple originated in Westfield, or its neighborhood, a beautiful meadow town, about ten miles west of Springfield, in the Connecticut valley, in Massachusetts. For many miles up and down, and round about that river, it is *the* apple, *par excellence*, of that locality; as much so as is the Newtown Pippin on Long Island, or the Esopus Spitzenburgh in Ulster. Whole orchards are planted of this fruit, and no where does it flourish in higher luxuriance and perfection. It loves a warm, free soil; is hardy, vigorous and prolific. In flavor, it is excelled by few apples whatever for all household purposes. It flourishes well in this State, particularly in the western

counties. Wherever it will grow, its cultivation is recommended, both for domestic and market purposes."

It is generally well known throughout the state but for the most part is found only in old orchards, and there are few, if any, localities where its cultivation is being extended.

TREE.

Tree medium to large, rather slender, moderately vigorous to vigorous. *Form* spreading or roundish. *Twigs* above medium, sometimes long; internodes short, varying from rather slender to moderately stout. *Bark* dark brownish-red or brownish-green, mottled or blotched with gray scarf-skin, sparingly pubescent. *Lenticels* of a clear light color, rather conspicuous, irregular in size and shape. *Buds* medium, often projecting, obtuse or sometimes acute, often not pubescent, free from bark.

FRUIT.

Fruit usually about medium size, sometimes below medium, sometimes rather large, uniform. *Form* usually roundish conical varying occasionally to roundish ovate and less often to rather oblong conical, regular or obscurely ribbed, symmetrical or nearly so. *Stem* medium to long, rather slender. *Cavity* medium in size, acuminate, deep, narrow to medium in width, usually symmetrical, russeted and with some outspreading green or yellow russet. *Calyx* small to medium, usually partly open; lobes short, reflexed, obtuse or acute. *Basin* small, shallow, narrow to medium in width, obtuse or somewhat abrupt, sometimes decidedly furrowed.

Skin tough, smooth, rather deep yellow or greenish, shaded and splashed with rather dull red but in highly colored specimens largely overspread with bright pinkish-red, striped with deep carmine. It is overspread with a thin bloom which gives it a somewhat bluish cast but when polished it is bright and glossy. *Dots* characteristically large and conspicuous, pale yellow, grayish or russet, often areolar with russet center, smaller and more numerous toward the basin, larger and more scattering and more often areolar toward the cavity.

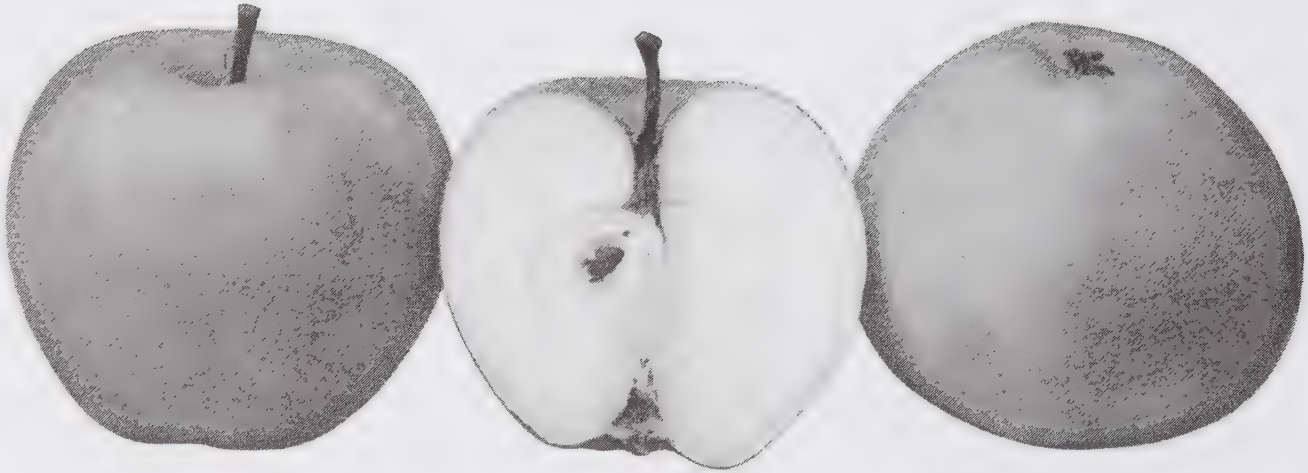
Calyx tube rather wide, cone-shape. *Stamens* basal.

Core medium, axile; cells usually symmetrical, open; core lines meeting or slightly clasping. *Carpels* somewhat elliptical or varying to roundish and approaching truncate at the base and narrowing toward the apex, mucronate, but slightly emarginate if at all. *Seeds* numerous, rather small to medium, plump, acute to somewhat obtuse.

Flesh slightly tinged with pale yellow, firm, medium in grain or a little coarse, crisp, tender, breaking, juicy, mild subacid, rich, sometimes a little astringent, peculiarly aromatic, sprightly, very good to best.

RED TYPE OF WESTFIELD *Seek-No-Further*.

Besides the general type of the Westfield *Seek-No-Further* above described some growers hold that there is a distinct strain with characteristically deep red fruit. W. J. Gahan of Clarkson, Monroe county, N. Y., reports that he has always thought that there were



WHITE PEARMAIN

two strains of this variety—a red Seek-No-Further and a gray Seek-No-Further. D. D. Stone of Lansing, Oswego county, N. Y., grows Westfield *Seek-No-Further* which, as compared with the common type, is considerably more highly colored, having more of a solid red color and being less noticeably striped. The dots are decidedly more conspicuous; the flesh is perhaps more highly flavored but otherwise identical with the common type as also are the core characters. Mr. Stone reports that the tree of the red type is of a more roundish form, that of the common type more spreading. We have not had the opportunity of determining whether there is in fact a distinct type characterized by more highly colored fruit or whether such differences as are above mentioned are brought about altogether by differences in the conditions under which the fruit is grown.

WHITE PEARMAIN.

REFERENCES. 1. *N. Y. Agr. Soc. Trans.*, 1849:124. 2. Phoenix, *Horticulturist*, 4:471. 1850. 3. Downing, 1857:110. *fig.* 4. Hooper, 1857:59, 60, 99, 100. 5. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1858. 6. *Mag. Hort.*, 27:60, 62. 1861. 7. Warder, 1867:508. 8. Thomas, 1875:232. 9. Barry, 1883:357. 10. Wickson, 1889:248. 11. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:252. 12. Stinson, *Ark. Sta. An. Rpt.*, 7:47. 1894. 13. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1897:15. 14. Dickens and Greene, *Kan. Sta. Bul.*, 106:56. 1902. 15. Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 48:60. 1903. 16. Budd-Hansen, 1903:201. *fig.*

SYNONYM. WHITE WINTER PEARMAIN (1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 14). *White Winter Pearmain* (15, 16).

This is an old favorite dessert apple in portions of the Middle West from Ohio to Kansas. It appears to succeed better in those regions than it does in New York. It is not recommended for planting in this state.

Historical. Warder says "This favorite fruit was brought to Indiana by some of the early pomologists, in the days of saddle-bag transportation. In a lot of grafts, two varieties, having lost their labels, were propagated and fruited without name. Being considered Pearmain-shaped, they were called respectively Red and White Winter Pearmains. The former proved to be the Esopus Spitzenberg; the latter has never yet been identified, though believed to be an old eastern variety" For a time it was confused with an old New Jersey apple by the name of Michael Henry Pippin, and Elliott fell into the error of publishing White Pearmain and White Winter Pearmain as synonyms of Michael Henry Pippin[1] but it was finally conceded that White Pearmain and Michael Henry Pippin are distinct varieties (4, 7). In 1858 it was cata-

[1] Elliott, 1854:91.

logued by the American Pomological Society as White Winter Pearmain (5). Since 1897 (13) it has been listed as White Pearmain but it is very doubtful whether this change will be generally accepted by fruit growers and fruit dealers. This variety has been little grown in New York and is now seldom or never planted here.

TREE.

Tree vigorous. *Form* spreading. *Twigs* short, stout, blunt at tips, generally straight; internodes vary from short to long. *Bark* reddish-brown overlaid with heavy scarf-skin, quite pubescent. *Lenticels* conspicuous, numerous, above medium, elongated, raised. *Buds* large, projecting, acute, quite pubescent, free.

FRUIT.

Fruit below medium to nearly large, uniform in size and shape. *Form* roundish ovate or roundish approaching oblong conic, varying to roundish conic, somewhat ribbed, pretty symmetrical. *Stem* medium to long. *Cavity* rather small to above medium, acute, deep, moderately narrow to broad, somewhat furrowed, sometimes russeted. *Calyx* medium to large, usually closed; lobes long, acute. *Basin* small to medium, oblique, shallow and obtuse to medium in depth and rather abrupt, medium in width, often distinctly furrowed, wrinkled, pubescent.

Skin tough, smooth, slightly waxen, pale yellow, or at first greenish, with a shade of brownish-red. *Dots* numerous, pale or russet, often submerged, usually larger and much elongated about the cavity.

Calyx tube long, conical.

Core medium to rather large; cells closed or partly open; core lines somewhat clasping. *Carpels* rather flat, broad or roundish-cordate, emarginate, mucronate, tufted. *Seeds* light brown, medium to large, rather wide, plump, obtuse to acute, tufted.

Flesh slightly tinged with yellow, firm, fine-grained, crisp, tender, juicy, mild subacid, sprightly, very pleasantly aromatic, very good to best.

Season December to March.

WHITE PIPPIN.

REFERENCES. **1.** *Mag. Hort.*, **14**:113, 1848. **2.** Emmons, *Nat. Hist. N. Y.*, 3:85. 1851. **3.** Downing, **1857**:203. **4.** *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, **1860.** **5.** *Mag. Hort.*, **27**:100. 1861. **6.** Warder, **1867**:647. *fig.* **7.** *Ia. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, **1880**: 277. **8.** Barry, **1883**:356. **9.** Lyon, *Mich. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, **1890**:300. **10.** Bailey, *An. Hort.*, **1892**:252. **11.** Beach, *N. Y. Sta. An. Rpt.*, **11**:589, 596. 1892. **12.** Ib., *E. N. Y. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, **1900**:44. **13.** Ib., *W. N. Y. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, **1900**:37. **14.** Brackett, *Amer. Gard.*, **22**:191. 1901. **15.** Budd-Hansen, **1903**: 202. *fig.* **16.** Bruner, *N. C. Sta. Bul.*, **182**:23. 1903. **17.** Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, **48**:60. 1903. **18.** Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, **248**: 150. 1904.

SYNONYM. *Canada Pippin* (3).

Fruit medium to large, often averaging rather large. The general appearance is good for a yellow apple. It is suitable for home use or for general market purposes. In ordinary storage it is in

WHITE PIPPIN

season from November to May with February as the ordinary commercial limit. It varies considerably in keeping qualities in different seasons (18). Warder (6) observes that "in some of its external characters it more nearly resembles the *Yellow Newtown Pippin* than any other fruit; but, while it lacks the high, spicy flavor of that apple, it is found to be much more profitable in the orchard." It has long been highly esteemed in some sections of Ohio and other portions of the Middle West. In Central and Western New York it generally succeeds better than does either the Yellow Newtown or the Green Newtown. The tree is a good thrifty grower, comes into bearing young and is a reliable cropper, yielding moderate to good crops annually or nearly annually. Some New York fruit growers consider it a profitable commercial variety because the fruit is large, pretty uniform, rather attractive and generally keeps pretty well. It is not recommended for general planting in New York.

Historical. Warder remarks that "the origin of this valuable fruit is entirely unknown, and its history can only be traced to the nursery of Silas Wharton, who may have brought it with him from the East. For a time some of our leading pomologists[1] thought it was the *Canada Reinette,* but this idea has long since been relinquished, and all agree that it is *sui generis,* though it may have had a different name." It has been grown to a limited extent in some portions of New York, but, so far as we can learn, its planting is not being extended.

TREE.

Tree large, vigorous. *Form* upright spreading to roundish, rather dense. *Twigs* long to rather short, straight, moderately slender to rather stout and often very blunt; internodes short. *Bark* very dark brown, lightly streaked with scarf-skin, heavily pubescent. *Lenticels* numerous, large to medium, oval or irregular, raised, conspicuous. *Buds* deeply set in bark, medium to short, flat, obtuse, more or less appressed or sometimes free, pubescent.

FRUIT.

Fruit medium to large, often averaging rather large, pretty uniform in size and shape. *Form* roundish or roundish oblate, inclined to conic, irregular or somewhat angular, sometimes symmetrical. *Stem* short. *Cavity* medium or above, acute or approaching acuminate, deep, moderately narrow to rather wide, often wavy, sometimes lipped, partly russeted and often with a strip of russet extending out on one side. *Calyx* small to medium, closed or partly open; lobes long, narrow, acuminate. *Basin* small to medium, moderately shallow to medium in depth, rather narrow to moderately wide, rather abrupt, usually somewhat furrowed and slightly wrinkled.

[1] See Elliott, 1854:72, who describes Canada Reinette under name of Canada Pippin; Cole, 1849:154; Thomas, 1849:178.

Skin pale yellow or greenish, sometimes blushed, mottled and striped with thin brownish-red or brownish-pink. *Dots* small, characteristically whitish and submerged, or green with fine russet point. They are more scattering, larger, irregular and more often russet toward the cavity. *Prevailing color* yellow or green.

Calyx tube long, narrow, elongated conical to somewhat funnel-form. *Stamens* median to nearly basal.

Core small to medium, somewhat abaxile with hollow cylinder in the axis; cells not uniformly developed but usually symmetrical, closed or sometimes open; core lines clasping. *Carpels* roundish to somewhat ovate varying to elongated and narrow, sometimes emarginate, slightly tufted. *Seeds* small to above medium, plump, rather narrow, elongated, acuminate, medium brown to rather dark brown.

Flesh slightly tinged with yellow, firm, moderately fine-grained to a little coarse, tender, crisp, juicy, sprightly subacid, good or sometimes very good.

WILLOW.

REFERENCES. **1.** *Mag. Hort.*, **14**:113. 1848. **2.** Thomas, **1849**:175. **3.** Emmons, *Nat. Hist. N. Y.*, 3:77. 1851. *fig.* **4.** Elliott, **1854**:164. *fig.* **5.** *Horticulturist*, 10:87. 1855. **6.** Downing, **1857**:204. **7.** Hooper, **1857**:96. **8.** *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, **1860**. **9.** *Mag. Hort.*, **27**:99. 1861. **10.** Warder, **1867**:619. *fig.* **11.** Barry, **1883**:357. **12.** Lyon, *Mich. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, **1890**:300. **13.** Taylor, *Me. Pom. Soc. Rpt.*, **1892**:57. **14.** Bailey, *An. Hort.*, **1892**:252. **15.** Hoskins, *Rural N. Y.*, 53:310. 1894. **16.** Burrill and McCluer, *Ill. Sta. Bul.*, **45**:346. 1896. **17.** Richman, *Utah Sta. Bul.*, **45**:17. 1896. **18.** Stinson, *Mo. Fr. Sta. Bul.*, 3:27. 1902. **19.** Budd-Hansen, **1903**:205. *fig.* **20.** Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P.I. Bul.*, **48**:61. 1903.

SYNONYMS. *James River* (9, 10, 12). *Willow Leaf* (4). WILLOW TWIG (2, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 11, 12, 14, 15, 17, 18). WILLOW *Twig* (19). *Willow Twig* (1, 3, 4, 10, 16, 20).

Willow is a southern or semi-southern variety. It has been cultivated chiefly in the central portion of the Mississippi valley. Like many other southern winter apples its quality is not the best, but it is a good, long keeper. The tree is a strong grower and a rather early and regular bearer. Willow is less attractive than Ben Davis, both in size and in color, but after coming into season it does not become mealy and deteriorate in quality as soon as Ben Davis does in the regions where it is most popular. Willow has proved to be quite hardy in the North, but it requires a rather long and favorable season for the proper development of its fruit. The fruit is not as attractive as that of the Baldwin, neither is it as good in quality, but it is valuable because it keeps late. When well grown it is, on the whole, rather attractive, being quite uniform in size and shape,

WILLOW *TWIG*

WILLOW

large and nearly symmetrical. The prevailing color, though somewhat dull, is a pretty good red with contrasting green showing through the stripes. It is not recommended for general planting in New York state.

Historical. The origin of Willow is uncertain. The first that written pomology knows of this variety is that it was being grown in the state of Ohio about the middle of the last century. It was said to have been brought there from New Jersey (1, 4), but these statements are hardly convincing because they lack definiteness. Warder refers to it as a Virginia fruit but the authority for the statement is not given. Its cultivation gradually spread from Ohio throughout the Middle West. The fruit was found particularly desirable for shipping to New Orleans and other southern markets. Up to about twenty years ago, Willow was esteemed very highly as a commercial variety in the apple-growing portions of Illinois, Missouri, Arkansas and Kansas, but during the last two decades it has fallen very much into disfavor on account of its susceptibility to scab, blight, and bitter rot and many cultivators have gone so far as to cut the trees out altogether on account of the menace from the spread of these diseases to other varieties. So far as we have learned it has been quite free from disease when grown in this state. It has been cultivated in New York in a limited way only and the planting of it does not appear to be increasing very much.

TREE.

Tree makes a poor growth in the nursery but under favorable conditions it becomes large and vigorous in the orchard. *Form* upright spreading with terminals drooping on bearing trees. *Twigs* short to medium, very slender, straight, limber; internodes long. *Bark* clear yellowish-green or light reddish with no noticeable scarf-skin; quite pubescent. *Lenticels* scattering, small, generally elongated, raised. *Buds* small to medium, projecting a little, moderately obtuse, rather pubescent, adhering to the bark.

FRUIT.

Fruit large to medium. *Form* usually roundish inclined to conic, varying sometimes to roundish oblate, regular or faintly ribbed, symmetrical. *Stem* short. *Cavity* acute, deep, wide, often irregular or compressed, sometimes lipped, usually smooth green or red with pale dots but sometimes thinly russeted. *Calyx* small, closed. *Basin* medium size or above, moderately wide to wide, irregular or compressed, rather deep, often abrupt, sometimes ridged, wrinkled.

Skin smooth, pale yellowish-green or dull green mottled and blushed with red and irregularly striped and splashed with deeper red. *Dots* numerous, rather large, russet-gray or yellowish. *Prevailing color* fairly good red but usually rather dull.

Calyx tube rather long, narrow, funnel-shape. *Stamens* marginal to median.

Core medium or above, axile; cells not uniformly developed, symmetrical, closed or partly open; core lines clasping. *Carpels* thin, tender, rather flat, broadly roundish narrowing toward the base. *Seeds* medium to large, flat, wide, plump, rather blunt.

Flesh yellowish or greenish, very firm, coarse, crisp, moderately tender, juicy, sprightly, slightly aromatic, fair to good.

Season January to May.

WILLSBORO.

REFERENCES. 1. Downing, 1869:409. 2. Ragan, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 56:336. 1905.

Downing describes this fruit as medium, yellow mostly overspread, mottled and marbled with dull red; flesh sprightly subacid; season December to February. Supposed to have originated at Willsboro, Essex county, N. Y. (1).

WINDSOR.

REFERENCES. 1. Van Deman, *U. S. Pom. Rpt.*, 1889:442. *col. pl.* 2. *Am. Pom. Soc. Rpt.*, 1891:123. 3. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:252. 4. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1897:15. 5. Thomas, 1897:285. *fig.* 6. Hansen, *S. D. Sta. Bul.*, 76:115. 1902. *fig.* 7. *Can. Hort.*, 25:49. 1902. 8. Budd-Hansen, 1903:205. *fig.* 9. Erwin, *Am. Pom. Soc. Rpt.*, 1903:252. 10. Macoun, *Can. Dept. Agr. Rpt.*, 1903:95.

SYNONYM. WINDSOR CHIEF (3, 6, 9, 10). *Windsor Chief* (5, 8).

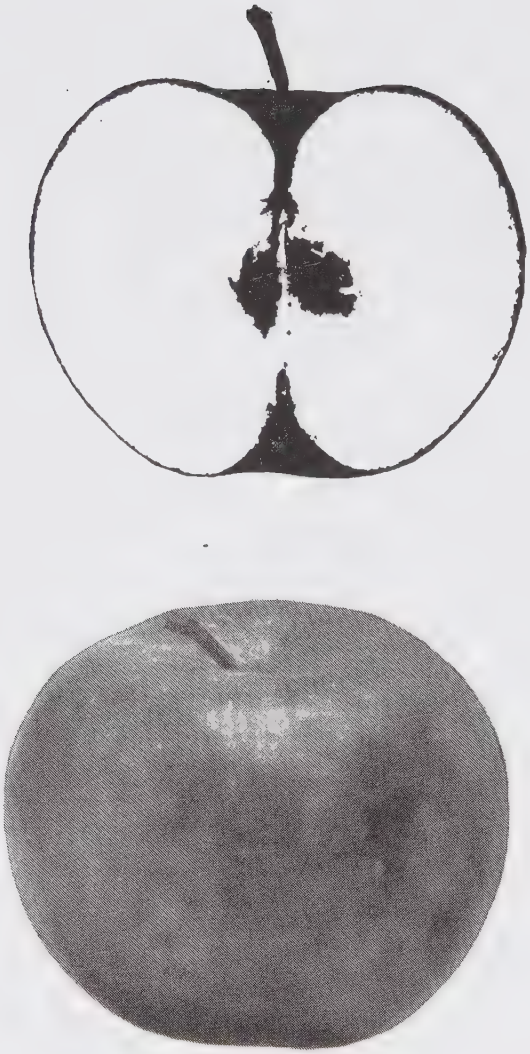
On account of its superior hardiness, Windsor is regarded as a promising variety for rigorous climates. The fruit is of good size, attractive red color although rather dark, pleasant subacid flavor and good quality. The tree is very hardy, comes into bearing rather early and is a reliable cropper, yielding moderate to good crops nearly annually. The fruit hangs well to the tree. It is in season from December to April. It has not yet been grown to any considerable extent in New York, but it probably would never find more than a very limited demand in our markets because its flavor is rather too mild for a good culinary apple and it does not excel standard varieties of its season for dessert purposes.

TREE.

Tree moderately vigorous. *Form* upright spreading or roundish, dense, with laterals inclined to droop. *Twigs* below medium to medium length, slender, irregularly curved; internodes medium to long. *Bark* clear reddish-brown lightly mottled with scarf-skin; slightly pubescent near tips. *Lenticels* inconspicuous, rather numerous, small to medium, round or somewhat elongated, not raised. *Buds* medium to small, projecting, plump, acute to acuminate, free, slightly pubescent.

FRUIT.

Fruit above medium to below medium. *Form* roundish conic varying to oblate, rather broad, flat at the base, often one-sided and faintly ribbed. *Stem* medium to long, rather slender. *Cavity* rather large, obtuse to somewhat acute, wide, rather deep or sometimes varying to moderately shallow,



WINDSOR

russeted and with coarse outspreading russet rays. *Calyx* rather small, closed or partly open; lobes small, connivent, acute, pubescent. *Basin* medium in size, abrupt, moderately shallow to rather deep, usually rather wide, often somewhat furrowed, wrinkled.

Skin moderately thick, smooth, somewhat waxy, pale yellow or greenish blushed with thin dull red or in highly colored specimens predominantly deep red, sometimes obscurely striped with dull carmine. *Dots* characteristically conspicuous, usually rather large, dull, pale, often areolar with russet center, sometimes mingled with flecks of russet.

Calyx tube funnel-form. *Stamens* median or below.

Core small, axile; cells not uniformly developed, closed; core lines clasping the funnel cylinder. *Carpels* broad narrowing toward base and apex, varying to obcordate, tufted. *Seeds* variable, below medium to rather large, moderately narrow to rather wide, obtuse or approaching acute, tufted, light brown.

Flesh nearly white, tinged with green or yellow, firm, moderately fine-grained to somewhat coarse, juicy, somewhat aromatic, mild subacid becoming nearly sweet, good to possibly very good for dessert.

WINE.

REFERENCES. 1. Coxe. 1817:121. *fig.* 2. Thacher, 1822:140. 3. (?)Wilson, 1828:136. 4. Fessenden, 1828:131. 5. Kenrick, 1832:54. 6. Floy-Lindley, 1833:87. 7. *Mag. Hort.*, 1:364. 1835. 8. Manning, 1838:55. 9. Ib., *Mag. Hort.*, 7:51. 1841. 10. Downing, 1845:143. 11. *N. Y. Agr. Soc. Trans.*, 1849:354. *fig.* 12. Thomas, 1849:175. 13. Cole, 1849:120. 14. Emmons, *Nat. Hist. N. Y.*, 3:63. 1851. 15. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1852. 16. Elliott, 1854:116. *fig.* 17. Gregg, 1857:60. 18. Hooper, 1857:43, 96. 19. Warder, 1867:466. 20. Fitz, 1872:143, 150. 21. Barry, 1883:357. 22. Lyon, *Mich. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1890:300. 23. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:252. 24. Munson, *Me. Sta. Rpt.*, 1893: 134. 25. Budd-Hansen, 1903:206. 26. Bruner, *N. C. Sta. Bul.*, 182:23. 1903.

SYNONYMS. *Fine Winter* (1, 2, 5, 6). *Hays* (21, 25, 26). *Hays Apple* (5, 11, 12, 14, 18). *Hays Wine* (24). *Hays Winter* (1, 2, 6, 10, 11, 12, 13, 16, 17, 18, 19, 22). *Hays Winter Wine* (16). *Hollow Crown Pearmain* (16). *Large Winter Red* (1, 2, 5). *Pennsylvania Redstreak* (19). *Pennsylvania Red Streak* (21, 24, 25). WINE APPLE (1, 2, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 14, 17). *Wine Apple* (16). *Winter Wine* (16, 21).

Wine is a large and rather attractive red apple of good to very good quality for dessert use. It is in season from late October to March or April. Coxe published the following description of it in 1817 (1). "An uncommonly large, fair, handsome red apple—the form is round, flat at the ends: the skin is a lively red, streaked and spotted with a small portion of yellow: the stalk end frequently of a russet colour, both ends deeply indented; the stalk very short, the taste is rich and pleasant, an admired table fruit, and excellent for cooking as well as for cider; it ripens in October, and keeps well through the fall and winter. The tree is uncommonly large and handsome, the leaves small, it bears abundantly; from its spreading form, it does not require much trimming—it is probably as saleable an apple as any sold in the Philadelphia market: in the state and county of Delaware it is called Hays Winter; and in some places in New-Jersey, the fine Winter, and large Winter Red."

In 1849 the Committee on Fruits for the N. Y. State Agricultural Society added Wine to the list previously recommended for general dissemination and cultivation and gave the following description of the variety (11). "Fruit large; form globular and slightly oblate; color of a deep rich red, striped and dashed with yellow, often quite indistinctly, and frequently a yellowish russet around the base of the stem; texture crisp, but tender and juicy; flesh yellowish-white; flavor rich and sprightly vinous, acid. Core large; stem short, seldom or ever rising above the outline of the fruit, and inserted in a deep, round and smooth cavity; eye large and set in a deep and broad basin; season, ripe in October and keeps in fine condition until March. Its growth is thrifty and vigorous, making a beautiful tree, it is also hardy and productive, its leaves are small and easily recognized.

"The Wine apple is richly entitled to a place on our list, for it is not only beautiful in appearance but it is hardy, productive and of a flavor which is peculiarly agreeable to most persons; it is also equally well adapted to the dessert and kitchen, and makes most delicious cider; in fact we could not recommend to our agricultural population a more useful fruit. It originated in the State of Delaware and is very popular where well known. As there are many spurious varieties sold as the Wine apple, cultivators must be cautious of whom they purchase their trees."

In regions farther south and west it has long been a favorite fruit for either market or kitchen use for which its size and form render it peculiarly attractive (19). It appears less well adapted to the conditions existing in this state for although it has long been known here it has established itself in but comparatively few localities and is now seldom if ever planted.

This is quite distinct from the Twenty Ounce which is known to some under the name of the Wine Apple. The name Wine has also been applied to two other varieties.[1]

WINESAP.

REFERENCES. **1.** Coxe, **1817**:153. *fig.* **2.** (?)Thacher, **1822**:140. **3.** Buel, *N. Y. Bd. Agr. Mem.*, **1826**:476. **4.** Wilson, **1828**:136. **5.** *Cat. Hort. Soc. London*, **1831**:39. **6.** Manning, *Mag. Hort.*, 7:50. 1841. **7.** Downing, **1845**: 143. **8.** Kirtland, *Horticulturist*, **2**:545. 1848. **9.** Thomas, **1849**:175. **10.** Elliott, *Horticulturist*, **3**:420. 1849. **11.** Cole, **1849**:130. **12.** Phoenix, *Horticulturist*, **4**:472. 1850. **13.** Emmons, *Nat. Hist. N. Y.*, **3**:68. 1851. **14.** *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, **1852.** **15.** Elliott, **1854**:117. *fig.* **16.** Hooper, **1857**:97. **17.** Gregg, **1857**:60. **18.** *Mag. Hort.* **30**:162. 1864. **19.** Warder, **1867**:546. *fig.* **20.** Downing, **1872**:10, 12 index, app. **21.** Fitz, **1872**:143, 155, 172. *fig.* **22.** Barry, **1883**:357. **23.** *Rural N. Y.*, **47**:749. 1888. **24.** Wickson, **1889**:246. **25.** Lyon, *Mich. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, **1890**:300. **26.** Beach, *N. Y. Sta. An. Rpt.*, **11**:589, 596. 1892. **27.** Bailey, *An. Hort.*, **1892**:252. **28.** Clayton, *Ala. Sta. Bul.*, **47**:7. 1893. **29.** Munson, *Me. Sta Rpt.*, **1893**:134. **30.** Stinson, *Ark. Sta. An. Rpt.*, 7:46. 1894. **31.** Mathews, *Ky. Sta. Bul.*, **50**:32. 1894. **32.** *Rural N. Y.*, **54**: 859. 1895. **33.** *Ib.*, **55**:1, 51, 100, 250, 341. 1896. **34.** Burrill and McCluer, *Ill. Sta. Bul.*, **45**:346. 1896. **35.** Taylor, *U. S. Pom. Bul.*, 7:357. 1898. **36.** Massey, *N. C. Sta. Bul.*, **149**:318. 1898. **37.** Van Deman, *Rural N. Y.*, **59**:224.

[1]Cole, **1849**:108. Phoenix, *Horticulturist*, **4**:471. 1850. Schroeder, *Montreal Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, **1886-87**:76.

WINESAP

1900. **38.** Alwood, *Va. Sta. Bul.*, 130:138. 1901. *figs.* **39.** Munson, *Me. Sta. Rpt.*, 1902:96. **40.** Dickens and Greene, *Kan. Sta. Bul.*, 106:56. 1902. **41.** Hansen, *S. D. Sta. Bul.*, 76:116. 1902. **42.** Stinson, *Mo. Fr. Sta. Bul.*, 3:26. 1902. **43.** Budd-Hansen, 1903:206. *fig.* **44.** Bruner, *N. C. Sta. Bul.*, 182:27. 1903. *figs.* **45.** Powell, *U. S. Dept. Agr. Yr. Bk.*, 1903:232. *col. pl.* **46.** Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 48:61. 1903. **47.** Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:151. 1904.

SYNONYMS. *Holland's Red Winter* (20). *Royal Red* of Kentucky (20). *Texan Red* (20). WINE SAP (12, 13, 15, 17, 21, 27, 28, 31). *Wine Sop* (15, ?7).

Winesap is one of the oldest and most popular apples in America. It is known in all the apple-growing sections from Virginia westward to the Pacific Coast. An indication of its popularity may be gained from the fact that according to Bailey's Inventory (27) there were, in 1892, seventy-three nursery firms offering Winesap for sale as compared with sixty-four firms offering Baldwin, fifty-eight offering Northern Spy and forty-eight offering Rhode Island *Greening*. It should be borne in mind however that the number of firms selling a variety is not an altogether true criterion of the number of trees sold.

Like various other old varieties, Winesap has many seedlings which partake more or less of the characters of the parent. The best known of these are Arkansas, Arkansas Black, Paragon and Stayman Winesap.

The tree is a rather vigorous though not particularly rank grower, comes into bearing early and is a remarkably regular cropper. It does best on rather light, rich, deep soils and does not succeed on heavy clays or in low, damp locations. In unfavorable situations the trees are apt to be short-lived and in New York are less hardy than the leading commercial varieties of this region. Although Winesap is a well-known market apple, yet with the exception of the Piedmont region in Virginia and certain districts elsewhere it has not proved generally successful for the commercial orchard. In New York it seldom reaches good medium size. In more southern latitudes and under favorable conditions the fruit is well colored and of good quality, but excepting on young trees or on soils of more than average fertility it averages too small for a good market variety. When well grown it is of very good quality and attractive

in appearance, being quite uniform in shape and size and of good dark red color. As grown at this Station it is in season from January to June with April as the ordinary commercial limit (47). When grown farther south its season extends to February in ordinary storage and to April in cold storage. It is a good shipper and stands heat well before going into storage, but late in the season it often scalds, particularly when not well colored.

Historical. Nothing definite is known of the origin of Winesap. Coxe speaks of it as being "the most favored cider fruit in West Jersey." From this fact many writers have referred to West Jersey as the region of its origin or probable origin but such statements seem hardly warranted by the evidence.

TREE.

Tree medium size, vigorous. *Form* roundish spreading, rather straggling and open. *Twigs* rather stout, rather short to above medium; internodes short. *Bark* very dark reddish-brown with thin gray scarf-skin, somewhat pubescent. *Lenticels* especially clustered just below the nodes, conspicuous, round or elongated, variable in size but usually above medium. *Buds* large to medium, broad, usually rather obtuse but sometimes acute, free or nearly so. *Foliage* thin; leaves usually not large, narrow.

FRUIT.

Fruit as grown in New York averages even smaller than that which is grown farther south. It is pretty uniform in size and shape. *Form* usually conical, sometimes roundish, nearly truncate at base, nearly regular or obscurely ribbed, symmetrical. *Stem* medium to short, rather slender. *Cavity* medium to rather small, acute to acuminate, narrow to rather broad, deep, symmetrical or somewhat furrowed, often more or less lipped, often russeted or with outspreading russet rays. *Calyx* medium to large, closed; lobes long, narrow, acuminate. *Basin* rather small to medium, often oblique, shallow to rather deep and abrupt, narrow to moderately wide, distinctly furrowed, somewhat wrinkled.

Skin medium in thickness, tough, smooth, glossy, bright deep red indistinctly striped and blotched with very dark purplish-red over a distinctly yellow ground color or green if not fully mature, overspread with faint bloom. *Dots* rather small, scattering, whitish, sometimes in conspicuous contrast with the deep red skin especially toward the cavity. *Prevailing effect* bright deep red.

Calyx tube quite variable, conical or funnel-shape. *Stamens* marginal.

Core medium to small, abaxile with a hollow cylinder in the axis, narrowing toward the apex; cells pretty uniformly developed, symmetrical, open or nearly closed; core lines clasping. *Carpels* broadly roundish, much concave, but slightly emarginate if at all, mucronate. *Seeds* below medium to above, wide, plump, obtuse.

Flesh tinged with yellow, veins sometimes red, very firm, rather coarse, moderately crisp, very juicy, sprightly subacid, good to very good.

WINTER BANANA.

REFERENCES. 1. *N. Y. Sta. An. Rpt.*, 11:224. 1892. 2. Heiges, *U. S. Pom. Rpt.*, 1895:20. 3. *Am. Pom. Soc. Rpt.*, 1897:36. 4. Beach, *Eastern N. Y. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1900:44. 5. Ib., *Western N. Y. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1900:37. 6. Macoun, *Can. Dept. Agr. Rpt.*, 1901:98. 7. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:151. 1904.

SYNONYMS. BANANA (2, 3). *Winter Banana* (2, 3).

Fruit large, clear pale yellow with beautiful contrasting pinkish-red blush, attractive in appearance, characteristically aromatic, of good dessert quality, but too mild in flavor to excel for culinary uses. The tree is a pretty good grower, comes into bearing young, is almost an annual bearer and yields moderate to rather heavy crops. In ordinary storage the fruit is in season from mid-November to the first of April, but its safe commercial limit in this climate probably would not extend much beyond December. In cold storage it ranks as a keeper about with Rhode Island *Greening*, but is not equal to Baldwin. It could perhaps be used to advantage commercially to follow the Maiden Blush and extend the season for fruit having the general appearance of that variety. As compared with Maiden Blush this is larger, neither as uniform nor as symmetrical, better for dessert use but less desirable for culinary purposes. Its color is such that it shows bruises more readily than do red apples like Baldwin or Tompkins King. It is sufficiently promising to be worthy of further testing where an apple of this color is desired.

Another variety which has been disseminated under the name Banana is a sweet apple. It is described on page 60 under the name Banana Sweet.

Historical. Winter Banana originated on the farm of David Flory near Adamsboro, Cass county, Ind., about 1876. It was introduced by Greening Brothers, Monroe, Michigan, in 1890 (4, 5). It has as yet been but little planted in this state.

TREE.

Tree medium in size, vigorous. *Form* rather flat, spreading and somewhat inclined to droop, open. *Twigs* long, curved or nearly straight, moderately stout; internodes long. *Bark* reddish-brown mingled with olive-green, lightly and irregularly coated with scarf-skin, pubescent. *Lenticels* conspicuous, numerous, medium to large, round or slightly elongated, raised. *Buds* sunk in the bark, medium or above, plump, acute to obtuse, free, slightly pubescent.

FRUIT.

Fruit nearly large to very large, not very uniform in size or shape. *Form* roundish conic to oblong conic, or sometimes oblate and noticeably flat at the

base, often irregularly elliptical and somewhat ribbed; axis sometimes oblique; sides often unequal. *Stem* short to moderately long, medium in thickness to rather slender. *Cavity* usually rather large, acute to acuminate, moderately shallow to deep, broad, gently furrowed, sometimes lipped, smooth or sometimes partly russeted. *Calyx* small to medium, partly open or sometimes closed; lobes convergent or connivent, short to medium length, obtuse to acute. *Basin* small to medium, often decidedly oblique, rather shallow to moderately deep, usually rather narrow but sometimes moderately wide, obtuse to rather abrupt, furrowed and wrinkled.

Skin smooth, moderately thick, tough, waxy, bright pale yellow, often with a blush which in well-colored specimens deepens to dark pinkish-red. Often a suture line extends from the basin nearly or quite to the cavity. *Dots* numerous, whitish and submerged or with fine russet point. *Prevailing effect* yellow with a pretty contrasting blush.

Calyx tube wide above, rather short, cone-shape or funnel-form. *Stamens* median to marginal.

Core rather small to above medium, abaxile; cells not uniformly developed, usually symmetrical and open, sometimes closed; core lines somewhat clasping. *Carpels* elongated ovate, narrow, emarginate, tufted. *Seeds* often abortive; the plump ones vary from small to rather large and are more or less irregular, usually obtuse to acute, dull dark brown, sometimes tufted.

Flesh whitish tinged with pale yellow, moderately firm, a little coarse, somewhat crisp, tender, juicy, mild subacid, distinctly aromatic, good to very good.

WINTER HOG ISLAND SWEET.

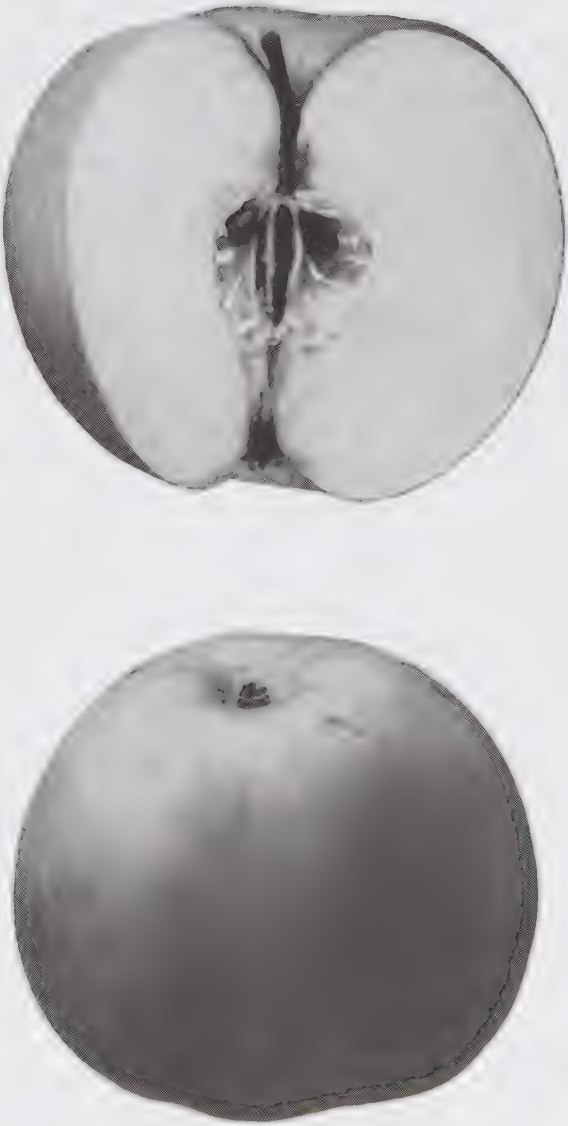
REFERENCE. Downing, 1869:413.

This variety is mentioned by Downing as having originated on Long Island. We are unacquainted with it and have received no reports concerning it from any portion of the state. Downing describes it as medium or below, pale yellow striped and shaded with light and dark red; flesh tender, rather rich and sweet, good; season November to February.

WINTER PEARMAIN.

REFERENCES. 1. Forsyth, 1803:51. 2. Thacher, 1822:131. 3. Forsyth, 1824: 118. 4. Ib., 1824:130. 5. Floy-Lindley, 1833:62. 6. *Cultivator*, 3:36. 1846. 7. Thomas, 1849:175. *fig.* 8. Gregg, 1857:60. 9. Mas, *Le Verger*, 4:19. 1865. 10. Warder, 1867:736. 11. Downing, 1869:413. 12. Fitz, 1872:167. 13. Leroy, 1873:541. *fig.* 14. Hogg, 1884:169. 15. Ib., 1884:246. 16. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:253.

SYNONYMS. *Autumn Pearmain*, erroneously (7). *Ducks Bill* (15). *Germaine* (13). *Great Pearmain* (11). *Green Winter Pearmain* (12). HEREFORDSHIRE PEARMAIN (6). HERTFORDSHIRE PEARMAIN (1). *Hertfordshire Pearmain* (4). OLD ENGLISH PEARMAIN (3). *Old English Pearmain* (14). *Old Pearmain* (5, 7, 11, 14, of Lindley 13). *Parmain d'Angleterre* of Knoop 1760 (13). *Parmain d'Hiver* (5, 11). *Parmain-Pepping* (13). PEARMAIN (2, 14). *Pearmain* (11). *Pearmain Herefordshire* (12). PEARMAIN D'HIVER (13). *Pepin Parmain d'Angleterre* (5, 11). *Pepin Parmain d'Hiver* (11).



WINTER BANANA

Peremenes (11). *Permaine* (13). *Permein* (13). *Platarchium* (13). *Sussex Scarlet Pearmain* (15). *Winter Pearmain* (2, 6, of Ray 13).

Several different varieties have been known under the name Winter Pearmain both in Europe and in this country. The references given above do not all refer to the same variety and in some cases it is impossible to determine which Winter Pearmain the writer has in mind.

In 1822 Thacher (2) gave the following account of the Winter Pearmain of the old Plymouth Colony in Massachusetts. "The winter pearmain is among the first cultivated apples by the fathers of the old Plymouth colony, and is, undoubtedly, of English descent. Many trees of this kind are now supposed to be more than one hundred years old, and grafted trees from them produce the genuine fruit in great perfection. The tree is tall and upright, forming a handsome regular top: it is hardy, and will flourish in a light soil. It is not an early bearer, but when attained to about twelve years, from having been grafted, it produces more abundantly and uniformly than any other kind within our knowledge. The fruit is scarcely excelled as a table apple or for cookery; and the cider, made from it, is said to be inferior to none. The apple is of a moderate size; fair and smooth; of a reddish colour; interspersed with green and yellow; the flesh a rich yellow; the flavour slightly aromatick, and agreeable. There are two or three varieties of this apple, but rather of an inferiour quality."

The following is the description given by Floy-Lindley (5) of the Winter Pearmain mentioned by Ray in 1688: "fruit medium, regular, tapering to the crown, grass-green with a little red on the sunny side; in season from November to March." Downing (11) remarks that the tree of this variety is a free and healthy grower and productive. This is the Pearmain d'Hiver of Leroy (13), the English Winter Pearmain of Mas (9), the Winter Pearmain or Old Pearmain of Downing (11) and the Pearmain or Old Pearmain of Hogg (14). Hogg (14) states that this is the oldest English apple on record and that its cultivation in Norfolk can be traced back to the year 1200. He says that the Winter Pearmain of the London market is a different apple (15).

An apple is grown in the Middle West under the name of Winter Pearmain which is of medium size, oblate inclined to conic, yellowish, shaded and striped with light and dark red, subacid, good; in season from November to February (11).

There is a Winter Pearmain of Pennsylvania which is below medium, oblate to roundish oblate, yellow splashed and shaded with brownish-red, mild subacid, good; in season from January to May (11).

WINTER ST. LAWRENCE.

REFERENCES. 1. Shepherd, *Montreal Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, **1885**:17. *fig.* 2. Ib., **1886-87**:9, 99. 3. *Can. Hort.*, **11**:7, 145. 1888. *col. pl.* and *fig.* 4. Woolverton, *Am. Pom. Soc. Rpt.*, **1889**:155. 5. Hoskins, *Rural N. Y.*, **48**:88. 1889. 6. Burnet, *Can. Hort.*, **12**:337. 1889. 7. Budd, *Ib.*, **13**:24. 1890. 8. Hoskins, *Amer. Gard.*, **15**:288. 1894. 9. Craig, *Can. Dept. Agr. Rpt.*, **1896**:135. *figs.* 10. Waugh, *Vt. Sta. Bul.*, **61**:32. 1897. 11. *Can. Hort.*, **25**:49. 1902. 12. Budd-Hansen, **1903**:206.

SYNONYMS. *Mank's Codling* (9). *Rambour Barré* (9).

The following account of Winter St. Lawrence is given by Macoun. "Imported in 1833 from Manchester, England, under the name of Mank's Codling, by the late Wm. Lunn, of Montreal. Named Winter St. Lawrence by the Montreal Horticultural Society about 1873. Fruit medium to large, roundish, slightly conical; skin greenish yellow well covered with deep red through which are dark purple splashes and streaks; dots fairly numerous, pale, distinct; cavity rather deep and medium in width; stem short, slender; basin narrow, almost smooth, of medium depth; calyx partly open, sometimes closed. Flesh white, rather soft, melting, moderately juicy, subacid, good flavour; core small; quality good; season, early winter. Tree a moderately spreading, strong grower and apparently very hardy. A shy but annual bearer at Ottawa."

This variety is but little known among New York fruit growers.

WINTER SWEET PARADISE.

REFERENCES. 1. Downing, 1845:124. 2. Cole, 1849:130. 3. Emmons, *Nat. Hist. N. Y.*, 3:85. 1851. 4. Elliott, 1854:150. *fig.* 5. Hooper, 1857:102. 6. *Mag. Hort.*, 27:99. 1861. 7. Kirtland, *Ib.*, 33:53. 1867. 8. Warder, 1867:737. 9. Fitz, 1872:143, 156. 10. Downing, 1872:10 index, app. 11. Thomas, 1875:212. 12. Barry, 1883:357. 13. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:253. 14. *Ill. Sta. Bul.*, 45: 346. 1896.

SYNONYMS. *Honey Sweet* of some (4). *Paradise Winter* (8). PARADISE WINTER SWEET (4). *White Robinson* (14). *Wine Sweet* (10).

Fruit large, roundish oblate, dull green with brownish-red blush, fine-grained, juicy, sweet; in season during early winter and midwinter. Tree a vigorous, upright grower and productive, but it is not an early bearer (12).

Historical. In 1845 Downing made the following observation concerning this variety. "We received it some years ago along with the Summer Sweet Paradise from Mr. Garber of Columbia, Pa., and consider it a native fruit" (1). From Pennsylvania it was carried into Ohio and later its cultivation was extended into other portions of the Middle West. Although an old variety it is but little known in New York. It is still propagated to a considerable extent by nurserymen.

WISMER.

REFERENCES. 1. *Amer. Gard.*, 18:142. 1897. *fig.* 2. *Can. Hort.*, 20:78. 1897. 3. *Rural N. Y.*, 56:54. 1897. 4. Ragan, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 56:341. 1905.

SYNONYMS. WISMER'S DESSERT (1, 2, 3). *Wismer's Dessert* (4). *Wisner's Dessert* (4).

This is an apple of Canadian origin introduced in 1897 by J. H. Wismer, Port Elgin, Ontario. In color it is said to resemble Esopus *Spitzenburg* (3). The tree is said to be very hardy, vigorous and productive and the fruit medium to large, yellow shaded and striped with bright red; the flesh mild subacid, of excellent flavor and exceedingly fine, tender texture. We are not acquainted with this apple. It has not yet been tested sufficiently in this state to indicate whether it has any value for this region.

YELLOW BELLFLOWER.

REFERENCES. 1. M'Mahon, 1806:585. 2. Coxe, 1817, 120. *fig.* 3. Thacher, 1822:121. 4. Buel, *N. Y. Bd. Agr. Mem.*, 1826:476. 5. Fessenden, 1828:130. 6. Wilson, 1828:136. 7. *Cat. Hort. Soc. London*, 1831: No. 75. 8. Kenrick, 1832: 42. 9. Floy-Lindley, 1833:86. 10. *Mag. Hort.*, 1:326, 78. 1835. 11. Manning, 1838:60. 12. Ib., *Mag. Hort.*, 7:51. 1841. 13. Downing, 1845:100. *fig.* 14. *Horticulturist*, 1:482. 1846. 15. *Ib.*, 2:361, 482, 545. 1848. 16. Cole, 1849:119. *fig.* 17. Thomas, 1849:187. 18. Phoenix, *Horticulturist*, 4:472. 1850. 19. Emmons, *Nat. Hist. N. Y.*, 3:79. 1851. *col. pl.* No. 46 and *fig.* 20. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1852. 21. Hovey, *Mag. Hort.*, 18:542. 1852. *fig.* 22. Ib., 19:244. 1853. 23. Biedenfeld, 1854:102. 24. Elliott, 1854:70. *fig.* 25. Hooper, 1857:16, 103, 106, 108. *col. pl.* 26. Gregg, 1857:50. *fig.* 27. Flotow, 1:69. 1859. 28. Oberdieck, 4:197. 1862. 29. Warder, 1867:692. *fig.* 30. Regel, 1868:442. 31. Fitz, 1872: 143, 145, 163. 32. Mas, *LeVerger*, 1873:151. 33. Leroy, 1873:432. 34. Lauche, 1: No. 3. 1882. *col. pl.* 35. Barry, 1883:358. 36. *Rural N. Y.*, 47:749. 1888. 37. *Cat. Cong. Pom. France*, 1889:278. 38. Wickson, 1889:247. 39. Lyon, *Mich. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1890:300. 40. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:235. 41. Ib., 1892:253. 42. Bredsted, 1893:405. 43. Gaucher, 1894: No. 6. *col. pl.* 44. Waugh, *Vt. Sta. An. Rpt.*, 14:313. 1901. 45. Eneroth-Smirnoff, 1901:266. 46. Sears, *Can. Hort.*, 25:325. 1902. 47. Budd-Hansen, 1903:210. *fig.* 48. Farrand, *Mich. Sta. Bul.*, 205:43. 1903. 49. Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 48:62. 1903. 50. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:151. 1904.

SYNONYMS. BELLE FLAVOISE (28). *Belle Flavoise* (33, 43). BELLEFLOUR JAUNE (32, 37). *Belle-Fleur* (33). *Belle-Flower* (33). BELL-FLOWER (2). BELL FLOWER (9). BELL FLOWER (3). BELLFLOWER (4, 6, 8, 11, 21, 24, 40). *Bellflower* (13, 17, 25, 43, 49). *Bell-Flower* (5). *Bishop's Pippin of Nova Scotia* (33). GELBER BELLEFLEUR (23, 27, 34, 43, 45). *Gelber Bellefleur* (28). *Gelber Belle Fleur* (33, 43). *Gelber Englischer Schonbluhender* (43). GUL. BELLEFLEUR (42). *Lady Washington* (24, 33, 43). *Lincoln Pippin* (43). *Lineous Pippin* (43). LINNOEUS PIPPIN (33). *Metzgerapfel* (43). *Metzger Calvill* (28). *Metzger's Calvill* (33, 43, of John 34). YELLOW BELLE FLEUR (7, 13). YELLOW BELLEFLEUR (19, 20, 31). *Yellow Bellefleur* (17, 21, 24, 33, 43). YELLOW BELLFLOWER (46). *Yellow Bellflower* (8, 13, 21, 24, 33, 40, 43). *Warren Pippin* (33, 43). *Weisser Metzgerapfel* (43).

Yellow Bellflower grows large or even very large, but usually it is so variable in size that the marketable grades are not very uniform and there is a relatively large percentage of apples that are too small for market. It is decidedly attractive in color for a yellow apple and the color improves in storage, becoming more clearly yellow as the fruit matures. It is well known throughout the state and is generally highly esteemed for culinary uses and also for its excellent dessert qualities, although it is rather too briskly subacid to suit the tastes of some, particularly during the early part of its season. It does not reach its best condition for dessert use till January or later, when its acidity becomes somewhat subdued. It is quite susceptible

to injury by the apple-scab fungus. It must be handled very carefully because it very easily shows bruises. It does not stand heat well before going into storage and when it begins to deteriorate goes down quickly. Some do not regard it as a good keeper, while others find that it keeps pretty well. To get best results in storage the fruit must be thoroughly protected from the scab in the orchard, picked and handled with extra care and kept from heat from the time it is picked till it is stored as well as while it is in storage. As grown at Geneva it is in season from December to April with January or February as the commercial limit. In cold storage it keeps about with Tompkins King, but not as well as Rhode Island *Greening*.

The tree is a good grower and pretty hardy. In favorable locations it is healthy and long-lived. It seems to thrive particularly well on warm, well-drained soils. Many orchards are found throughout the state having from one to several trees of this variety and the aggregate yield of Yellow Bellflower in New York is of considerable importance. The surplus over what is required for home use is commonly disposed of in the local market. Although the fruit sells at good prices, Yellow Bellflower is not generally a satisfactory cropper and is not a good variety to plant in commercial orchards in New York except in the few districts where it has proved profitable.

Historical. In 1817 Coxe (2) reported that the original tree, very large and old, was said to be still standing on a farm near Crosswicks, Burlington county, N. J. In 1852 Hovey (21) remarked that the Bellflower was then extensively cultivated in New Jersey, but its cultivation in New England was as yet extremely limited. A century or more ago it was being grafted into the farm orchards and propagated in the nurseries throughout New York, and it is to-day well known among fruit growers in most parts of the state but it is nowhere extensively cultivated. It was early introduced into cultivation through the Middle West and within recent years it has come to be one of the important commercial varieties in certain apple-growing districts in the Pacific states. Wickson says that "The Yellow Bellflower, as grown in California, has such conspicuous excellence that during its season it is hardly likely to be misplaced for any other variety."[1] It is now offered by nurserymen in nearly all of the more important apple-growing sections of the country.

TREE.

Tree medium to large, vigorous to very vigorous. *Form* upright spreading; laterals drooping, particularly after they have borne heavy crops. *Twigs* medium to long, rather stocky, geniculate; internodes medium to large. *Bark*

[1] Letter, E. J. Wickson, 1899.

YELLOW BELLFLOWER

dull brownish-red with shades of green, uniformly overlaid with moderately thick scarf-skin; more or less pubescent. *Lenticels* rather inconspicuous, above medium in size, roundish to elliptical, rather numerous, dull, not raised. *Buds* above medium to large, rather prominent, acute to roundish acute, free or nearly so, quite pubescent.

FRUIT.

Fruit variable in size, small to large or very large. *Form* roundish oblong narrowing toward the basin varying to oblong conic, frequently somewhat ovate, irregularly elliptical and more or less ribbed, often with prominent ridges at the apex; sides usually unequal. *Stem* medium to rather long, rather slender to moderately stout. *Cavity* medium to large, acute to acuminate, deep to very deep, moderately narrow to wide, furrowed, sometimes compressed, sometimes lipped, usually with outspreading broken rays of brownish-russet. *Calyx* below medium to above, closed or partly so; lobes narrow, acuminate, pubescent. *Basin* small, oblique, abrupt, narrow, shallow to rather deep, distinctly ridged and wrinkled.

Skin smooth, bright, pale lemon-yellow varying to whitish in the shade and often with a shade of brownish-red in the sun which in highly colored specimens deepens to a pinkish-red blush. *Dots* whitish or russet, numerous and small toward the basin, larger, irregular and scattering toward the cavity. *Prevailing effect* bright pale yellow.

Calyx tube yellowish, elongated funnel-shape, sometimes extending to the core. *Stamens* median to basal.

Core large, long, remarkably abaxile; cells sometimes unsymmetrical, wide open or partly closed; core lines clasping the funnel cylinder. *Carpels* long, narrow, roundish obovate, much concave, much tufted. *Seeds* large, long, obtuse to acute.

Flesh whitish tinged with pale yellow, firm, crisp, moderately fine-grained, rather tender, juicy, aromatic, very good for culinary use, rather too acid for dessert early in the season but later its acidity becomes somewhat subdued.

THE YELLOW BELLFLOWER GROUP.

The Yellow Bellflower belongs to a group of apples most of which have fruit that is predominantly yellow. The fruit of the group is characteristically oblong or roundish oblong and often markedly ovate or conic, with the core large and remarkably abaxile, cells wide open and carpels elongated, rather narrow and much concave. The group is now represented by varieties well known in cultivation in various parts of the country. It appears that the oldest members of which we have any record in this country are Yellow Bellflower and Ortley, both of which originated in New Jersey. The varieties mentioned in this volume which appear more or less closely identified with the Yellow Bellflower group are Dickinson, Flory, Kirkland, Mason Orange, Minister, Moyer, Newman, Occident, Ortley, Titus Pippin, Yellow Bellflower.

YELLOW FOREST.

REFERENCES. 1. *Gardener's Monthly*, 1885. (cited by 7). 2. *N. Y. Sta. An. Rpt.*, 8:349. 1889. 3. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:253. 4. Beach, *N. Y. Sta. An. Rpt.*, 13:592. 1894. 5. Stinson, *Ark. Sta. Bul.*, 43:104. 1896. 6. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:152. 1904. 7. Ragan, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 56:345. 1905.

SYNONYM. *Wild Apple* (7).

Fruit medium to rather small, yellowish or green with dull blush, fair to good in quality. It is too deficient in size and color for a good market apple but may have some value for the home orchard because late in the season it is of fairly good quality and a considerable portion of the fruit may be held in good condition in cellar storage till summer. For dessert use during June it has been one of the best in quality among a large collection of late-keeping varieties grown at this Station. The tree is a good grower, comes into bearing rather young and is a reliable cropper.

Historical. This variety was introduced by L. T. Sanders, Collingsburg, La., from whom it was received in 1888 for testing at this Station. Mr. Sanders states that it is a wilding which Captain Joe Winston found in the woods near his residence in Bossier Parish, La., when it was quite small, and transferred to his orchard. It ripens in Louisiana about the middle of September. We do not know that the variety is being grown in New York outside of the orchards at this Station.

TREE.

Tree vigorous. *Form* somewhat upright and spreading, moderately dense. *Twigs* slender, long; internodes below medium. *Bark* rather dark reddish-brown with gray scarf-skin, slightly pubescent. *Lenticels* numerous, small to above medium, conspicuous, usually round, sometimes raised. *Buds* medium in size or below, narrow, acute, appressed.

FRUIT.

Fruit small to medium, quite uniform in shape and size. *Form* roundish, slightly oblate or sometimes a little conic, symmetrical. *Stem* variable, often long and slender. *Cavity* acute or approaching acuminate, medium in depth and width, often covered near the base of the stem with greenish-russet. *Calyx* small, closed or a little open; lobes slender, recurved. *Basin* rather abrupt, medium in depth and width, slightly wrinkled.

Skin thin, tough, smooth, green or eventually more or less yellow, sometimes with brownish blush. *Dots* small to medium, numerous, reddish or greenish-russet or whitish and submerged.

Calyx tube medium in size, narrow, conical to elongated conical or funnel-shape; pistil persistent. *Stamens* below median to above.

Core distant, small, axile or nearly so; cells symmetrical, closed or a little open; core lines meeting the limb of the calyx tube or clasping the funnel cylinder. *Carpels* narrow, roundish ovate, slightly tufted. *Seeds* below medium to small, plump, moderately acute to acuminate, light colored.

Flesh nearly white with green or yellow tinge, fine, sprightly, rather crisp, moderately tender, juicy, aromatic, agreeable mild subacid, good.

Season for home use January to the last of June.

YELLOW NEWTOWN.

This variety is described in connection with the Green Newtown on pages 145 to 152.

YORK IMPERIAL.

REFERENCES. 1. *Mag. Hort.*, 19:210. 1853. 2. *Horticulturist*, 8:342. 1853. 3. Elliott, 1854:166. 4. Downing, 1857:206. 5. Warder, 1867:693. 6. *Am. Pom. Soc. Cat.*, 1871:10. 7. Fitz, 1872:143. 8. Thomas, 1875:517. 9. *Rural N. Y.*, 46:494. 1887. 10. Clark, *Mo. Sta. Bul.*, 6:8. 1889. 11. Stayman, *Amer. Gard.*, 11:272. 1890. *fig.* 12. Van Deman, *U. S. Pom. Rpt.*, 1891:389. *col. pl.* 13. Bailey, *An. Hort.*, 1892:253. 14. *N. Y. Sta. An. Rpt.*, 13:592. 1894. 15. Stinson, *Ark. Sta. Bul.*, 43:104. 1896. 16. *Can. Hort.*, 19:84, 343. 1896. *fig.* and *col. pl.* 17. *Rural N. Y.*, 55:1, 190. 1896. 18. Wright, *Amer. Gard.*, 17:33. 1896. 19. Powell, *Del. Sta. Bul.*, 38:20. 1898. 20. Taylor, *U. S. Pom. Bul.*, 7:361. 1898. 21. Massey, *N. C. Sta. Bul.*, 149:318. 1898. 22. *Rural N. Y.*, 57: 164, 178, 239. 1898. 23. Taft and Lyon, *Mich. Sta. Bul.*, 169:192. 1899. 24. *Amer. Gard.*, 20:540. 1899. 25. Bruner, *N. C. Sta. Bul.*, 21:130. 1900. *col. pl.* 26. *Amer. Gard.*, 21:76, 372. 1900. 27. *Can. Hort.*, 23:75, 249, 414. 1900. 28. Beach, *Western N. Y. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1900:37. 29. *Rural N. Y.*, 59:450. 1900. 30. Brackett, *Amer. Gard.*, 22:190. 1901. 31. Alwood, *Va. Sta. Bul.*, 130:142. 1901. *fig.* of tree. 32. *Rural N. Y.*, 60:68, 406, 470. 1901. 33. Stewart, *Md. Hort. Soc. Rpt.*, 1901:73. 34. Munson, *Me. Sta. Rpt.*, 1902:91. 35. Dickens and Greene, *Kan. Sta. Bul.*, 106:56. 1902. 36. Stinson, *Mo. Fr. Sta. Bul.*, 3:27. 1902. 37. Powell and Fulton, *U. S. B. P. I. Bul.*, 48:62. 1903. 38. Budd-Hansen, 1903:213. *fig.* 39. Bruner, *N. C. Sta. Bul.*, 182:27. 1903. *figs.* 40. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:152. 1904.

SYNONYM. *Johnson's Fine Winter* (1, 2, 3, 4, 6, 8, 12, 16, 20, 21, 24, 25, 28, 31, 37, 38, 39, 40).

York Imperial is an important apple which is grown commercially in the Middle Atlantic states and over a belt of country extending from these states westward into Missouri and Kansas. The tree is a thrifty, vigorous grower and a pretty regular annual or biennial bearer. It seems to prefer rather heavy clay soils and seldom does well on soils that are light or in any way thin or leachy.

When properly developed the fruit is large, finely colored and of good quality. There are some objections to it on account of the shape of the fruit, which is oblique or lopsided, and consequently difficult to pare with a machine. Storage men give its season in cellar storage as extending to December and in cold storage to February. It stands heat fairly well before going into storage, but often scalds badly and when it begins to deteriorate goes down rather quickly. As grown at this Station the fruit comes in season in January and keeps well in ordinary storage till April or May if it

does not scald. Its commercial limit is March. When grown as far north as this the fruit is deficient in color, size and quality. The reports from the growers in this state are generally adverse to its culture here and it is not recommended for planting in New York except perhaps in the southeastern part of the state.

Historical. The following excellent historical account of the York Imperial is given by Taylor (20). "The variety bearing this name originated early in the present century on a farm adjoining the then borough of York, Pa. The attention of the owner, a Mr. Johnson, was attracted to the tree by the presence of schoolboys who visited it in early spring to get the apples that had passed the winter on the ground, covered by leaves. On securing some of the fruit he found it in fine condition, and when the next crop was ripe took specimens to Mr. Jonathan Jessop, a local nurseryman, who began the propagation of the variety before 1830, under the name 'Johnson's Fine Winter.' Under this name it was known until after the middle of the century, when, after an inspection of specimens, the late Charles Downing pronounced it the 'imperial of keepers' and suggested that it be named 'York Imperial.' Mr. Jessop did not find ready sale for trees of the variety at first, and dumped the surplus trees from his nursery into a hollow beside the turnpike passing his place. They were picked up by farmers returning from market and taken home for planting on their farms in the lower end of York county. After its merit as a variety for market orchards was established, it became widely distributed throughout Pennsylvania, Maryland and Virginia, and soon became a leading market variety in those States. So far as known, the variety was first described in print by Dr. W. D. Brincklé in 1853.

"Warder states that specimens of it were exhibited at the meeting of the Ohio State Pomological Society in 1855, but it does not seem to have become generally popular west of the Alleghany Mountains until a comparatively recent date. Since about 1880 it has been widely disseminated through the Middle Western States and has become one of the leading market varieties of that region."

TREE.

Tree vigorous or moderately vigorous. *Form* upright spreading or roundish, rather dense. *Twigs* short to above medium, straight or nearly so, stout or moderately stout and tapering at the tips; internodes medium to long. *Bark* dull brownish-red streaked and mottled with scarf-skin, quite pubescent. *Lenticels* dull, moderately conspicuous, rather scattering, small to medium, roundish, not raised. *Buds* deeply set in bark, small to medium, plump, obtuse to somewhat acute, appressed except the largest which are free, pubescent.

FRUIT.

Fruit pretty uniform in size and shape. When it is well grown it varies from above medium to large, but in many parts of the state when the trees become mature the fruit usually averages below medium to small. *Form* roundish oblate or truncate, usually with an oblique axis. *Stem* short. *Cavity* medium to rather large, acuminate to acute, deep, medium to rather broad, often gently furrowed, smooth and green or partly russeted. *Calyx* small to

YORK IMPERIAL

medium, closed or sometimes partly open. *Basin* rather large, abrupt, deep or moderately deep, wide to medium, often slightly furrowed.

Skin tough, bright, smooth, green or yellow blushed with moderately light red or pinkish-red and indistinctly striped with carmine. *Dots* pale or russet, often conspicuous, rather numerous toward the eye, scattering, very large and elongated toward the cavity where they are often mingled with narrow, broken streaks of grayish scarf-skin.

Calyx tube elongated cone-shape to funnel-form. *Stamens* median to marginal.

Core medium to rather small, axile or nearly so; cells usually symmetrical, closed or partly open; core lines slightly clasping. *Carpels* broadly roundish, slightly emarginate, sometimes tufted. *Seeds* few, rather dark, wide, flat, obtuse, compactly filling the cells; often some are abortive.

Flesh yellowish, firm, crisp, somewhat breaking, a little coarse, moderately tender, moderately juicy, at first sprightly subacid but becoming mild subacid or nearly sweet, somewhat aromatic, good to very good.

ZURDEL.

REFERENCES. 1. *N. Y. Sta. An. Rpt.*, 8:356. 1889. 2. Burrill and McCluer, *Ill. Sta. Bul.*, 45:345. 1896. 3. Beach and Clark, *N. Y. Sta. Bul.*, 248:152. 1904.

SYNONYM. WHITE ZURDEL (1, 2). *White Zurdel* (3).

Fruit grass-green with dull blush somewhat like that of Rhode Island *Greening*. As grown at this Station it is hardly fair in quality. It is in season from January to April or May. It is worthy of mention only for the purpose of stating that it has no value for the New York fruit grower.

ERRATA — VOL. I.

Page 24. Under Rhode Island Greening group, "Northwestern Greening" should be omitted.

25. Under Alexander group, "Bismark" should be "Bismarck."

71. Under Different Types of Ben Davis, in the last paragraph omit Rutledge.

76. Under Black Annette, second line, "1886" should be "1866."

95. First line of text, under Carlough, (2) should be (3).

141. Under Golden Medal, fourth line, reference "U. S. B. P. I. bulletin 56:124" should be "U. S. B. P. I. bulletin 56:125."

168, Colored plate facing. Legend "Jacob Sweet" should be "Jacobs Sweet."

196. McAfee, first line of second paragraph, insert (7). between Indian and Wyandotte; Wyandotte (7). should precede Zeeke on p. 197.

270, Colored plate facing. "Genet," in italic should be omitted.

333. Under Sweet Russet all of the second line, including the words "Synonym" and "Summer Russet (1)," should be omitted.

392. Twenty-sixth line, second column, "Bismark" should be "Bismarck."

403. "Pomme Grise," first column, fifteenth line, should be roman instead of italic.

409. Eighth line from bottom of left column, "Winter Sweet Paradise" should be roman capitals and small capitals instead of italic.

ERRATA — VOL. II.

Page 222. Under Thompson, paragraph 3. line 2, "Season late winter" should be "Season early winter."

245. Eighth line from bottom, last word, "sometimes" should be "somewhat."

281. Second paragraph, insert "to 981 inclusive." so that the sentence will read: "The following numbers to 981 inclusive are those given the varieties included in the Department of Agriculture importations of 1870."

282. "Number 21 Veronesh" should be "No. 21 Voronesh."

INDEX TO TECHNICAL TERMS.

	PAGE.
Abaxile core	38
Abrupt basin	32
Acuminate cavity	32
Acute cavity	32
Acuminate seeds	38
Acute seeds	38
Angular form	31
Angular basin	32
Apex	30
Appressed buds	30
Areolar dots	33
Axial diameter	30
Axile core	38
Basal stamens	38
Base	30
Basin	32
Bloom	33
Blush	33
Buds	30
Calyx	32
Calyx tube	36
Carpels	38
Cavity	32
Clasping core lines	36
Closed calyx	32
Color	32
Color of flesh	39
Cone-shaped calyx tube	36
Conical form	31
Connivent calyx lobes	32
Convergent calyx lobes	32
Cordate carpels	38
Core	38
Core, closed	38
Core lines	34
Core, open	38
Corrugated basin	33
Cylinder of calyx tube	37
Diameter	30
Deciduous calyx lobes	32
Deep cavity	32
Distant core	38
Divergent calyx lobes	32
Dots	33
Elliptical form	31
Elliptical carpels	38
Elongated carpels	38
Elongated dots	33
Emarginate carpels	38
Equatorial diameter	30
Fibrovascular bundles	35
Flavor	39
Flesh	38
Form	30
Free buds	30
Funnel-form calyx tube	36
Furrowed basin	32
General rating	39
Globose	31
Globular	31
Internodes	29
Irregular	31
Leaves	30
Lenticels	30
Limb of calyx tube	37
Lipped	32
Lopsided	31
Mammiform	33
Marginal stamens	37
Median core	38
Median stamens	38
Medium cavity	32
Meeting core lines	36
Mottled color	33
Mucronate carpels	38
Narrow cavity	32
Nomenclature, code	27
Obcordate carpels	38
Oblate form	30, 31
Oblique form	31
Oblong carpels	38
Oblong form	31

	PAGE.
Obtuse basin	32
Obtuse cavity	32
Obtuse seeds	38
Open calyx	32
Ovate form	31
Pistil point	37
Pubescence	30
Radiating	33
Rating, general	39
Reflexed calyx lobes	32
Regular basin	32
Regular form	31
Ribbed	31
Ribbed basin	32
Ridged basin	32
Round form	31
Roundish carpels	38
Russet skin	33
Scarf-skin	30, 34
Season	40
Seeds	38
Sessile core	38
Self-colored	33
Shallow cavity	32
Size	30
Skin	33
Splashes	33
Stamens	37
Stellate	33
Stem	32
Submerged dots	33
Suture	33
Symmetrical	31
Symmetrical basin	32
Texture	39
Top	29
Transverse diameter	30
Truncate form	31
Tufted carpels	38
Twigs	29
Uniform shape	31
Uniform size	30
Use	39
Vertical diameter	30
Wavy basin	32
Waxen	33
Waxy skin	33
Wide cavity	32

INDEX TO VARIETIES.

(Accepted names appear wholly or in part in roman type; synonyms in italic.)

	PAGE.
Aberdeen	227
Accidental	227
Acuba-leaf Reinette	52
Acuba-leaved Reinette	52
Æsopus Spitzemberg	120
Æsopus Spitzenberg	120
Æsopus Spitzenburg	120
Æsopus Spitzenburgh	120
Aiken	41
Aikin's Red	41
Aikens Winter (of Downing)	41
Aken	41
AKIN	41
Akin Red	41
Akin Seedling	41
Akin's Red	41
Akin's Seedling	41
Albemarle	146
Albemarle Pippin	18, 146
ALEXANDER	17, 18, 20, 25
ALEXANDER GROUP	25
Alleghany	227
ALLINGTON	42
Allington Pippin	42
ALLISON	43
Almindelig	181
AMASSIA	44
American Beauty (synonym of Sterling)	45, 319
American Beauty (synonym of Sheriff)	308
AMERICAN BLUSH	45
American Blush	161
American Golden Russet	89
American Golden Russet of New England	164
American Newtown Pippin	146
American Nonpareille	161
AMERICAN PIPPIN	45
American Seek-No-Further	273
American Summer Pearmain	15
AMOS	46
Amos Jackson	46
ANDREWS	46
Andrews Winter	46
ANIS	26
Api	181
Api eller	181
Api Fin	181
Api Ordinaire	181
Api Petit	181
Api Rose	181
Api Rouge	181
APORT GROUP	20, 25
Apple of Commerce	66
Apple of the Well	363
Apy Rouge	181
ARCTIC	24
ARKANSAS	24, 47
Arkansas Baptist	140
ARKANSAS BEAUTY	49
ARKANSAS BLACK	24, 49
Arkansas Black (synonym of Arkansas)	47
Arkansas Black Twig	47, 50
Arkansaw	47
ARNOLD	50
Arnold's Beauty	50
Arsapple	116
ARTHUR	51
AUCUBA	52
Aucubaefolia	52

PAGE.

Aunt Dorcas..... 145
Austin 236
AUTUMN BOUGH..... 15
Autumn Pearmain..... 378

BAEBITT 53
Bachelor 88
Back Creek..... 146
Baer 158
Bailey's Golden Sweet..... 54
BAILEY *Sweet* 54
Bailey Sweet..... 54
Bailey Sweet (synonym of Sweet Winesap) 333
BAKER 55
BALDWIN..12, 15, 17, 18, 19, 24, 32, 56
Baldwin Rosenapfel..... 56
Baldwin's Rother Pippin..... 56
Ball Apple..... 250
Baltimore 292
Baltimore Pippin 69
Baltimore Red..... 69
Baltimore Red Streak..... 69
Banana 377
BANANA SWEET.....60, 377
BAPTIST 61
BARBEL 61
Barretts Spitzenburgh..... 225
BARRINGER 62
BARRY 63
Batchellor 88
BATULLEN 64
BAXTER 64
Baxter's Red..... 64
BEACH 66
Beauty 324
Beauty of America.....45, 319
Bec de Lievre..... 264
Belle Bonde..... 75
Belle Bonne..... 75
Belle de Rome..... 290
BELLE ET BONNE..... 67
Belle Fille..... 264
Belle Flavoise..... 381
Belle-Fleur 381
Belle-fleur jaune..... 381
Belle-Flower 381
Belleflower Improved..... 204
Bell-Flower 381

PAGE.

Bellflower 381
Bellyband 67
BELMONT 67
Belmont Late..... 67
Belpre Russet..... 293
BEN DAVIS.....17, 18, 19, 21, 24, 68
BENTLEY 71
Bentley's Sweet..... 71
Bentley Sweet..... 71
BERGEN 72
Berry 227
Bersford 269
BESS POOL 72
Best Pool..... 72
BETHEL 19, 24, 72, 321
BETHLEHEMITE 74
Bethlemite 74
Big Hill (synonym of Nickajack) 227
Big Hill (synonym of Pryor).... 269
Big Romanite (synonym of Greyhouse) 153
Big Romanite (synonym of Pennock) 255
BILLY BOND 75
Bishop's Pippin of Nova Scotia.. 381
BISMARK 25
Black American..... 79
BLACK ANNETTE..... 76
Black Apple..... 79
Black Baldwin 60
BLACK BEN DAVIS..... 76
Black Ben Davis (synonym of Gano) 135
Blackburn 88
BLACK GILLIFLOWER....12, 16, 17, 18, 32, 77
Black Jack..... 153
BLACK *Jersey*..... 79
BLACK LADY APPLE..... 182
Black Pennock..... 153
Black Spitz..... 77
Black Spitzenberg..... 132
Black Spy..... 189
Black Sweet..... 219
Black Twig 247
Black Vandevere..... 153
Black Vandevere..... 153
Blair 208
Blue Baldwin 60

PAGE.

BLUE PEARMAIN 17, 18, 19, 24, 80
BLUE PEARMAIN GROUP..... 24
Boatman's Seedling..... 359
Bogdanoff 81
BOGDANOFF GLASS..... 81
Bogdanoff's Glass..... 81
BOIKEN 82
Boiken Apfel..... 82
Boikenapple 82
Bonford 269
Borovitsky 25
BORSDORF 83
Borsdorfer 84
Borsdörfer 84
Borsdorff 84
Borsdorffer 84
Borsdörffer 84
BOSTON RUSSET..... 85
Boston Russet (synonym of Roxbury) 293
BOTTLE GREENING 24, 85
BOUCKEN 86
BOUGH SWEET 12, 15, 16
Bower's Apple..... 329
BOYS DELIGHT..... 86
Brandywine 213
Bread and Cheese..... 273
BRISTOL 86
Bristol (synonym of Red Canada) 276
Broad River..... 289
Brooke Pippin..... 146
Brown's Golden Sweet..... 343
BROWNLEES 86
Brownlee's Russet..... 86
Brownlees' Seedling Russet..... 86
BROWN SWEET..... 87
BUCKINGHAM 18, 88
Buler 174
BULLOCK 15, 89
Bullock (synonym of Hunt Russet) 164
Bullock's Pepping..... 89
Bullock's Pippin (synonym of Bullock) 89
Bullocks Pippin (synonym of Ewalt) 124
Burlington..... 225
Burlington Greening..... 282
Burlington Spitzemberg..... 225

PAGE.

Burlington Spitzenberg..... 225
Byers 88
Byers Red..... 88

CABASHEA (*Winter*).....91, 176
Cabashea 349
Calville Butter..... 56
CAMPFIELD 91
Canfield 91
CANADA BALDWIN.....25, 92
Canada Pippin (synonym of Canada Reinette)..... 93
Canada Pippin (synonym of White Pippin)..... 368
Canada Red (synonym of Red Canada) 276
Canada Red (synonym of Roseau) 292
Canada Redstreak..... 276
CANADA REINETTE.....32, 93
Canadian Reinette..... 93
Canadisk Reinet..... 93
CANNON *Pearmain* 95
Cannon Pearmain..... 95
Capp Mammoth..... 206
Cardinale 181
CARLOUGH 95
Carnation Apple..... 96
Carolina 227
Carolina Red Streak..... 69
Carolina Spice..... 227
Caroline 227
CARPENTIN 96
Carpentin Reinette..... 96
Carthouse 138
Caux 114
CAYWOOD 96
Chaltram Pippin..... 227
Champion 99
Champion Red..... 99
Charles Apple..... 199
Chase 166
Chatham Pippin..... 227
Cheat (synonym of Domine)... 109
Cheat (synonym of Wells)..... 363
Cheatan Pippin..... 227
Cheataw 227
Christmas Apple..... 181
Christ's Golden Reinette..... 114

	PAGE.
Choice Kentuck	311
Cider	311
Cider Apple	311
CLAYTON	96
Cling Tight	109
Clothes-yard Apple	145
COFFELT	97
Coffelt Beauty	97
Coggeswell	98
COGSWELL	98
Cogswell Pearmain	98
Cogswell's Pearmain	98
COLLINS	99
Collins' Red	99
Combermere Apple	206
Compound	329
Conford	269
Connecticut Seek-No-Further	364
Coon	107
Coon Red	107
COOPER	16
COOPER MARKET	100
Cooper's Market	101
Cooper's Red (synonym of Cooper Market)	101
Cooper's Red (synonym of Etowah)	123
Cooper's Redling	101
Copmanthorpe Crab	114
Cornell's Savewell	299
CORNISH GILLIFLOWER	138
Coss Champion	99
Coss's Champion	99
CRANBERRY PIPPIN	300
Crane's Pippin	244
CROTTS	102
CROWNS	102
Cuir, De	264
CURRANT	3
Curtis Greening	331
Dahlonega	227
Dame de Menage	206
DANVERS *Sweet*	103
Danvers Sweet	103
Danvers Winter	103
Danvers Winter Sweet	15, 103
Dark Baldwin	60
DEACON JONES	104
De Bretagne	93
De Cuir	264
Deiltz	201
Delaware	273
Delaware Red Winter	189
Delaware Winter	189
DEMOCRAT	105
Dept. No. 410	282
Dept. No. 418	282
Dept. No. 467	61
Der Carpentin	96
Der Schwere Apfel	326
Detroit	244
DETROIT RED	12
Detroit of the West	244
Dewit Apple	107
De Witt	107
Dickenson	106
DICKINSON	106
Die Haarlemer Reinette	93
Die Weiberreinette	93
DISHAROON	107
DOCTOR	17, 107
Doctor Dewitt	107
DOCTOR WALKER	108
Dodge's Black	79
DOMINE	17, 109
Domine (synonym of Wells?)	363
Dominie	109
Doppelte Casseler Reinette	114
D'Or d'Angleterre	141
DOUBLE ROSE	110
Downing Winter Maiden Blush	152
DU BOIS	111
Ducks Bill	378
Duitsch Mignonne	114
DUKE OF DEVONSHIRE	111
Duke of Wellington	112
DUMELOW	112
Dumelow's Crab	112
Dumelow's Pippin	112
Dumelow's Seedling	112
DUNCAN	113
Durable Trois ans	116
Dutch Greening	253
DUTCH MIGNONNE	32, 114
Dutch Minion	114
DUZENBURY	115

PAGE.

EARLY CHANDLER..... 16
EARLY HARVEST.....15, 17, 18
EARLY STRAWBERRY.....15, 17
Edelborsdorfer 84
Edgar County Red Streak..... 357
Edgar Red Streak..... 357
Edgar Redstreak..... 357
Edgerly's Sweet..... 54
Edgerly Sweet..... 54
EDWARDS 115
Edwards (synonym of Nickajack) 227
Edwards Favorite..... 115
Edward Shantee..... 227
EISER 116
Eiser Rouge..... 116
ELLSWORTH 117
English Beauty of Pa..... 109
English Golden..... 143
English Golden Pippin..... 141
English Golden Russet..... 143
ENGLISH PEARMAIN..... 16
English Pippin..... 142
English Rambo (synonym of Domine) 109
English Rambo (synonym of Wells) 363
English Red Streak (synonym of Domine) 109
English Red Streak (synonym of Redstreak) 278
English Red Streak (synonym of Wells) 363
English Redstreak..... 278
ENGLISH RUSSET 118
English Russet (synonym of Long Island Russet I)..... 194
English Spitzemberg..... 225
English Spitzenberg..... 225
English Vandevere..... 312
English Winter Red Streak (synonym of Domine)..... 109
English Winter Red Streak (synonym of Wells)..... 363
Eppes Sweet..... 103
Epse's Sweet..... 103
Equinetely 88
Esopus 120
Esopus Spitzenberg..... 121

PAGE.

Esopus Spitzenberg..... 121
Esopus Spitzenberg (New)..... 172
ESOPUS *Spitzenburg*...12, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 24, 120
Esopus Spitzenburg..... 121
Esopus Spitzenburgh..... 121
ETOWAH 123
Etowah (synonym of Cooper Market) 101
ETRIS 123
EVENING PARTY 123
EWALT 124

Faldwalder 125
FALIX 125
FALLAWATER 18, 32, 125
Fall de Waldes..... 125
Fallenwalder 125
FALL PIPPIN.....12, 15, 16, 17, 18, 24
FALL PIPPIN GROUP..... 24
Fall Queen..... 88
Fall Queen of Kentucky..... 88
Fall Romanite..... 273
Fall Winesap..... 89
FAMEUSE....15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 23, 25
FAMEUSE GROUP.....20, 25
FAMILY 127
FARRIS 128
Faust's Rome Beauty..... 290
Fay's Russet..... 164
Felch 56
Femme de Menage..... 206
FERDINAND 129
FERRIS 130
Feuilles D'Aucuba..... 52
Filliken 153
Fine Winter..... 373
Fink 336
Fink's Seedling..... 336
FISHKILL 32
Flanders Pippin..... 206
Flat Spitzenburg..... 345
FLORENCE 130
FLORY 131
Flory Bellflower..... 131
Flory's Bellflower..... 131
Flushing (synonym of Flushing *Spitzenburg*) 132

PAGE.

Flushing (synonym of Newtown Spitzenburg) 225
Flushing Spitzenberg..... 132
FLUSHING *Spitzenburg*..... 132
Flushing Spitzenburg..... 132
Flushing Spitzenburg (synonym of Roseau)..... 292
Flushing Spitzenburgh..... 132
FOREST 133
Formwalder 125
Forsythe s Seedling..... 227
Fowler 311
FRAKER 133
Fraker's Seedling..... 133
Frankfort Queen..... 88
FRENCH PIPPIN 24, 134
French Pippin (synonym of Newark Pippin)..... 223
French Russet..... 264
French Spitzenburg of Vt..... 292
Fuller 311
Funkhouser 69
Gait 67
GANO 21, 135
Gate 67
Gay's Romanite..... 255
Gelber Bellefleur..... 381
Gelber Englischer Schönbluhender 381
Genet 271
Geneton 271
GENEVA PIPPIN..... 136
Geniton 271
Gennetin 271
Genneting 271
Gennetting 271
Germaine 378
German Green..... 93
German Spitzenberg..... 153
Gibbons Smokehouse..... 312
GIDEON SWEET 24, 137
Gillet's Seedling..... 290
GILLIFLOWER 16, 138
Gilliflower 77
GILPIN 17, 32, 138
GINET 271
GIVENS 140
GLADSTONE 25
GLENLOCH 140

PAGE.

Golden Gray..... 328
GOLDEN MEDAL 141
GOLDEN PIPPIN.....16, 141
Golden Pippin (synonym of Belmont) 67
Golden Pippin (synonym of Ortley) 244
GOLDEN RED..... 142
GOLDEN REINETTE..... 142
Golden Rennet..... 142
GOLDEN RUSSET.....17, 18, 143, 295
Golden Russet (synonym of Bullock) 89
Golden Russet (synonym of Perry Russet)..... 257
Golden Russet, American..... 89
Golden Russet (not of N. Y.)... 164
Golden Russet of Mass..... 164
Golden Russet of New England. 164
Golden Russet of N. Y..... 143
Golden Russet of Western New York 143
Gold Medal..... 141
Gowden 227
Gowdie 227
Graham's Red Warrior..... 227
GRAND DUKE CONSTANTINE..... 25
Grandmother's Apple..... 145
GRANITE BEAUTY 145
GRAVENSTEIN 12, 15, 17, 18
Gray Apple (synonym of McAfee) 196
Gray Apple (synonym of Pomme Grise) 264
Gray Baldwin 60
Grayhouse 153
Gray Romanite (synonym of Greyhouse) 153
Gray Romanite (synonym of Rambo) 273
Gray's Keeper..... 196
Greasy Pippin..... 244
GREAT PARBE..... 145
Great Pearmain..... 378
Green Bellflower..... 244
Greening 145, 282
Green Mountain Pippin (synonym of Fallawater)..... 125

PAGE.

Green Mountain Pippin (synonym of Virginia Greening).... 352
GREEN NEWTOWN..17, 18, 24, 145, 149
Green Newtown Pippin..... 146
Green Newtown Pippin (synonym of Rhode Island *Greening*) 282
GREEN PIPPIN..... 16
GREEN SWEET 150
Green Sweet (synonym of Repka Malenka) 282
GREEN SWEETING 151
Green Sweeting (synonym of Green Sweet)..... 151
GREENVILLE 152
Green Winter Pearmain..... 378
Green Winter Pippin..... 146
GREYHOUSE 153
GRIMES 18, 19, 23, 153
Grimes Golden..... 154
Grimes Golden Pippin..... 154
Grindstone 45
Grise 264
Gros Api Rouge..... 181
Gros Rambour d'Hiver..... 206
Grosse Casselar Reinette..... 114
Grosser Casselar Reinette..... 114
Grosse Reinette d'Angleterre.... 93
Gul. Bellefleur..... 381

Hampshire Greening..... 282
Hang-On 339
Hard Red..... 153
Hardwick 326
HARGROVE 155
Harrigan 208
Haus Mütterchen..... 206
HAWLEY 15, 24
Hays 373
Hays Apple..... 373
Hays Wine..... 373
Hays Winter..... 373
Hays Winter Wine..... 373
HAYWOOD 155
HAZEN 156
Heaster 158
Heister 158
HELEN 183
Hempstead 321

PAGE.

Hendrick 333
Hendrick Sweet..... 333
HENNIKER 156
Henrick 333
Henrick Sweet..... 333
Henry Sweet..... 333
Henshaw 88
HEREFORDSHIRE 157
Herefordshire Beefing..... 157
Herefordshire Pearmain..... 378
Herefordshire Red Streak..... 278
Herefordshire Redstreak..... 278
Hertfordshire Pearmain..... 378
HIBERNAL 26
HIESTER 158
HIGHLAND BEAUTY.....159, 183
Hogan 109
Holland Pippin (synonym of Domine) 24, 109
Holland Pippin (synonym of Holland Winter)..... 159
Holland's Red Winter..... 375
HOLLAND WINTER..... 159
Hollow Cored Pippin..... 244
Hollow Core Pippin..... 244
Hollow Crown Pearmain..... 373
HOLMES 161
HOLMES SWEET..... 161
Honey Greening.....16, 151
Honey Sweet..... 380
Hoop 153
Hoopes 153
Hoopes Pearmain..... 153
Hoops 153
Hopsey 153
Hopson 153
House 153
Howard 227
Howard's Sweet..... 54
Hubbard 227
HUBBARDSTON 17, 18, 161
Hubbardston Nonsuch (synonym of Hubbardston)..... 161
Hubbardston Nonsuch (synonym of Sutton)..... 324
HUNT RUSSET..... 164
Hunt's Fine Green Pippin..... 146
Hunt's Green Newtown Pippin... 146
HUNTSMAN 18, 165

PAGE.

Huntsman's Favorite..... 165
HYDE KING..... 166
Hyde's King (of the West)..... 166

Illinois Greening..... 331
Indian..... 196
Indiana Jannetting..... 271
Ingraham..... 167
INGRAM 24, 167
Ingram Seedling..... 167
Inman..... 244
Isle of Wight Orange..... 202
Isle of Wight Pippin..... 202

JACKSON..... 168
Jackson (synonym of Amos).... 46
Jackson Red..... 227
Jackson Seedling..... 168
Jackson Winesap..... 311
Jacks Red..... 135
Jacobs..... 169
JACOBS SWEET..... 169
Jacobs Winter Sweet..... 169
James River (synonym of Limbertwig)..... 193
James River (synonym of Willow)..... 370
Janet..... 271
Janetting..... 271
Januarca..... 93
Jefferson Pippin..... 271
Jeniton..... 271
Jennett..... 271
Jennette..... 271
Jenniton..... 271
Jersey Black..... 79
Jersey Greening (synonym of Ortley)..... 244
Jersey Greening (synonym of Rhode Island *Greening*)..... 282
JERSEY SWEET..... 12
JEWETT *Red*.....19, 170
Jewett's Fine Red..... 170
Jewett's Red..... 170
Joe Berry..... 225
Johnathan..... 172
John May..... 161
Johnson..... 278
Johnson's Fine Winter..... 385

PAGE.

JONATHAN.....17, 18, 24, 32, 172
JONATHAN BULER..... 174
Jonathan of Buler..... 174
Jones Seedling..... 43
Josie Moore..... 219

KAIGHN..... 183
Kanada Reinette..... 94
Kanada-renett..... 93
Kansas..... 175
KANSAS GREENING..... 175
KANSAS KEEPER..... 175
Kelley's Sweet..... 219
Kelley White..... 67
KENT PIPPIN..... 16
Kentucky Pippin..... 69
Kentucky Queen..... 88
Kentucky Red Streak..... 357
Kentucky Streak..... 69
Kettageska..... 178
Keystone..... 153
King (synonym of Buckingham) 88
King (synonym of Tompkins King).....176, 345
King (synonym of Twenty Ounce Pippin)..... 349
King Apple..... 345
King George the Third..... 84
King of Tompkins County..... 345
King Philip..... 172
KINNAIRD 18, 176
Kinnaird's Choice..... 176
Kinnaird's Favorite..... 176
Kinnard..... 176
Kinnard's Choice..... 176
Kirkes Golden Reinette..... 142
KIRKLAND..... 177
KITTAGESKEE 18, 178
Kleine Graue Reinette..... 96
Kleiner Api..... 181
Kountz..... 225

LACKER..... 179
Lacquier..... 179
Lac Victoria Seedling..... 188
Ladies Favorite of Tennessee... 88
Ladies Sweet..... 184
Ladies' Sweet..... 333
Ladies Sweeting..... 184

PAGE.

LADY 15, 17, 32, 180
Lady Apple..... 181
LADY FINGER 183
Lady Finger (synonym of Kaighn) 183
Lady Finger Pippin..... 183
LADY GROUP..... 182
Lady Henniker..... 156
Lady Pippin..... 66
LADY SEEDLINGS 183
Lady's Sweet..... 184
Lady's Sweeting..... 184
LADY SWEET..... 184
Lady Sweet (synonym of Sweet Winesap) 333
Lady Sweeting..... 333
Lady Washington..... 381
Lambertwig 193
LANDON 185
Lane Albert..... 268
Lane Prince Albert..... 268
Lane's Prince Albert..... 268
Langford 186
LANKFORD 18, 186
Lankford's Seedling..... 186
Lansinburg 188
LANSINGBURG 187
Lansingburgh 188
Lansingburg Pippin..... 188
Laquier 179
LARGE LADY APPLE 182
Large Newtown Pippin..... 146
Large Rambo..... 273
Large Romanite..... 255
Large Striped Pearmain..... 196
Large Striped Winter Pearmain. 196
Large Winter Red..... 373
Large Yellow Newton Pippin... 146
Large Yellow Newtown Pippin.. 146
La Rue..... 64
Late Baldwin..... 56
LATE DUCHESS 25
LA VICTOIRE..... 188
La Victoria Seedling..... 188
LAWYER 18, 189
Leanham 227
Leather Apple of Turic..... 264
Lecker 179
Leder 264

PAGE.

LEE SWEET..... 191
LEHIGH *Greening*..... 192
Lehigh Greening..... 134
Lexington Queen..... 88
Lille Api..... 181
LILLY OF KENT..... 193
Lily of Kent..... 193
Limber Twig..... 193
LIMBERTWIG 193
LIMBERTWIG (*small or red*)..... 193
LIMBERTWIG (*large or green*).... 194
Lincoln Pippin..... 381
Lincous Pippin..... 381
Linnoeus Pippin..... 381
Litsey 108
Little Pearmain..... 89
Little Red Romanite (synonym of Gilpin)..... 138
Little Red Romanite (synonym of Romanite)..... 289
Little Repka..... 282
Little Seedling..... 282
Livre 206
Lock's Favorite..... 361
Logan's Northern Pippin..... 213
Long Bois..... 181
LONGFIELD 26
LONG ISLAND PIPPIN..... 16
LONG ISLAND RUSSET (I)....17, 194
LONG ISLAND RUSSET (II)..... 195
Long Island Seek-No-Further... 130
Long Pippin..... 183
LONG STEM OF PENNSYLVANIA... 196
Lopside 153
Lop-sided Pearmain..... 153
Lop-side Pearmain..... 153
LOUISE 20, 25
LOWELL 16, 24

MABIE SWEET 24
MCAFEE 196
McAfee Red..... 196
McAfee's Nonesuch..... 196
McAfee's Nonsuch 196
McAfee's Red..... 196
McAffee 197
McAffee's Nonesuch..... 197
McClouds Family..... 127
McLouds Family..... 127

PAGE.

McINTOSH 17, 18, 20, 25
Mackinlay 197
McKINLEY 197
McKINNEY 198
MAGENTA 198
MAIDEN BLUSH.....17, 18
MAKEFIELD 312
MALA CARLE 199
Malcarle 199
Mal Carle..... 199
Male Carle..... 199
MALINDA 199
Mamma Beam..... 67
Mamma Bean..... 67
Mammoth Black Twig (synonym of Arkansas)..... 47
Mammoth Black Twig (synonym of Arkansas Black)..... 50
Mammoth Black Twig (synonym of Paragon) 247
MANCHESTER 200
Manks Codling..... 379
MANN 201
Marietta Russet..... 293
Marietta Seek-No-Further..... 364
MARIGOLD 202
Marigold Pippin..... 202
Marle Carle..... 199
Maroquin 264
MARTHA 3
Marygold 202
MASON ORANGE 204
Mason's Improved..... 204
Mason's Orange..... 204
Massachusetts Golden Russet.... 164
MASTEN 204
Masten's Seedling..... 204
Matchless 225
May 153
May Apple..... 153
May Seek-No-Farther..... 153
May Seek-No-Further..... 153
Mela Carla..... 199
Mela de Carlo..... 199
Mela di Carlo..... 199
Mela Januera..... 94
Melinda 199
MELON 15, 24, 204
Melon Apple..... 204

PAGE.

Melon de Norton..... 204
Melon, Norton..... 204
Melting Pippin..... 244
Menage 206
MÉNAGÈRE 206
Menagerie 206
Mere de Menage..... 206
Merit 88
MERRILL 207
Merrill's 207
Merrill's Apple..... 207
Metzgerapfel 381
Metzger Calvill..... 381
Metzger's Calvill..... 381
Michel Miller..... 158
MIDDLE 207
MILAM 208
MILDEN 209
Milding 209
Millcreek 312
Millcreek Vandevere..... 312
Miller 158
MILWAUKEE 25, 211
MINISTER 212
Minister Apple..... 212
MINKLER 18, 213
MISSING LINK..... 214
Missouri 215
Missouri Janet..... 271
Missouri Keeper..... 215
Missouri Orange..... 215
MISSOURI *Pippin*.....18, 215
Missouri Pippin..... 215
Missouri Pippin (synonym of Nickajack) 227
Missouri Red..... 227
Missouri Superior..... 197
Mittle 207
Mobbs 227
MONMOUTH 216
Monmouth Pippin..... 217
MONROE SWEET..... 24
MOON 218
Moore's Late Sweet..... 219
Moore's Shanty..... 219
Moore's Sweet..... 219
Moore's Sweeting..... 219
MOORE SWEET 219
Moor's Sweeting..... 219

PAGE.

Morris Red..... 324
MOTHER 15, 24
Mountain Pippin (synonym of Fallawater) 125
Mountain Pippin..... 146
MOYER 220
Moyer Prize..... 220
Mumper Vandevere..... 213

Neisley's Winter..... 255
Neisley's Winter Penick..... 255
NELSON 221
Nelson Sweet..... 221
Ne Plus Ultra..... 88
NERO 222
Neustadt's gelber Pepping..... 146
Never Fail..... 271
Neverfail 271
NEWARK PIPPIN..... 223
Newark Sweeting..... 91
Newby 107
New England Golden Russet.... 164
New England Russet..... 164
New England Seeknofurther.... 364
New Greening..... 331
NEWMAN 24, 224
Newman Seedling..... .. 224
New Missouri..... 197
New Rhode Island Greening.... 331
Newton's Pippin..... 146
Newton Spitzemberg..... ... 225
Newton Spitzenburgh..... 225
Newton Yellow Pippin..... 146
Newtown Pippin...11, 15, 16, 19, 146
Newtown Spitzemberg..... 225
Newtown Spitzenbergh..... 225
NEWTOWN SPITZENBURG...15, 17, 225
Newtown Spitzenburgh..... 225
NEW WATER 226
New York Greening..... 146
New York Pippin (synonym of Ben Davis)..... 69
New York Pippin..... 146
NICKAJACK 18, 227
Nickejack 227
Nodhead 170
Nonesuch (synonym of Red Canada) 276

PAGE.

Nonesuch (synonym of Hubbardston) 161
Nonpareille de Hubbardston..... 161
Nonsuch (synonym of Hubbardston) 161
Nonsuch (synonym of McAfee). 197
Nonsuch (synonym of Red Canada) 276
Normanton Wonder..... 112
North Carolina..... 227
NORTHERN SPY..12, 15, 17, 18, 21, 24 37, 229
NORTHERN SPY GROUP..... 24
NORTHWESTERN *Greening*.....24, 233
Northwestern Greening..... 233
North West Greening..... 233
Norton's Melon..... 204
Norton Watermelon..... 204

OAKLAND 234
Oakland County Seek-No-Further 234
OCCIDENT 24, 235
Oel 236
OEL AUSTIN 24, 236
Ohio Favorite..... 244
OHIO NONPAREIL 98
OLDENBURG.....17, 18, 25, 26
OLDENBURG GROUP 25
Old English Pearmain..... 378
Old Golden Pippin..... 141
Old Nonsuch..... 276
Old Pearmain..... 378
OLIVE 237
OLIVER 238
Oliver's Red..... 238
OLYMPIA 24, 60, 239
Olympia Baldwin..... 239
ONTARIO 21, 24, 240
OPALESCENT 242
Orange Pippin..... 202
Orleans 161
ORNAMENT 243
Ornament de Table..... 243
Ornement de Table..... 243
ORTLEY 244
Ortley Apple..... 244
Ortley Pippin..... 244

PAGE.

Ox-Eye (synonym of Buckingham) 88
Ox Eye (synonym of Newtown Spitzenburg) 225
Oxheart 349
Ozark 135

PALMER 246
Palmer Greening 361
Palmer of N. Z 246
Paradise Winter 380
Paradise Winter Sweet 380
PARAGON 24, 246
Paragon (synonym of Arkansas) 47
Pariser Rambour Reinette 94
Park (synonym of McAfee) 197
Park (synonym of Park Spice) . 248
Park Apple 248
Parks Keeper 197
PARK SPICE 248
PARLIN 248
Parlin's Beauty 248
Parmain d'Angleterre 378
Parmain d'Hiver 378
Parmain-Pepping 378
PARSON 249
Parson's Sweet 249
Paternoster Apple 114
Paterson's Sweet 54
Patterson's Sweet 54
Patterson Sweet 54
PAWPAW 250
Pawpaw Seedling 250
PAYNE 250
Payne Late Keeper 250
Payne's Keeper 250
Payton 135
PEACH 251
Peach of Kentucky 251
PEARMAIN 252
Pearmain (synonym of Winter Pearmain) 378
Pearmain d'Hiver 378
Pearmain Herefordshire 378
Peau 264
Peck 253
Pecker 56
PECK *Pleasant* 12, 24, 32, 253
Peck's Pleasant 253

PAGE.

Peewaukee 258
Pelican 255
Penick 255
Pennick 255
PENNOCK 17, 255
Pennock's Red Winter 255
Pennsylvania Cider 311
Pennsylvania Red-Streak 373
Pennsylvania Red Streak 373
Pepin de New-York 69
Pepin d'Or 141
Pepin Parmain d'Angleterre 378
Pepin Parmain d'Hiver 378
Peremenes 379
Permaine 379
Permein 379
PERRY RUSSET 256
PETER 25
Petersburgh Pippin 146
Petit Api 181
Petit Api Rose 181
Petit Api Rouge 181
Petit Apis 181
Petite Reinette Grise 96
PEWAUKEE 25, 258
Pfeifer 262
Pfeiffer 262
Pfund 206
Philip Rick 172
Phoenix (synonym of Pennock) . 255
Phoenix (synonym of Rome) ... 290
Picard 260
Picard's Reserve 260
Pickard 260
PICKARD RESERVE 260
Pickard's Reserve 260
PIFER 262
Pilliken 153
Pim's Beauty of the West 125
Pineapple 257
Pineapple Russet 257
Pine's Beauty of the West 125
PINE STUMP 263
Piper 262
PIPPIN 263
Pippin (synonym of Newtown Pippin) 146
Pippin, Bullock 80
Pitzer Hill 269

PAGE.

Platarchium 379
Polhemus 219
Pomme d'Api..... 181
Pomme d'Api Rouge..... 181
Pomme d'Apis..... 181
Pomme de Caen..... 94
Pomme de Charles..... 199
Pomme de Cuir..... 264
Pomme de Fer..... 292
Pomme de Laak..... 114
Pomme de Transylvania..... 64
Pomme Finale..... 199
Pomme Gree..... 264
Pomme Gris..... 264
Pomme Grise..... 264
Pomme Grise d'Or..... 328
Pomme Rose..... 181
Pommeroy 184
Pomme Roye..... 255
Pomone d'Apis..... 181
Poplar Bluff..... 311
Popular Bluff..... 311
PORTER 12, 15
Portugal 94
Poughkeepsie Russet (synonym of English Russet)..... 118
Poughkeepsie Russet (synonym of Perry Russet)..... 257
Pound (synonym of Fallawater). 125
Pound (synonym of Nickajack). 227
POUND SWEET 266
Pound Sweet (synonym of Moore Sweet) 219
Prager Reinette Franche de Grandville 264
Pratt 266
PRATT SWEET..... 266
Pride of Hudson..... 62
Pride of Texas..... 337
Pride of the Hudson..... 62
Priestley 267
Priestley's American..... 267
PRIESTLY 267
PRINCE ALBERT 268
Prince Albert (Lane)..... 268
Princesse Noble..... 142
Prior's Late Red..... 269
Prior's Red..... 269

PAGE.

PROLIFIC BEAUTY 16
Prolific Beauty (synonym of Pennock) 255
Prolific Beauty (synonym of Blue Pearmain) 80
PRYOR 269
Pryor Red..... 269
Pryor's Pearmain..... 269
Pryor's Red..... 269
PUMPKIN SWEET.....16, 17, 18
Putman's Russet..... 293
Putnam Russet..... 293
Putnam's Savewell..... 299

Quaker 321
QUEEN 88
Queen of Haywood..... 155
Queens 84
QUINCE 17

RALLS 18, 24, 270
RALLS GROUP 24
Rall's Genet..... 271
Ralls Janet..... 271
RAMBO 17, 18, 32, 273
Rambouillet 273
Ramboulette 273
Ramboulrette 109
Rambour Barre..... 379
Raule Jannet..... 271
Raule's Genet..... 271
Raule's Janet..... 271
Raule's Janett..... 271
Raule's Janette..... 271
Raule's Jannet..... 271
Raule's Jannette..... 271
Raule's Jannetting..... 271
Raule's Jennetting..... 271
Raul's Gennetting..... 271
Rawle's Genet..... 271
Rawle's Janet..... 271
Rawle's Janett..... 271
Rawle's Jannet..... 271
Rawle's Jennet..... 271
Rawle's Jenneting..... 271
Rawle's Jennette..... 271
Rawl's Janet..... 271
Reagan 135
RED ASTRACHAN...15, 17, 18, 25, 26
Red Baldwin Pippin..... 56

PAGE.

Red Ben Davis..... 135
RED CANADA.....15, 24, 37, 275
Red Canada of Ont..... 292
Red Cathead..... 267
Red Check..... 217
Red Cheeked Pippin..... 217
Red Check Pippin..... 217
Red Codlin..... 132
Red Doctor..... 107
Red Eiser..... 116
Red Everlasting..... 153
Red Gilliflower..... 77
Red Gloria Mundi..... 88
Red Hazel..... 227
Red Horse..... 88
Red Lady Finger..... 183
Red Limbertwig..... 193
Redling 101
Red Neverfail..... 271
Red Ox..... 255
Red Pennock..... 255
Red Pippin (synonym of Ben Davis) 69
Red Pippin (synonym of Nickajack) 227
Red Pippin (synonym of Streaked Pippin)..... 321
Red Pound..... 64
Red Rock..... 188
Red Romanite..... 289
Red Romanite of Ohio..... 138
RED RUSSET..... 278
Red Russet (synonym of Pryor). 269
REDSTREAK 278
Red Streak..... 278
Red Sweet Pippin..... 219
Red Sweet Winesap..... 333
RED TYPE OF WESTFIELD *Seek-No-Further* 366
Red Vandevere..... 312
Red Warrior..... 227
Red Winter..... 276
RED WINTER PEARMAIN..... 183
Red Winter Pearmain 279
Red Winter Pearmain (synonym of Westfield *Seek-No-Further*) 364
RED WINTER PIPPIN..... 183
Red Winter Sweet..... 219
REINETTE 279

PAGE.

Reinette a feuille d'Acuba..... 52
Reinette Canada..... 94
Reinette Carpentin..... 96
Reinette de Caen..... 94
Reinette de Canada..... 94
Reinette de Canada a'Cotes..... 94
Reinette de Caux..... 114
Reinette de Darnetal..... 264
Reinette de New York..... 146
Reinette d'Or..... 114
Reinette Dorée..... 114
Reinette du Canada..... 94
Reinette du Canada a'Cortes.... 94
Reinette du Canada Blanche..... 94
Reinette Grise..... 264
Reinette Grise Brownlees'..... 86
Reinette Grise de Darnetal..... 264
Reinette Grise Double..... 265
Reinette Grise de Grandville.... 265
Reinette Grise d'Hiver..... 265
Reinette Grise Extra..... 265
Reinette Grise Franchaise..... 264
Reinette Grosse de Angleterre... 94
Reinette Monstreuse de Canada.. 94
Reinette Pepin..... 280
REINETTE PIPPIN 280
Reinette toute Grise 265
Reinette Von Canada..... 94
Reipka Melenkaya..... 282
REPKA MALENKA..... 281
Rhode Island..... 282
RHODE ISLAND *Greening*...12, 15, 16 17, 18, 19, 24, 282
RHODE ISLAND *Greening* GROUP.. 24
Rhode Island Russet..... 257
Rhode Island Seek-No-Further.. 130
RIBSTON PIPPIN 17
Richardson's Red..... 66
Richfield Nonsuch..... 276
Rickmans Red..... 227
RIDGE 287
Ridged Pippin..... 287
Ridge Pippin..... 287
Roa Von..... 184
Robinson 316
Rock 289
Rock Apple..... 188
ROCK PIPPIN 288
Rock Remain..... 271

PAGE.

Rockremain 271
Rock Rimmon..... 271
Rockrimmon 271
Rolland 67
Roman Beauty..... 290
ROMANITE 289
Romanite (synonym of Gilpin). 138
Romanite (synonym of Greyhouse) 153
Romanite (synonym of Pennock) 255
Romanite (synonym of Rambo). 273
Romanite of the South..... 289
Romanite of the West..... 138
Romanite, South..... 289
Roman Knight..... 255
ROMAN STEM.....17, 18
ROME 32, 290
Rome Beauty..... 290
ROSEAU 292
ROSE-COLORED LADY APPLE..... 182
Rose Sweet..... 333
Rosseau 292
Ross Greening..... 352
Rother Eiser..... 116
Rother Eiserapfel..... 116
Rouge de Pryor..... 269
Rouge Rayée (synonym of Eiser) 116
Rouge Rayée (synonym of Redstreak) 278
Rox 294
ROXBURY.....15, 16, 17, 18, 23, 293
Roxbury Russet..... 293
Roxbury Russeting..... 293
Rox Russet..... 294
Royal Janette..... 271
Royal Red of Kentucky..... 375
Rubicon 250
Ruckman 227
Ruckmans Red..... 227
Russet 294
Russet BALDWIN..... 59
Russet, Boston or Roxbury..... 294
Russet, Golden 143
Russet Pearmain..... 164
Russet Seek-No-Further..... 364
RUSSIAN BALDWIN..... 295
RUTLEDGE 296

PAGE.

St. Helena Russet..... 94
ST. LAWRENCE 17, 18
SALISBURY 297
Salisbury Pippin..... 297
Salisbury Winter..... 297
SALOME 24, 297
SAVEWELL 299
SCARLET BEAUTY..... 24
SCARLET CRANBERRY..... 299
SCARLET PIPPIN..... 25
SCHODACK 300
Schoolmocker 301
SCHOONMAKER 301
Schwere Apfel, Der..... 326
SCOTT 301
Scott (synonym of Baker)..... 55
Scott's Red Winter..... 302
Scott's Winter..... 302
Scott Winter..... 302
SCRIBNER 303
Scribner's Spitzenberg..... 303
Scribner's Spitzenburgh..... 303
Scudamore's Crab..... 278
Scudamous Crab..... 278
Seek-No-Farther 273
Seeknofurther 364
Seek-No-Further (synonym of Rambo) 273
Seek-No-Further 303
Seek-No-Further of Delaware, N. J., and Penn..... 273
Senator 238
SHACKLEFORD 304
Shackleford's Best..... 304
SHANNON (I)..... 305
SHANNON (II)..... 306
Shannon Pippin..... 305
SHEDDAN 306
Sheepnose (synonym of Bullock) 89
Sheepnose (synonym of Lady Finger) 183
SHEEPNOSE 307
Sheep Shire..... 131
Sheep's Nose..... 89
Sheep's Snout..... 89
SHERIFF 308
SHIAWASSEE 25
Shippens Russet..... 294
SHIRLEY 308

PAGE.

SIBERIAN CRAB 17
SKANK 309
Sklanka 81
Sklanka Bogdanoff 81
Skunk 321
SLEIGHT 310
Sleight's Lady Apple 310
Slight's Lady Apple 310
SMITH CIDER 18, 310
Smith's 311
Smith's Cider 311
SMOKEHOUSE 15, 312
Smoke House 312
Snorter 197
Sol Carter 88
Sondergleichen von Hubbardston 161
Southern Romanite 289
SPICE SWEET 12
Spiced Ox Eye 225
Spitzenberg 121
Spitzenberg Newtown 225
Spitzenburg 314
Spitzenburgh (synonym of Esopus *Spitzenburg*) 121
Spitzenburgh (synonym of Newtown Spitzenburg) 225
Spitzenburgh Newtown 225
SPRING PIPPIN 314
Springport 314
Springport Pippin 314
Spy 229, 315
Staalclubs 225
STANARD 315
Stanard's Seedling 315
Stannard 315
Stannard's Seedling 315
STAR LADY APPLE 182
STARK 316
Starke Apple 316
Stayman 318
Stayman's Winesap 318
STAYMAN WINESAP 318
Steele's Red 324
Steele's Red Winter (synonym of Baldwin) 56
Steele's Red Winter (synonym of Red Canada) 276
Steele's Red Winter (synonym of Sutton) 324

PAGE

Steel's Red 276
Stehly 158
Steklianka Bogdanoff 81
STERLING 319
Sterling Beauty 45, 319
Stettin Pippin 114
Stevenson Pippin 197
Stine 197
STONE 24, 320
Stone (synonym of American Pippin) 45
Stor Casseler Reinet 114
Stor Kasselrenett 114
Storr's Wine 197
STOWE 321
Stowe's Winter 321
STREAKED PIPPIN 321
STRIPED GILLIFLOWER 16
Striped Pearmain 197
Striped Rambo 273
Striped Rhode Island Greening (synonym of Domine) 109
Striped Rhode Island Greening (synonym of Wells) 363
STRIPED SWEETING 16
Striped Sweet Pippin 197
Striped Winter Pearmain 197
Stuart 323
STUART GOLDEN 323
Stuart's Golden 323
Stump, incorrectly 323
Sugar Barbel 61
Summerour 227
SUMMER PIPPIN 11
SUMMER QUEEN 16
SUMMER ROSE 15
Summer Russet 333
Sussex Scarlet Pearmain 379
SUTTON 32, 324
Sutton Beauty (synonym of Dumelow) 112
Sutton Beauty (synonym of Sutton) 324
SWAAR 15, 16, 17, 18, 326
Swaar Apple 326
Swaysie Pomme Grise 328
Swayzie 328
Swayzie Pomme Grise 328
SWAZIE 328

PAGE.

Swazie Pomme Grise..... 328
Swazie's Pomme Gris..... 328
Swazy..... 328
Swazy Pomme Gris..... 328
SWEET AND SOUR..... 329
SWEET GREENING 151, 331
SWEET KING 333
Sweet Maiden's Blush..... 91
Sweet Pearmain..... 333
Sweet Pippin..... 219
Sweet Rhode Island Greening... 331
SWEET RUSSET..... 333
SWEET WINESAP 333
Sweet Wine Sap..... 333
SWENKER 335
Sylvan Russet..... 294

Tallman's Sweet..... 343
Tallman Sweet..... 343
Tallman Sweeting..... 343
Talman's Sweet..... 343
Talman Sweet..... 343
Talman's Sweeting..... 343
Talman Sweeting..... 343
Teller 206
Tenon Hills..... 67
Terry's Redstreak..... 273
TETOFSKY 25, 26
Tewkesbury Blush..... 336
Tewkesbury Winter Blush 336
Tewksberry Winter Blush..... 336
Tewksbery Winter Blush..... 336
TEWKSBURY 336
Tewksbury Blush..... 336
Tewksbury Winter Blush..... 336
Texan Red..... 375
TEXAS 337
Thomas 208
Timothy 339
Timothy Titus Sort..... 339
TITUS 339
Titus (synonym of Titus Pippin) 339
TITUS PIPPIN 338
TOBIAS 340
Tobias Apple..... 340
TOBIAS BLACK..... 341
TOBIAS PIPPIN..... 342
Tolman 343
TOLMAN *Sweet*.....16, 17, 18, 343

PAGE.

Tolman Sweet..... 343
Tolman's Sweeting..... 343
Tolman Sweeting..... 343
Toma Red..... 345
Tommy Red..... 345
Tompkins County King..... 345
TOMPKINS KING.....17, 18, 19, 345
Tom's Red..... 345
Tom Woodward Pippin..... 244
Treanham 227
Trenham 227
True Spitzenburgh..... 121
Trumpington 273
TUFTS 24
Tulpahocken 125
Tulpehocken 125
TWENTY OUNCE 17, 18, 193
TWENTY OUNCE PIPPIN..... 349
Twitty's Paragon..... 247

Ulster Seedling..... 172

Valandingham 197
Vandervere (synonym of Newtown Spitzenburg)..... 225
Vandervere (synonym of Smokehouse) 312
Vandervere of New York..... 225
VANDEVERE 18
Vandevere (synonym of Newtown Spitzenburg)..... 225
Vandevere English..... 312
Vandevere of New York..... 225
Van Dyme..... 244
Van Dyne..... 244
VANHOY 351
Van Hoy..... 351
Van Hoy No Core..... 351
Van Vleet..... 161
VARICK 105
Verte de l'Ile de Rhodes..... 283
Verte de Rhode Island..... 283
Vickers 186
VICTOIRE, LA..... 188
Victoria Pippin..... 69
Victoria Red..... 69
VICTORIA SWEET 24
VIRGINIA GREENING..... 352

PAGE.

Virginia Pippin..... 146
Virginia Pippin (synonym of Virginia Greening?)..... 352

WABASH 353
Wabash Bellflower..... 353
WABASH RED..... 353
Wabash Red Winter..... 353
WAGENER 21, 24, 354
Wahr Reinette..... 94
Walb 227
WALBRIDGE 356
Walker 358
WALKER BEAUTY 358
Walker's Beauty..... 358
Walker's Winter..... 358
Walker Yellow..... 358
Wall 227
WALLACE HOWARD..... 359
Wallbridge 357
Waltz Apple..... 253
Wander 227
WANDERING SPY..... 360
Warren Pippin (synonym of Ortley) 244
Warren Pippin (synonym of Yellow Bellflower) 381
WASHINGTON ROYAL..... 361
Watermelon 204
Watts Apple..... 253
WATWOOD 362
Waxen 67
Waxen Apple..... 67
WEALTHY 17, 19, 25
WEALTHY GROUP..... 25
Weisser Metzgerapfel..... 381
Well Apple (synonym of Domine) 109
Well Apple (synonym of Titus Pippin) 339
Wellington 112
Wellington's Reinette..... 112
WELLS 363
Wells (synonym of Domine).... 109
Wells Apple..... 363
Wesse Antillische Winterreinette 94
Westchester Seek-No-Further... 130
Western Baldwin (synonym of Babbitt) 53

PAGE.

Western Baldwin (synonym of Pawpaw) 250
Western Beauty..... 166
Westfield 364
Westfield Seek-No-Farther..... 364
WESTFIELD *Seek-No-Further*..12, 16 17, 18, 32, 364
Westfield Seek-No-Further..... 364
WESTFIELD *Seek-No-Further; Red type* 366
White 67
White Apple..... 67
WHITE ASTRACHAN..... 25
White Bellefleur..... 244
White Bellflower..... 244
White Crow..... 197
White Detroit..... 244
WHITE PEARMAIN 367
WHITE PIPPIN 24, 368
White Pippin (synonym of Canada Reinette)..... 94
White Pippin (synonym of Ortley) 244
White Robinson..... 380
WHITE SEEK-NO-FURTHER 15
White Winter Pearmain..... 367
White Zurdel..... 387
Wilcox's Winter..... 302
Wild Apple..... 384
Williamson 109
WILLOW 18, 370
Willow Leaf..... 370
Willow Leaf Pippin..... 244
Willow Twig..... 370
WILLSBORO 372
WINDSOR 372
Windsor Chief..... 372
WINE 15, 373
Wine (synonym of Jonathan)... 172
Wine (synonym of Newtown Spitzenburg) 225
Wine Apple..... 373
WINESAP 17, 24, 374
WINESAP GROUP 24
Winesap 172
Wine Sap..... 375
Winesap of Vt..... 292
Wine Sop..... 375
Wine Sweet..... 380

PAGE.

WINTER BANANA..... 377
Winter Belle Bonne..... 67
Winter Blush (synonym of Fall-awater) 125
Winter Blush (synonym of Rock Pippin *of Eastern New York*). 288
Winter Genneting..... 271
WINTER HOG ISLAND SWEET..... 378
Winter Horse..... 227
Winter Jannetting..... 271
Winter King..... 345
Winter Nonsuch..... 276
Winter Peach..... 251
Winter Pearmain (synonym of McAfee) 197
Winter Pearmain (synonym of Milam) 208
WINTER PEARMAIN 378
Winter Pippin..... 197
Winter Pippin of Geneva..... 136
Winter Queen..... 88
Winter Queening..... 88
Winter Queen of Kentucky..... 88
Winter Rose..... 227
Winter Russet (synonym of English Russet)..... 118
Winter Russet (synonym of Perry Russet)..... 257
WINTER ST. LAWRENCE..... 379
Winter Sweet Paradise..... 380
Winter Wine..... 373
WISMER 380
Wismer's Dessert..... 380
Wisner's Dessert..... 380
WOLF RIVER.....20, 25
Wonder 227
Woodman's Song..... 244

PAGE.

Woodpecker 56
Woodward's Pippin..... 244
Woolman's Long..... 244
Woolman's Long Pippin..... 244
Woolnary Long 244
World's Wonder..... 227
Wyandotte 196

Yeats 316
Yellow Bellefleur..... 381
Yellow Belle Fleur..... 381
Yellow Belleflower..... 381
YELLOW BELLFLOWER...15, 16, 17, 18 19, 23, 381
YELLOW BELLFLOWER GROUP..... 383
YELLOW FOREST..... 384
Yellow German Reinette..... 142
YELLOW HARVEST..... 12
Yellow Janett..... 271
Yellow Janette..... 271
Yellow Newton's Pippin..... 146
YELLOW NEWTOWN....17, 18, 24, 145 150, 385
Yellow Newtown (synonym of Canada Reinette)..... 94
Yellow Newtown Pippin..... 146
Yellow Pippin (synonym of Newark Pippin)..... 223
Yellow Pippin (synonym of Ortley) 244
YELLOW TRANSPARENT.....17, 25
Yopp's Favorite.....18, 146
YORK IMPERIAL.....18, 19, 32, 385
York Pippin..... 24

Zeeke 197
ZURDEL 387

Date Due

4/25/87			
5-5-87			
10-18-91			

BRODART INC. Cat. No. 23 233 Printed in U.S.A.

CPSIA information can be obtained
at www.ICGtesting.com
Printed in the USA
LVHW081722091219
639928LV00014B/1150/P

This work has been selected by scholars as being culturally important, and is part of the knowledge base of civilization as we know it. This work was reproduced from the original artifact, and remains as true to the original work as possible. Therefore, you will see the original copyright references, library stamps (as most of these works have been housed in our most important libraries around the world), and other notations in the work.

This work is in the public domain in the United States of America, and possibly other nations. Within the United States, you may freely copy and distribute this work, as no entity (individual or corporate) has a copyright on the body of the work.

As a reproduction of a historical artifact, this work may contain missing or blurred pages, poor pictures, errant marks, etc. Scholars believe, and we concur, that this work is important enough to be preserved, reproduced, and madė generally available to the public. We appreciate your support of the preservation process, and thank you for being an important part of keeping this knowledge alive and relevant.

Published by Andesite Press, an imprint of Creative Media Partners.
support.creativemedia.io